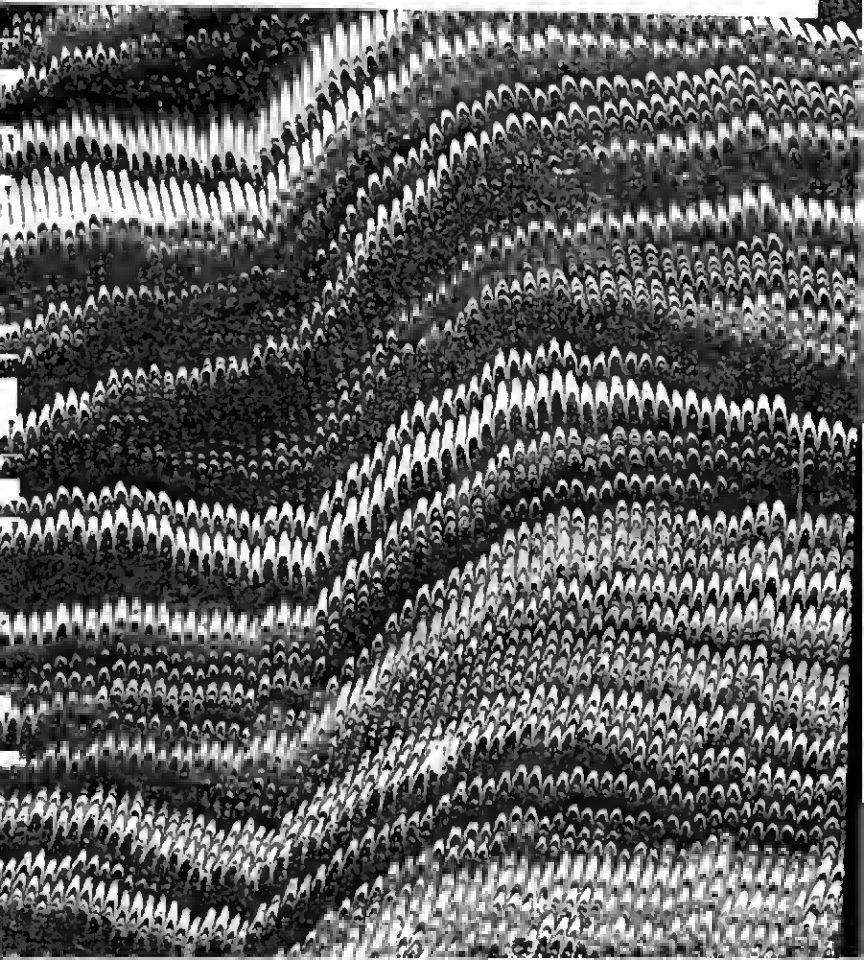


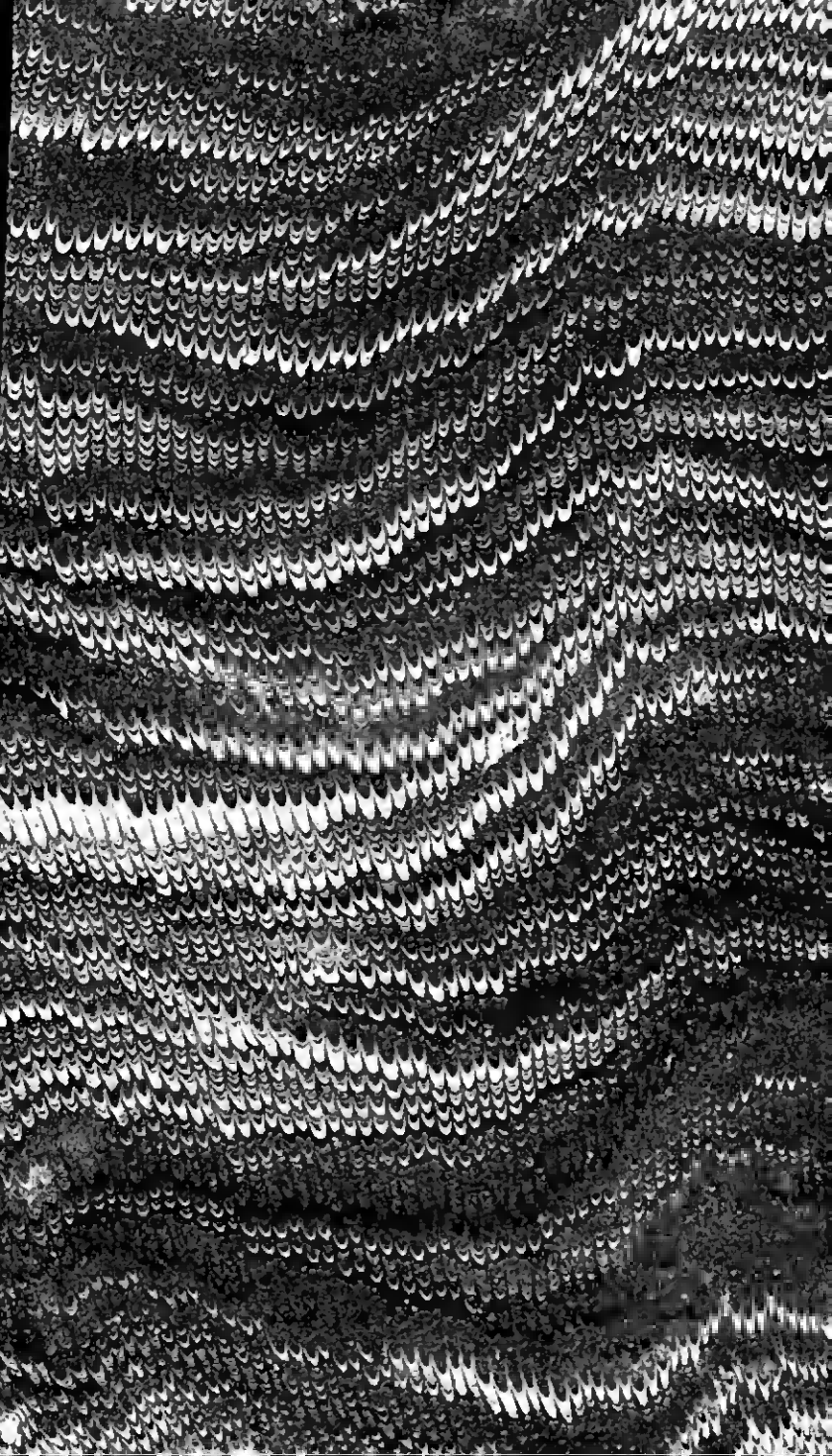
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9190

CALL No. BPa3 / The / Mil

D.G.A. 79







PARAMATTHADĪPANI.



Pali Text Society.

PARAMATTHADĪPAṆĪ.

DHAMMAPĀLA'S COMMENTARY ON
THE THERĪGĀTHĀ.

C. 90



EDITED BY

E. MÜLLER, Ph. D.

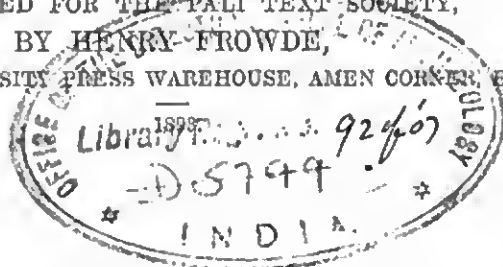
Professor in the University of Berne.

BR. 3
The/Mail

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9190

Date 1.8.57

Call No. BPa3

The/Mil

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION	vii
TEXT	1
INDEX OF PROPER NAMES	303
INDEX OF WORDS AND PHRASES	310
CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS	316

INTRODUCTION.

IN editing Dhammapāla's commentary on the Therīgāthā I have made use of a paper manuscript in Sinhalese characters which was sent to me by Subhūti in the beginning of 1891, and which is a copy of the palm-leaf manuscript described by Pischel in the preface to his edition of the Therīgāthā, p. 119 (C.). This manuscript was copied and corrected very carefully by Subhūti and his pupils, and, in fact, a great many of the clerical errors which occur in Pischel's extracts of the commentary, and therefore must belong to the original manuscript, have been avoided in this copy. A certain number of blunders, however, have escaped Subhūti's care, and for correcting these, as far as the prose text is concerned, I had to resort to conjecture, since all the trouble I took in obtaining a second manuscript of this portion of the Paramatthadīpanī proved useless.

For the poetical part I had better chances. The Therīgāthā itself has been edited critically by Professor Pischel, and his readings could be adopted in most cases, although they do not always agree with those of the commentary. Professor Pischel justly remarks that the text of the Therīgāthā must have been corrupted already at the time when Dhammapāla wrote his commentary; otherwise such misunderstandings as *theritī for te rindī* in the explanation of verse 265 would be quite impossible. In this and similar cases I have put the correct reading in the Therīgāthā text; but I have not ventured to alter the reading in

Dhammapāla's commentary, except when a clerical error could be assumed with certainty.¹

In the notes to my text of the Therīgāthā I have only given the various readings found in my manuscript of the Paramatthadīpanī (marked cd.) and those of a Therīgāthā manuscript in Burmese characters belonging to the Mandalay collection of the India Office in London (No. 169), which Pischel could not yet compare. The readings of this manuscript are marked by the letter m. In a few cases, especially when they agreed with those of the commentary, I have preferred them to Pischel's readings.

We now have to deal with the portions of the Therī Apadāna embodied in our text. For these I used two MSS. in Burmese characters belonging to the Mandalay collection of the India Office Library (Nos. 141 and 142). These MSS. are beautifully written and very correct; their readings are generally better than those of the Paramatthadīpanī MS., and agree nearly throughout the whole text. In the notes I have marked them by the letter A, and in a few cases, where there is a difference, No. 141 is marked by A₁ and No. 142 by A₂. The readings of the Paramatthadīpanī MS. in these Apadāna portions are marked by the letter P.

I have also compared the Apadāna MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, which, in a few cases, offers better readings than A and P; the readings of this MS. are marked by the letter B.

The arrangement of the therīe in the Therīgāthā is made according to the number of stanzas pronounced by each therī, and the commentator Dhammapāla inserts behind the prose preface, which introduces each stanza in his commentary, the respective portion of the Apadāna, if there is anything corresponding in this collection. In

¹ I believe Kern's explanation of rindī=dr̥iti (Bijdrage tot de verklaring van eenige woorden in Pāli, p. 15 f.) to be the correct one; yet we might assume, with Morrie, that it is a mistake for rittī, 'empty.'

order to enable the reader to draw a parallel between the Therī Gāthā and the Therī Apadāna, I give here a list of the therīs in the order in which they are arranged in the Therī Gāthā, and on the other side the corresponding names in the Therī Apadāna, with the numbers they bear in this collection. It will be seen from this list that in a certain number of cases the names of the therīs do not agree in both collections, although the verses as given in the Apadāna and in the Paramatthadīpanī are identical; it will also appear which of the 73 therīs belonging to the Therī Gāthā do not occur in the Therī Apadāna, while those belonging to the latter collection only may be left out of question here.

THERĪGĀTHĀ.		APADĀNA.	
1 Aññatarā therī	1	Maṇḍapadāyikā.....	3
2 Muttā	2	Saṅkamanadāyikā	4
3 Puṇṇā	3	Naḷamālikā	5
4 Tissā sikkhamānā ...	4		
5 Tissā therī	5		
6 Dhirā	6		
7 Aññatarā Dhirā	7		
8 Mittā	8		
9 Bhaddā.....	9		
10 Upasamā	10		
11 Muttā	11	?	
12 Dhammadinnā	12	Dhammadinnā	23
13 Visākhā	13		
14 Sumanā	14		
15 Uttarā	15		
16 Sumanā vuḍḍhap° ...	16		
17 Dhammā	17		
18 Saṅghā.....	18		
19 Nandā	19-20	Piṇḍapātadāyikā	6
20 Jentī	21-22		
21 Sumanāgalamūtā..	23-24		
22 Aḍḍhakāsī	25-26	Aḍḍhakāsī	37
23 Cittā	27-28	Naḷamālikā	5

THEŪĀTHĀ.	ĀPADĀNA.
24 Mettikā 29-30	Sumekhalā..... 2
25 Mittā 31-32	Naḷamālī 16
26 Abhayamātā 33-34	Kaṭacchu 7
27 Abhayattheri..... 35-36	Uppaladāyikā..... 8
28 Sāmā 37-38	
29 Aññatarā Sāmā... 39-41	Salalapupphikā..... 12
30 Uṭṭamā 42-44	Ekuposathikā 11
31 Aññatarā Uṭṭamā 45-47	Timodakī 13
32 Dantikā 48-50	Naḷamālikā 5
33 Ubbiri 51-53	Ekāsanadāyikā 14
34 Sukkā... 54-56	Sukkā..... 35
35 Selā 57-59	Dīpadāyikā..... 9
36 Somā 60-62	Uppaladāyikā ... 8 (1 sloka)
37 Bhaddā Kapilānī 63-66	Kapilānī..... 27
38 Aññatarā bhik- khunī apaññatā 67-71	
39 Vimalā 72-76	
40 Sihā 77-81	
41 Sundarīnandā ... 82-86	Varanandā..... 25
42 Nanduttarā 87-91	
43 Mittakālī 92-96	
44 Pakulā 97-101	Sakulā 24
45 Soṇā 102-106	Soṇā 26
46 Bhaddā Kuṇ- ḍalakesā ... 107-111	Kuṇḍalā 21
47 Paṭācārā 112-116	Paṭācārū..... 20
48 tiṃsa mattā bhikkhuniyo 117-121	
49 Candā 122-126	
50 pañcasatā Paṭā- cārā 127-132	
51 Vāsetṭhī..... 133-138	
52 Khemā 139-144	Khemā 18
53 Sujātā..... 145-150	
54 Anopamā 151-156	
55 Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī..... 157-162	Gotamī 17

THERIOĀTHA.		APADĀNA.	
56	Guttā.....	163-168	
57	Vijayā	169-174	
58	Uttarā	175-181	
59	Cālā	182-188	
60	Upacālā	189-195	
61	Sisūpacālā.....	196-203	
62	Vaddhamātā ...	204-212	
63	Kisāgotamī ...	213-223	Gotamī 22
64	Uppalavaṇṇā...	224-235	Uppalavaṇṇā'..... 19
65	Puṇṇā	236-251	Puṇṇā..... 38
66	Ambapālī	252-270	Ambapālī 39
67	Rohiṇī	271-290	
68	Cāpā	291-311	
69	Sundarī.....	312-337	Kataccchu 7
70	Subhā Kammā- radhītā.....	338-365	
71	Subhā Jivam- havanikā ...	366-399	
72	Isidāsī	400-447	
73	Sumedhā	448-512	Sumedhā 1

Among the therīs named in the above list there are a number of historical persons. First of all, Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, Buddha's foster-mother, at whose instigation he established the order of female mendicants. We learn from the Apadāna portion (verse 118) that her father was the Sākya prince Añjana, and her mother Sulakkhaṇā (in the Mahāvamsa, chap. II., their names are Añjana and Yasodharā), while in Dhammapāla's introduction (p. 140) the father is called Mahāsnppabuddha of Devadaha (he is given as her brother in the Mahāvamsa).

Besides Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, another of Gotama's relations entered the order of female mendicants—viz., his sister Nandā (No. 41). In order to distinguish her from the other Nandā (No. 19), she is called Sundarīnandā Janapadakalyāṇī in our text. The Apadāna explains the name Nandā as given to her because her whole family was de-

lighted (nandita), and Janapadakalyāṇī because she was the prettiest among the young girls in the city of Kapilavasthu, excepting always Yasodharā. In the commentary to Dhammap., verse 150 (p. 313 ff.), she is called Rūpanandā Janapadakalyāṇī. When her brother had become a Buddha, and Rāhula, his son, Nanda, her brother, Mahāpajāpati, and Yasodharā had all taken holy orders, she thought: "All the members of my family have entered the priesthood; what shall I do at home by myself? I will follow their example." Thus she became a priestess, "through love to her family, not through faith." Her further adventures are related at length in the Apadāna. The teacher, seeing that she was not yet firmly established in the true religion, created by his supernatural power a beautiful young woman, similar to an apsaras, and placed her before Nandā's eyes. While she was lost in amazement at this unusual sight, he made the woman pass from youth to middle age, and then to old age, broken-toothed, grey-haired, and wrinkled, until she fell in a heap on the floor. Nandā was frightened by this sudden change, thinking that this woman's fate would also befall her one day; but then the teacher consoled her by reciting the stanzas ātaram asuṇim piṭim, etc., and the Dhammapada verse (150) atthiṇaṃ nagaraṃ kataṃ, etc. Thereupon Nandā realised arahatship and pronounced stanzas 85 and 86: tassā me appamattāya, etc.

Dhammapāla, in his introduction, refers the reader to the commentary on Abhirūpanandā (No. 19)¹; but he notices a difference between the two texts in the fact that Sundarīnandā's mind was prepared to receive instruction in the Kammetthānas, while concerning Abhirūpanandā this must not have been the case. There is a Sundarīnandā, daughter of Thullanandā, alluded to several times in the

¹ There also the legend is not given in its whole extent; but we have it in Dhammapāla's introduction to Khemā's stanzas (No. 52) and in the Dhammap. commentary to stanza 150.

first chapters of the Bhikkhunivibhaṅga, but I do not believe that the two are identical.

I will now say a few words about this Abhirūpanandā, although I am not certain that she is an historical person. At the time of the Buddha Vipaseī she was born as the daughter of a wealthy man at Bandhumatī, and married Prince Bandhnmā. In this dispensation she was the daughter of the Sākya prince Khemaka at Kapilavatthu; on account of her beauty she was called Abhirūpanandā. Her bridegroom, Carabhāta, having died on the wedding-day, she was compelled by her parents to take holy orders. Intoxicated with her own loveliness, she thought: The teacher will declare there is one in beauty, and she would not go to see him. The Buddha, having seen in what state of mind she was, ordered Mahāpajāpatī that all the nuns should come to the exhortation (ovāda). Abhirūpanandā, however, did not come herself, but sent another nun in her stead. The Buddha said: When your turn has come, you should go yourself, and not send another one in your stead. Thereupon she was obliged to go, and then the Blessed one proceeded with her in the same way as with Sundarīnandā (see above), and spoke to her stanzas partly the same, partly similar in meaning.

In our review of the historical persons of our text we now come to the two aggasāvikās Khemā and Uppalavannā. They were both the daughters of King Kiki of Kāśi at the time of the Buddha Kassapa. At the time of the Buddha Koṇāgamana Khemā, together with Dhanañjānī and Sumedhā gave an ārāma as a present to the priesthood. In this Bhaddhappāda Khemā was born as the daughter of the Madda king at Sāgala, in the Māgadha country, and afterwards married King Bimbisāra. Soon after her marriage the king's attendants took her to the Buddha, who resided at the Veluvana vihāra. The Buddha proceeded with regard to her very much in the same way as he had done with regard to Sundarīnandā (see above), and then when she was frightened he consoled her by reciting the stanza ye rāgarattānupatanti sotam, etc. (Dhp. verse 347).

Shortly afterwards Khemā realised arahatship, but before this event took place she was tempted by Māra, who addressed to her stanza 139 (=Samy. V. 4, 2). Khemā resisted the temptation; her refusal is contained in stanzas 140-144 (140 corresponds to Samy. V. 4, 5; 141 to Samy. V. 1, 6.) Comp. Caroline Foley, "Women Leaders of the Buddhist Reformation," p. 8-10.

In my Glossary of Pāli proper names, printed in the Society's Journal for 1888, I have given the therī Khemā as one person, and the aggaśāvikā Khemā, who is generally mentioned together with Uppalavaṇṇā, as another. After careful consideration I now come to the conclusion that they are one and the same. A totally different person, however, is the Arhatī Kshemā, daughter to King Prasena-jit of Kosala, whose conversion is related in the Avadāna Ćātaka VIII. 9 (Annales du Musée Guimet, XVIII, p. 293 ff.).

The second of Gotama's aggaśāvikās was the therī Uppalavaṇṇā. The name occurs several times in the Vinayapiṭaka (C.X. 8; Pār.I. 10, 5; Nies. 5, 1) and also in the Jātaka, but we do not know whether the persons mentioned in these passages are identical with our Uppalavaṇṇā. According to a statement in the London Apadāna MSS., which is omitted in my Paramatthadīpanī MS. (p. 192, verses 28, 29), she was born at Aritṭhapura as the daughter of the brahmin Tirīṭavaccha, and was called Ummadantī. This reminds us of the Ummadantijātaka (Jāt. V., p. 209 ff.), of the story of the Rahandama Uppalavaṇṇā in Buddhaghosa's parables, trans. by Rogers, p. 188-190, and of the Ummādayantijātaka, the 13th story of the Jātakamālā (p. 80 in Kern's edition). It appears from all these stories that Ummādanti was known to be the name of Uppalavaṇṇā in one of her former births. The name of her father is given as Kirīṭavatsa in Sanskrit, and as Tirīṭavaccha in Pāli. About the other adventures she met with in her different births the Apadāna gives us no information, but Dhammapāla in his introduction has a long and detailed account how, under the name of Padumavatī, she married the King

of Benaree; how the other wives of this king, out of jealousy, bribed her servant girl to substitute a blood-stained wooden puppet for the child she had born, and how the king, having learned the truth, gave her his other wives as slaves. In this Buddhuppāda she was born as the daughter of a rich merchant at Sāvatti, and was called Uppalavaṇṇā on account of her colour, which was similar to that of the lotus. When she was grown up all the kings and princes of Jambudīpa sent messengers to ask her in marriage, but her father thought that he could not satisfy the mall, and proposed to his daughter to take holy orders. She consented, and, after having spent some time in a nunnery, she realised arahatship.

We learn from Therīg., verses 230-235, that Uppalavaṇṇā also, like the other aggasāvikā Khemā, was tempted by Māra. Stanza 230 contains the words that Māra spoke to her, and stanzas 231-235 her answer. This whole dialogue, together with one or two sentences explaining the situation, occurs again Samy. V. 5.

A particular difficulty seems to lie in the first stanzas attributed to Uppalavaṇṇā, viz., stanza 224 and 225. In order to explain these two stanzas Dhammapāla gives us a special story of the thera Gaṅgātīriya,¹ who married his own mother and sister (p. 195 f.). After having recognised her daughter by a mark on the head, the mother went into a nunnery at Rājagaha and took holy orders. This story is considered as an episode in one of Uppalavaṇṇā's former lives, although I cannot say why Dhammapāla did not combine it with his introductory chapter. The first half of stanza 226, where she gives the reason why she renounced the world, corresponds to Sutta Nipāta, verse 424.

Another historical person is the courtesan Ambapālī, who presented the fraternity of bhikkhus with the Ambapālī grove. She is mentioned several times in the Mahāvagga and in the Mahāparinibbāna sutta, but the narrative of her previous existence is only given here in Dhammapāla's

¹ Cf. Theragāthā, 127, 128.

introduction and in the Apadāna. She was born as a member of the royal family at the time of the Buddha Sikhī, and became a priestess. One day, when going to worship a certain shrine, in company with other nuns, in the course of their circumambulation of the relic, one of them happened to sneeze, and a part of the incense fell to the ground. The princess, however, who had not seen her sneezing, exclaimed: "What courtesan has defiled this place?" In consequence of having thus insulted a sacred person, she was, during an immense period, in different hells enduring great pain; at last, however, she was reborn in an apparitional (opapātika) birth at the foot of the mango-tree in the garden of the Licchavi princes at Vesālī, and therefore was called Ambapālī. After having been a courtesan during a certain time, she obtained spiritual instruction from her son, the therā Vimalakoṇḍañña and renounced the world.

We now proceed to deal with those therīs concerning which it is difficult to say whether they are historical or not. One of them has often been alluded to in books on comparative mythology and folk-lore—viz., Kisāgotamī. She was born at the time of the Buddha Kassapa, as the fifth daughter of King Kiki of Kāsi, and was called Dhammā. In her last birth she was the daughter of a poor merchant, and, when married, she was ill-treated by the family of her rich husband. Her only son died at the time he was able to walk by himself, and when she asked the Buddha for a medicine that would do him good, he told her to bring some mustard-seed from a house where no son, husband, parent, or slave had died. As all her efforts in this direction proved useless, the Buddha consoled her by reciting the stanza: "Yo ca vassasatam jive," etc. (Dhp. verse 114). The whole narrative is given in full length in the Dhammapada commentary to this verse (cf. Thiessen: Die Legende von Kisāgotamī. Breslau, 1880). Comp. Samy. V. 8.

A similar story to the preceding one is that of the therī Paṭācārā (No. 47). She was born at the time of the Buddha Kassapa as the third daughter of King Kiki of Kāsi, and

was called Bhikkhunī. In this Buddhuppāda she was the daughter of a merchant at Sāvattthi, and ran away with her lover against the will of her parents. When she had given birth to two children she wanted to return home, and, being on the way, she was overtaken by a fearful thunderstorm. Her husband hastened to prepare a shelter for her and the children, but while doing so he was bitten by a poisonous snake and died. Paṭācārā continued her way with the children, and came to a broad river, which she had to cross. She left the elder of the children behind and took the younger one across the river, but when she was on her way back a hawk seized one of them and carried it away, while the other one fell into the water and was drowned. Thus she entered Sāvattthi all by herself; at the gate she met a man who told her that her parents and her brother had been killed in the previous night by the collapsing of their house. Paṭācārā grew nearly mad from sorrow, and cried about the streets of Sāvattthi; the people drove her away, but the Buddha, who resided at the Jetavana, offered her a refuge, and consoled her by reciting the stanzas "Catusu samnddesu," etc., "Na eanti puttā tāṇāya," etc., and "Yo ca vassasatam jīve," etc. The last of these occurs also Dh. ver. 118, and I suppose that in the commentary to this stanza the legend of Paṭācārā must be given; unfortunately Fausbøll has not printed it in his edition.

The third therī of our collection, who, like Kisāgotamī and Paṭācārā, lost her child and entered monastic life as a relief from sorrow, is Vāsetṭhī (No. 51).

No. 48 contains the gāthās of some therīs who received their instruction from Paṭācārā. The number of these therīs is given as twenty by Dhammapāla in his introduction, while at the end we find the statement: Timsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā. Stanzas 117 and 118 are first spoken by Paṭācārā in order to exhort the therīs and then repeated by these together with their own gāthās 119-121. In No. 50, on the contrary, we have the gāthās of five hundred therīs who all, like Paṭācārā, had lost their children, and came to her requesting that she might

console them. The arrangement is analogous to that in No. 48. The first four stanzas were originally spoken by Paṭācārā in order to console the five hundred women before their pahbajjā, and all the six stanzas were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunīs. Stanza 131 occurs again in the Sujātajātaka Jāt. III. 157, and in the Migapotakajātaka Jāt. III. 215 (Comp. Caroline Foley, p. 10).

We now have to consider the therīs Dhammadinnā, Visākhā, and Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā. They all were at the time of the Buddha Kassapa daughters of King Kiki of Kāsi, and sisters to Khemā, Uppalavaṇṇā, Paṭācārā, and Kisāgotamī. In this Buddhuppāda Dhammadinnā was born as the daughter of the eṭṭhi Visākha at Rājagaha. One day Visākha, having received instruction from the Buddha, refused to touch his daughter's hand, and ate his meal in silence. Being questioned by Dhammadinnā about the reason of this behaviour, he said that he considered himself unworthy to touch a woman's hand and to talk during his meal. At the same time he advised her to take holy orders. When her instruction was completed she went to Rājagaha, where Visākha lived, and had with him a conversation about the most difficult questions (gambhire nipuṇe pañhe). This conversation is known as the Culla-vedallasutta, and forms the 44th Sutta of the Majjhimanikāya (p. 299 in Trenckner's edition). In consequence of the skill she displayed in answering these questions Dhammadinnā was placed by the Buddha at the head of the dhammakathikās (cf. Aṅgutt. I. 14, 5).

About Visākhā's (No. 13) life Dhammapāla gives us no details; but in the introduction to Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā (No. 46) a story is related which bears close resemblance to the Sulasājātaka (Jāt. III. 435 ff.). The name of the thief who wanted to kill Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā, but finally found his death at her hands, is Sattuka in the Jātaka and Satthuka in our text (both Apadāna and Paramatthadipani). The woman is called Sulasā in the Jātaka. According to Dhammapāla her name was simply Bhaddā when she was

the daughter of a merchant at Rājagaha and took a fancy to the chaplain's son, Satthuka. The second name, Kuṇḍalakesā, was added when, after Satthuka's death, she resorted to a Nigaṇṭha monastery, and had her hair shaven according to the Nigaṇṭha fashion. Later on she had a theological discussion with the Dhammasenāpati (Sāriputta), which led to her conversion, and received the upasampadā ordination from the Buddha himself (stanza 109). In Pischel's edition of the Therīgāthā her name is given as Bhaddā Purāṇanigaṇṭhī (which also alludes to her former creed), and this seems to be the reading of all the Therīgāthā MSS. A similar story is that of Ćyāmā Mahāvastu II., 166 ff.

The first therī of the Apadāna collection, and at the same time the last in our text, is the therī Sumedhā. At the time of the Buddha Koṇāgamana she associated with Khemā and Dhanañjānī in pious works, and was allowed to enter the Tāvatiṇsa heaven. Later on, at the time of the Buddha Kassapa, she was the daughter of a setṭhi at Benares, and kept friendship with the seven daughters of King Kiki (see above). In this Buddhuppāda she was the daughter of King Koṇca of Mantāvatinagara. Her parents wanted to give her in marriage to King Anikaratta of Vāraṇavatīnagara; but she, being accustomed from her early childhood to visit the nunneries, did not comply with their desire, but preferred to take holy orders, and was encouraged in this intention by Anikaratta himself.

The courtesan, Aḍḍhakāsī (No. 22), had a similar fate as Ambapālī (see above). She also had insulted another nun by calling her gaṇikā, and therefore was condemned to live in hell. In this dispensation she was a courtesan at Benares, and had received the pahbajjā from the bhikkhunis. The manner in which she obtained the npasampadā through a messenger is described in Cullavagga X. 22; and Dhammapāla, in his introduction, quotes the beginning of this chapter almost verbatim. The meaning of her nickname Aḍḍhakāsī is explained in the commentary to stanza 25, cf. Vinaya Texts, transl. by Rhys Davids and Oldenberg II. 195 note.

We now come to a group of therīs who made their first appearance in this world at the time of the Buddha Padumuttara. One of them is the therī Mnttā (11). She was born in this dispensation as the daughter of a poor brahmin, Oghāṭaka, in the Kosala kingdom, and married a hump-backed brahmin. This is the reason why she says in her stanza that she has been released of three crooked things, viz., of the mortar and the pestle (which obliged her to bend her back when pounding the grain), and of her husband.

Another is the therī Ubbirī (No. 33). She was the daughter of a householder at Sāvattthī, and married the King of Kosala, by whom she had one daughter, Jivanti. This daughter died very young, and the mother, grief-stricken, would not leave the cemetery where her child was buried. The Buddha asked her about the reason of her sorrow, and being acquainted with it he said: "In this cemetery 84,000 daughters of thine are buried, which of these dost thou lament?" The story bears great resemblance to those of Kisāgotamī and Paṭācārā, and a metrical version of it is given in the *Petavatthu* II. 13. The name of the woman in this version is Ubbārī, and the one whose death she laments is, not her daughter, but her husband, King Brahmadatta of Pañcāla. Verse 14 and 15 correspond to our stanzas 52 and 53.

Bhaddā Kapilānī (No. 37) was, at the time of the Buddha Padumuttara, the wife of the setṭhi Videha, at Hameavati, and obtained the first place among those therīs who remembered the former states of existence (*Angutt.* I. 14, 5). Later on, when living in Benares, she had a quarrel with her sister-in-law, who had given a portion of rice to a begging Paccakabuddha. Bhaddā Kapilānī took away the rice from him and filled his bowl with mud; but as the bystanders blamed her for thus illtreating the Paccakabuddha, she gave him honey and ghee, and expressed the wish that his body might be as white as the colour of the ghee. In another birth she was the queen of King Nanda (cf. the commentary to *Petavatthu* II. 1, 16), and in this

capacity she continually served on five hundred Pāccekabuddhas. In this dispensation she was born at Sāgalā, in the Madda country, as the daughter of the brahmin Kapila. She obtained spiritual instruction from the disciple Kassapa, "who knew the former states of existence and had realised the threefold knowledge," and after having vanquished Māra, she entered Nibbāna together with her teacher. One Bhaddā Kapilānī is mentioned several times in the *Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga*, but as no details are given there about her life, we cannot ascertain whether she is the identical person.

Pakulā (No. 44) was born at Hamsavatīnagara as the daughter of King Ānanda, and as the step-sister of the Buddha Padumuttara, Nandā by name. In this *Buddhnpāda* she was the daughter of a brahmin at Sāvatti; and after having been instructed by the teacher she obtained the first rank among those therīs who possessed the heavenly eye. Pischel gives her name as Sakulā, and this is also the reading of the *Apadāna* MSS. A and B, and of *Āṅgutt. I. 14, 5*.

We now proceed to consider those therīs whose history begins at the time of the Buddha Vipassī. The first is Muttā (No. 2), then follows Mettā (No. 25). She was the wife of prince Bandhumā at Bandhumatī, and, in consequence of her pious works, she was allowed to enter the Tāvatisa heaven. In this dispensation she was born as the daughter of a Sākya prince at Kapilavastu and received religious instruction from Mahāpajāpati Gotamī.

Sāmā (No. 29) was a kinnarī on the banks of the river Candabhāgā. One day, when the Buddha Vipassī was wandering about there, she presented him with a bunch of Salala flowers, and thereby obtained admission into the Tāvatisa heaven. In this *Buddhnpāda* she was born at Kosambī and became the friend of Sāmavati. After the tragical death of this queen she took holy orders, but could not obtain tranquillity of mind during the first twenty-five years after her ordination (stanza 39).

Uttamā (No. 31) was a slave girl at Bandhumatī and

presented the Buddha Vipassī, who happened to come there on his begging rounds, with three cakes. For this reason he is called Timodakī in the Apadāna.

Sukkā (No. 34) after having performed meritorious actions through innumerable kalpas was born in her last birth at Rājagaha in the family of a rich householder; she was ordained by Dhammadinnā and took it upon herself to teach the Dhamma to the citizens of Rājagaha, who, as it seems, did not pay her great attention. (Cf. Caroline Foley, *women leaders of the Buddhist Reformation*, p. 17 f.) A different person from ours is the Arbatī Cūklā, daughter of Rohiṇa, mentioned in the Avadāna Āṭaka viii. 3 (*Annales du Musée Guimet* xviii. 271).

Puṇṇā (No 65) was born as the daughter of Anāthapiṇḍika's slave girl at Sāvattihī. One day, at winter time, when going to the river to fetch water she met a brahmin who emerged from the flood shivering from cold. Puṇṇā, full of compassion, asked him why he had bathed in the river in such a bad season. The brahmin replied: "Thou knowest very well, o Puṇṇā, that in doing so I have accomplished a good deed and prevented a bad one." Puṇṇā said: "Who told you that by ablutions one can be purified from evil. If this were the case all the frogs and tortoises and other aquatic animals would go to heaven and thieves and murderers might get rid of their crimes by performing ablutions; moreover, if the river did take away the bad deeds from thee it would also take away the good ones. If thou art really afraid of bad actions take care not to commit any, that will be a better plan than to perform ablutions afterwards." The brahmin was convinced by Puṇṇā's arguments and became an adherent of the Buddhist faith. In the Dhammapadam stanza 226 is ascribed to one Puṇṇā, but we do not know whether our Puṇṇā is meant or the slave girl of Sujātā mentioned in the introduction to the Jātaka I. p. 69 ff.

Rohiṇī (No. 67) was the daughter of a brahmin at Vesālī, and had a conversation with her father about the merit of the samānas which led to his conversion. The

name Rohiṇī, but with the epithet Khattiyakaññā occurs again in the Commentary to Dh. v. 221.

The therī Abhayamātā's (No. 26) history begins at the time of the Buddha Tissa, whom she presented with a portion of rice when she met him on his begging rounds. In this dispensation she was the courtesan Padmavati at Ujjeni. King Bimbisāra fell in love with her and she had one son by him who was called Abhaya. This Abhaya became a *thera*¹ and converted his mother who, after her conversion, changed her name into Abhayamātā. The stanzas 33 and 34 were, according to Dhammapāla, first uttered by Abhayatthera and then repeated by his mother.

Abhayamātā's friend was Abhayattherī (No. 27). At the time of the Buddha Sikkhi she was the wife of King Aruṇa, of Arunavati (Samy. vi. 2, 4), and honoured the Buddha, who resided at her husband's palace by presenting him with a bunch of water-lilies. In this Buddhupāda she was born at Ujjeni, and after having been ordained by Abhayamātā she went together with her to Rājagaha; there the teacher addressed her stanzas 35 and 36.

The therī Somā (No. 36) has, according to Dhammapāla, the same Apadāna as Abhayattherī. After having realised arahantship she was tempted by Māra, who reproached her the women's two-finger intellect which renders it impossible for them to reach a high point of knowledge (stanza 60). This stanza and the first of those by which Somā rebuked Māra (61) occur again in the Bhikkhuni-samyutta v. 3. (Comp. Caroline Foley, p. 6). The arhatī Somā mentioned in the Avadāna Āṭaka VIII. 4 seems to be altogether a different person.

Selā (No. 35) was the daughter of the King of Āḷavi and was also called Āḷavikā. Māra addressed her stanza 57 and she rebuked him in stanzas 58 and 59 with the same

¹ To him are ascribed stanzas 26 and 98 of the Theragāthā.

words Khomā had spoken at a similar occasion (stanzas 141, 142). In the *Bhikkhunīsaṃyutta* of the *Saṃyutta-nikāya* *Selā* and *Ālavikā* are considered as two different persons. Both are tempted by *Māra*, but our stanzas 57 and 58 are given under the heading "*Ālavikā*" (*Saṃy.* V. 1; 3, and 6).

No 38 contains the *gāthās* of *Mahāpajāpati's* nurse *Vaḍḍhesī*. After having renounced the world, she was troubled during 25 years by sensual desires and could not find tranquillity of mind even for a minute (stanza 67) until, at last, she took her refuge to *Dhammadinnā*, who preached her the *Dhamma*.

Vimalā (No. 39) was the daughter of a courtesan at *Vesālī*, and tried to seduce *Moggallāna* when she met him on his begging rounds. Most probably she did so at the instigation of the *Titthiyas*. The *thera* rebuked her and gave her an admonition (*ovāda*) which, according to *Dhammapāla*, is to be found in the *Theragāthā*. I have, however, not been able to discover *Vimalā's* name in the portion ascribed there to *Moggallāna* (1146-1208). *Comp.* Caroline Foley, p. 8.

Siha (No. 40) was the daughter of the *Licchavi* General *Siha's* sister, and was called after her uncle. Together with him she received religious instruction from the *Buddha* (cf. *Mahāvagga* VI. 31) and was ordained, but during seven years she was engaged in evil thoughts and could not obtain tranquillity of mind. In her despair she seized a rope, passed it round her neck, and was going to fasten it at a tree, when suddenly her mind was "freed from the *āsavas*" and she could realise *arahatship*.

Cālā (No 59), *Upacālā* (No. 60), and *Sisūpacālā* (No. 61) were the daughters of the *brahmin* woman *Surūpasārī* at *Nālakagāma* in the *Magadha* country and sisters to *Sāriputta*. They were all tempted by *Māra*, and their respective *gāthās* contain a dialogue in which *Māra* tries to persuade them to enjoy the sensual pleasures, but they refuse. These stanzas, with a few introductory words, are also contained in the *Bhikkhunīsaṃyutta* V. 6-8, but

their order is inverted. The stanzas spoken by Cālā¹ in the Therīgāthā are attributed here to Sīsūpacālā, those spoken by Upacālā are attributed to Cālā, and those spoken by Sīsūpacālā are attributed to Upacālā.

Vaḍḍhamātā (No. 62) was born as the daughter of a noble family at Bhārukacchanagara. Her proper name not being given in the Commentary, we only know her as "Vaḍḍha's mother." The stanzas ascribed to her form a dialogue between herself and her son Vaḍḍha.² Stanzas 204-206 are spoken by Vaḍḍhamātā to her son in order to encourage him to give up the world and to follow the example of the "munayo." Stanza 207 is Vaḍḍha's reply, 208 and 209 are again spoken by his mother, and in stanzas 210-212 Vaḍḍha sums up the result of his mother's exhortations which led to his reaching arahatship.

Cāpā (No. 68) was the daughter of a hunter in the Vaṅkahāra country. Her husband was Upaka, an adherent of the ājīvaka sect; Dhammapāla, in his introduction, tells us all he knows about the life of this mendicant. When Buddha was on his way from Uruvelā to Benares, he was seen by Upaka, the naked ascetic, who asked him: "In whose name have you retired from the world? Who is your teacher? Whose doctrines do you profess?" Thereupon the Blessed One addressed him the stanzas: *Sahbā-bhibhū sahbavidū 'ham asmi*, &c.³ Upaka replied: "You profess then, friend, to be the absolute Jina." Buddha said: "I have overcome all states of evilness, therefore, Upaka, I am the Jina." When he had spoken thus,

¹ Or by Māra to Cālā.

² To him are ascribed stanzas 335-339 of the Therīgāthā.

³ Cf. Majjhima Nikāya 170 f., Mahāvagga I. 6, 7 seq. and the Commentary on Dh. stanza 393, where the whole story is repeated; a short allusion only is found Jāt. I. 81. For the northern version of the legend, which agrees almost *verbo tenus* with the Mahāvagga, see Lalitavistara, pp. 526-528.

Upaka replied : " It may be so, friend," shook his head, and went to the Vanikahāra country. There he fell in love with a hunter's daughter, Cāpā, married her, and had a son by her who was called Subhadda. Cāpā, however, insulted her husband by giving him all sorts of nicknames, and when he could endure her abuse no longer he left her, went to Benares and inquired if any one knew the absolute Jina. The people directed him to the Jetavana at Sāvattthi where the Buddha resided. On his arrival he was admitted by the Buddha in spite of his old age, and, after his death, he was born in the Avriha heaven. There were only seven theras¹ who realised arahatship after having been born in the Avriha heaven, and he was one of them.

When Upaka had left her, Cāpā was in despair. The stanzas ascribed to her contain a dialogue between husband² and wife, in which the latter tries to persuade the former that he should return to the domestic life. Seeing, at last, that all her efforts in this direction were useless, Cāpā abandoned her child, went to Sāvattthi, and following her husband's example, sought admission to Gotama's order.

Sundari (No. 69) was the daughter of the brahmin Sujāta at Benares. Grieving for her brother's death and imitating her afflicted father, who had been converted by the therī Vāsetṭhī, she entered the order with her whole family. The paribhājikā Sundari mentioned Jāt. II. 415 f., Udāna IV. 8, and in the Commentary to Dhṛp. 306 seems to be a different person. The story of Kāṇḍisundari as given in the Avadāna Śataka VIII. 6 (Annales du Musée Guimet, xviii. p. 284 f.) agrees more with the introductory tale to No. 54 (Anopamā) than with this one.

Snbhā Jivambavanikā (No. 71) was the daughter of a brahmin at Rājagaha. One day, when she had gone to

¹ The list is repeated Saṃy I. 5, 10; II. 3, 4, with the difference that instead of Salakauṭṭha we have Phalagaṇḍa, and instead of Bahunandī we have Bāhuraggī in the Saṃy.

² Upaka is always called Kāḷa in the stanzas.

rest in the Jivakambavana,¹ a young man from Rājagaha followed her and solicited her affection. Subhā tried to show him the guilt of evil desires, and to preach him the Dhamma, but as this proved useless and he did not listen to her, she pulled out one of her eyes and presented it to him on the palm of her hand. Having seen this the young man was frightened and withdrew, while Subhā took her refuge to the Buddha, who restored her eye in its ancient place. A story analogous to this is that of "the prince who tore out his own eye" in the Kathāsārīsāgara translated by Tawney, I. 247, and further analogies are given in Tawney's note on p. 248, and in two articles by Whitley Stokes and Henri Gaidoz in the *Revue Celtique*, III. 448 ff., and V. 129 f.

No. 72 comprises the gāthās of the therī Isidāsī. Stanzas 400-402 are attributed to the saṅgītikāras, and tell us that two bhikkhunīs belonging to the Sakya race Isidāsī and Bodhi met on their begging rounds at Pāṭaliputta and uttered the following verses. Stanza 403 is spoken by Bodhi to Isidāsī, and stanza 404 again by the saṅgītikāras. The following stanzas are all uttered by Isidāsī, who tells us her whole life. She was born as the daughter of a seṭṭhi at Ujjeni. Her father gave her in marriage to a seṭṭhi of Sāketa, but in spite of all the trouble she took she could never satisfy her husband, and was sent back to her parents. A second marriage, which was concluded for half the prize (upaḍḍhasuṅkena) had no better results. Then her father advised her to receive religious instruction from the therī Jinādattā and to take holy orders; seven days after she had been ordained she knew the history of her former births. She remembered that she had been a goldsmith at Erakakaccha and had loved another man's wife, in consequence of which misdeed she was reborn, one after another, in the wombs of a monkey, a goat, and a cow; later on she was the child, neither male nor female, of a slave girl, and

¹ This grove belonged to Jivaka Komārabhacca, the physician to King Bimbisāra.

thon the daughter of a carter ; in this last capacity she married Giridāsa, the son of another carter, and created enmity between him and his first wife. All these adventures Isidāsī related to her friend Bodhi while sitting on a sand-hed in the river Gangee.

I have now briefly examined all the historical and mythological matter contained in Dhammapāla's introductions, and in the Therī Apadāna as far as the therīs of the Therī Gāthā collection are concerned. Only a small number of them has been left out, as about these there was nothing particular to say. Of course I might have given a great deal more analogies from other collections of fables, both Oriental and Occidental, had I not feared that this introduction would be too extensive.

My best thanks are due to Snbhūti for procuring me the Paramatthadīpanī MS., and to Dr. Rost in London as well as to the authorities of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, for the loan of their Apadāna and Therīgāthā MSS.

E. MÜLLER.

BERNE, *July*, 1893.

Paramatthadīpanī

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Idāni therīgāthānaṃ atthasaṇṇavaṇṇanāya okāso anupatto. Tattha yasmā bhikkhunīnaṃ ādito yathā pabbajjā npasampadā ca paṭiladdhā taṃ pakāsetvā atthavaṇṇanāya kayiramānāya tattha tattha gāthānaṃ atthupatti vibhāvotum snkarā hoti snpākātā ca, tasmā taṃ pakāsetum ādito paṭṭhāya saṃkhepato ayaṃ anupubbikathā.

Ayaṃ hi lokanātho manussattaṃ liṅgasampattinyādinā vuttāni atthaṅgāni samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato pādamūle katamahābhinihāro samatimsapāramiyo pūrento catuvisatiyā boddhānaṃ santiḥs laddhahyākaraṇato anukamena pāramiyo pūretvā ānattbacariyāya lokattbacariyāya buddhattbacariyāya ca koṭiṃ patvā¹ Tusitabhavāno nibhattitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ thatvā dasasahassacakkavāladevatāhi buddhabhāvāya :

Kālo kho te mahāvira uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ
sadevakan tārāyāto bujjhassu amataṃ padam

ti āyācitamanussūpapattiyo tāsāṃ devatānaṃ patiṇṇānaṃ datvā katapañcamahāvīlokato Sakyarājakule Suddhodanamahārājassa gehe sato sampajāno mātukucchi-okkanto dasamāssa sato sampajāno tattha thatvā sato sampajāno tato nikkhanto Lumbinīvane laddhābhijātiko vividhā dhātiyo ādikatvā mahatā parihārena sammade (?) parihariyamāno anukkamena vuddhipatto tūsaṃ pāsādesu vividhanātakajana-parivuto devo viya sampattim anubhavanto jinṇavyādhi-matadassanena jātasamvego ānāssa paripākam gatattā kāmesu ādinavaṃ nekkhamme ca ānīsam sam disvā Rāhulakumārassa jātadivaso Channasahāyo Kanthakam assa-

¹ koṭipatvā, cd.

rājaṃ āruyha devatābhi vivaṭṭadvārena aḍḍharattikasaṃmaye mahābhiniikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā teneva rattāvasesena tiṇi rajjāni atikkamitvā Anomaṇaditiraṃ patvā Ghaṭṭikāramahābrahmuṇā ānāte arahattadhaje gahetvā pahbajito. Tāvad eva'ssa Saṭṭhikathoro viya ākappasampanno hntvā pāsādikena iriyāpatbena anukkamena Rājagahaṃ patvā tattha piṇḍāya caritvā Paṇḍavapahhatapabbhāre piṇḍapātāṃ paribhuñjitvā Māgadharājena rajjena nimantiyamāno taṃ paṭikkhipitvā Bhaggavassārāmaṃ gantvā tassa saṃayaṃ parigaṇhitvā tato Ālāruddakānaṃ saṃayaṃ pariggahitvā taṃ sabhaṃ analamkaritvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ gantvā tattha chabbassāni dukkarakārikāṃ katvā tāya ariyadhammapativedhassābhāvaṃ ūtvā nāyaṃ maggo bodhāyāti oḷārikaṃ ābāraṃ ābaranto katipāhena balaṃ gāhetvā Visākhāpṇṇaṃ amadivase Sujātāya dinnavarabhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā suvaṇṇapātiṃ nadiyā paṭisotaṃ khipitvā ajja buddho bhavissāmīti katasannitthāno sāyaṇhasaṃmaye Kālena nāgarājena abhitthutaguṇo Bodhimandaṃ āruyha acalaṭṭhāne pācīnalokadhātuaḥhimukho aparājita-pallaṅke nisīno caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ viriyaṃ atitthāya suriye anattaṅgamine yeva Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā pathaṃ mayāme pubbenivāsaṃ amussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhūṃ visoddetvā pacchimayāme paṭiccasamuppāde ānaṃ oṭāretvā¹ anulomapaṭilomaṃ paccayākāraṃ sammāsanto vipassanaṃ vaddhetvā eabbabuddhehi adhigataṃ anaññasādhāraṇaṃ sammāsambodhiṃ adhigantvā nibbānārammanāya phalaṃ samāpattiyaṃ tattheva sattāhaṃ vitināmetvā teneva nāyena itarasattāhe pi Bodhimandaṃ yeva vitināmetvā Rājāyatanamūle madhuppiṇḍikabhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā puna Ajapālanigrodhamūle nisīno dhammatāya dhammagambhīrataṃ paccavekkhitvā apposukkatāya cittaṇa matte mahābrahmuṇā āyācīto buddhacakkhūṇā lokaṃ oloketvā tikkhindriyaṃ mudindriyādiṇe satte disvā mahābrahmuṇo dhammadosanāya katapatiṇṇo "kassa nu kho ahaṃ pathamaṃ dhammaṃ desissāmi" ti āvajjanto Ālāruddakānaṃ kālakatabhāvaṃ ūtvā "bahūpakārā kho me pañcavaggiyā

¹ cd. okāretvā

ye maṃ padhānapabbhinnaṃ upatṭbahimsu. Yannūnāhaṃ tesam pañcavaggiyānaṃ paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ " ti cintetvā Āsāhipunnamāyaṃ mahābodhino Bārānasim uddissa aṭṭhārasayojanaṃ maggaṃ paṭipajjanto antarā magge Upakena ājivikena saddhiṃ mantetvā anukkamena Isipatanaṃ patvā tattha pañcavaggiye saññāpetvā dve mo bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitaḥhā ti Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantadesanāya Aññākoṇḍaññapamukhā aṭṭhārasa Brahmakoṭiyo dhammāmatam pāyetvā paṭipade Bhaddajittheraṃ pakkhassa dutiyāyaṃ Vappattheraṃ pakkhassa tatiyāyaṃ Mahānāmattheraṃ catutthiyaṃ Assajittheraṃ sotāpattimagge patitṭhāpetvā pañcamiyaṃ pana pakkhassa anattalakkaṇaeuttantadesanāya eabbe pi arahatte patitṭhāpetvā tato paraṃ Yasadārakapamukhe pañcapaññāseapurise Kappāsikavanasaṇḍe tiṃsamatte Bhaddavaggiye Gayāsise piṭṭhipāsāne saḥassamatte purāṇajaṭṭile ti evaṃ mahājanaṃ ariyabhūmiṃ otāretvā Bimbisārapamukhāni ekādasanahutāni sotāpattiphale ekanahutaṃ saraṇataye patitṭhāpetvā Veluvanaṃ paṭiggahetvā tattha viharanto Assajitherassa adhigatapaṭhamamagge Sañjayaṃ āpucchitvā saddhiṃ parisāya attano santikaṃ upagato Sāriputtamoggallāne aggaphalaṃ sacchikatvā sāvakaṇāpāramiyā matthakaṃ patte aggasāvakaṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā Kāludāyittherassa abhiyācanāya Kapilavatthum gantvā mānathaddhe nātake yamakaṇāpāṭihāriyena dametvā pitaraṃ anāgāmiṇiṇi Mahāpajāpatiṃ sotāpattiphale patitṭhāpetvā Nandakumāraṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ ca pabbajetvā punad eva Rājagahaṃ paccāgacchi.

Athāparena samayena satthari Vesālī¹ upanissūya kūtāgārasālāyaṃ viharante Suddhodana mahūrājā eetaçchat-tass'eva heṭṭhā va arahattaṃ sacchikatvā parinibbāyi. Atha Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajjāya cittaṃ uppejji. Tato Rohaṇinādītīre Kalahavivādasuttantadosanāya pariyo-sāne nikkhamitvā pabbajitānaṃ pañcaṇṇaṃ kumārasatānaṃ pādaparicārīkā ekajjhāsayaṃ 'va hutvā Mahāpajāpatiyā santikaṃ gantvā : " sabbā 'va satthu santike pabbajiseṃmū "

¹ Vesālī, ed.

ti Mahāpajāpatim¹ jetthikam katvā satthu santikam gantukāmā ahesum. Ayam ca Mahāpajāpatī pubbe pi ekavāram satthāram pabbajjam yācivā nālattha. Tasmā kappakam pakkosāpetvā kese chindāpetvā kāsāyāni acchādetvā sabhā tā Sākiyāniyo ādāya Vesālim gantvā Ānandatttherena dasabalam² yācāpetvā aṭṭhagarudhammapaṭiggahaṇena pabbajjam upasampadañca alattha. Itarā pana sabbā pi ekato upasampannā ahesum. Ayam ettha samkhopo. Vitthārato pan' ettha vatthum tattha tattha pāliyam āgatam eva.³

Evam upasampannā pana Mahāpajāpatī satthāram upasamkamitvā abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi. Ath' assā satthā dhammam desesi. Sā satthu santike⁴ kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Sesā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo Nandakovādapariyosāne arahattam pāpuṇimsu. Evam bhikkhunīsamghe suppatitṭhite puthubhūte tattha tattha gāmanigamajanapadarājadhānīsu kulitthiyo kulasunbhāyo kulakumāriyo buddhasubuddhatam dhammasudhammatam samghasuppatipattim ca sutvā sāsane abhippasannā samsāre ca jātasamvegā attano sāmike⁵ mātāpitaro ñātake ca anujānāpetvā sāsane uram datvā pabbajimsu.⁶ Pabbajitvā⁷ ca silācārasampannā satthuno ca therānam ca santike ovādam labhitvā ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo na cirass' ova arahattam sacchākaṃsu. Tā hi ndānādivasena tattha tattha bhāsītā gāthā pacchā samgītikērakehi ekajjam katvā ekanipātādivasena samgītīm āropayimsu. Imā theriyā gāthā nāmā ti. Tāsam nipātādivibhāgo heṭṭhā vutto yeva. Tattha nipātesu eko nipātādi. Tattha pi :

I.

Sukham supāhi Therike katvā colena pārutā
 upasanto hi te rāgo sukkhaḍḍakam va kumbhiyan⁸ ti
 ayam gāthā ādi. Tassā kā uppatti. Atīte kira aññatarā

¹ Mahāpaja pati, cd.

² dasaphalam, cd.

³ See especially Cullavagga x. 1.

⁴ bhikkhu santike, cd.

⁵ sāmikā, cd.

⁶ pabbajimsu, cd.

⁷ pabbajjitvā, cd.

⁸ kumbhiyā, cd.

kuladhītā Kouāgamanassa bhagavato kāle sāsane abhippa-
sannā hutvā satthāraṃ nimantetvā dutiyadivaso sākhamāṇ-
ḍapaṃ kāretvā vālikaṃ attharivā uparivitānaṃ bandhitvā
gandhapupphādini pūjaṃ katvā satthu kālaṃ ārocāpesi.
Satthā tattha gantvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Sā bhaga-
vantam vanditvā paññitena khādanīyena bhojanīyena pari-
bhūñjāpetvā bhagavantam bhuttāvīm¹ onītapattapāṇim
ticivarena acchādesi. Tassā bhagavā anumodanaṃ vatvā
pakkāmi. Sā yāvātāyukaṃ puññāni katvā āyupariyosāne
devaloke nibhattitvā ekaṃ buddhantaram sugatim saṃsa-
ranti Kassapabhagavato kāle patikule² nibhattitvā viññutaṃ
patvā saṃsāre jātssaṃvegā sāsano pabbajitvā upasampādetvā
vīsati vassasahassāni sīlaṃ pūretvā puthujjanakālakīriyaṃ
katvā sagge nibhattā ekaṃ buddhantaram saggasampattim
anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ khattiyama-
hāsālakule nibbatti. Tam thirasantasariratāya Therikā ti
voharimsu. Sāvayappattā kulapadesādinaṃ samānajatikkassa
khattiyakumārassa mātāpitūhi dinnā patidevatā³ hutvā
vasati.⁴ Satthu Vesāligamane sāsano paṭiladdhasaddhā upā-
sikā hutvā aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamitheriyā santike
dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajjāya rucim uppādetvā “ahaṃ pab-
hajissāmi” sāmikassārocesi. Sāmiko nānujānāti. Sāsane
katādhikāratāya yathāsukhaṃ dhammaṃ paccavekkhitvā
rūpārūpadhamme pariggahetvā vipassanaṃ anniyuttā viha-
rati. Ath’ ekadivasaṃ mahānase vyañjane paccamāno
mahati aggijālā utthahi. Sā aggijālā sakalahhājanaṃ tata-
taṭāyantaṃ jhūyati. Sā tam disvā tam evārammaṇaṃ katvā
suttūhutaṃ aniccatam upatthahantaṃ upadhāretvā tato
tattha dukkhānecānantatañ ca āropetvā vipassanaṃ anuk-
kamaṇa ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā anāgāmiphale paṭi-
ṭṭhahi. Sā tato patthāya āhharanaṃ vā alaṃkāraṃ vā na
dhāreti. Tassā⁵ sāmiko: “kasmā tvaṃ bhaddhe idāni pubbe
viya āhharanaṃ vā alaṃkāraṃ vā na dhāresi” ti vutte at-
tano gihibhāve abhabbhāvaṃ ārocetvā pabbajjaṃ anujā-
nāpesi. So Visākha-npāsako viya Dhammadinnaṃ⁶ mahatā

¹ bhuttāvi, ed.² paṭikulo, ed.³ paṭidevatā, ed.⁴ vasanti, ed.⁵ tassa, ed.⁶ Dhammadinnaṃ, ed.

parihārena Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santikaṃ netvā : “ imāṃ ayyā pabbājetthā ” ti āha. Atha Pajāpatigotamī taṃ pabbājetvā upasampādetvā vihāraṃ uetvā satthāraṃ dassesi. Satthā tassā pakatiyā diṭṭhārammaṇaṃ eva vibhāvento sukhaṃ eupāhīti gāthaṃ āha.

Tattha sukhaṃ ti bhāvanapūṃsakaniddeso. Supāhīti āpattivacanāṃ. Therike ti āmutavacanāṃ. Katvā colēna pārutā ti appicchatāya niyojanaṃ. Upasanto hi te rāgo ti paṭipattikittanaṃ. Sukkhaḍākaṃ vā ti upasametabbassa kilesassa asārabhāvanidassanaṃ. kumbhiyaṃ ti tadādhārassa aniccātucchādibhāvanidassanaṃ. Sukhaṃ ti cetāṃ itthādhivacanāṃ sukheṇa nidukkhā hntvā ti attho. Supāhīti nippajjanidassanaṃ cetāṃ catunnaṃ iriyāpathānaṃ. Tasmā cattāro pi iriyāpathe sukheṇ' eva kappehi eukhaṃ vihārā ti attho. Therike ti idaṃ yaḍi pi tasmā nāmakittanaṃ anvatthasāṃlābhāvato pana thire sāsane thirabhāvappatte thirchi silādidhammeḥi samannāgato ti attho. Katvā colēna pārutā ti paṃskūlakacolēhi cīvaraṃ katvā acchādisarīrā. Taṃ nivatthā c'eva pārutā ca. Upasanto hi te rāgo ti. Hisaddo hetvattho. Yasmā tava santāne uppajjanakakāmarāgo upasanto anāgāmimaggañāṇagginā daḍḍho idāni tadavasesaṃ rāgaṃ aggamaggañāṇagginā dahlitvā sukhaṃ supāhīti adhippāyo. Sukkhaḍākaṃ vā kumbhiyaṃ ti yathā taṃ pakke bhājane appakaṃ ḍākavyañjanaṃ mahatiyā aggijālāya pacamānaṃ jhāyitvā sussantaṃ rūpasammati yathā vā udakamisse ḍākavyañjane uddhanaṃ āropetvā pacamāne udake taṃ ciccitāyati udake pana chinne npasantaṃ eva hoti, evaṃ tava santāne kāmārāgo npasanto itarampi upasamitvā sukhaṃ supāhīti. Therī indriyānaṃ yathā paripākaṃ katattā satthu desanāvilāsena ca gāthāpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidaḥi arabattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apādāne :

Koṇāgamanabuddhassa maṇḍapo kārito mayā.
dhuvaṃ ticīvaraṃ dāsiṃ buddhassa lokabandhuno. 1.
Yam yaṃ janapadaṃ yāmi nigame rājadhāniyo¹

¹ rājatthāniyo, A.

sabbattha pūjito homi puññakammass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 2.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ bhavā sabbe samūhatā
 nāgī va handhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā. 3.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi buddhasēṭṭhassa santike
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 4.
 Paṭisambhidā catasso vimokkhā pi ca aṭṭha me
 chaḷābhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 5.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā therī udānenti tam ova gātham
 abhāsi. Tenāyaṃ gāthā tassā theriyā gāthā ahosi. Tattva
 theriyā vuttagāthāya¹ anavaseso rāgo pariggahito agga-
 maggena, tassa vūpasamassa adbhupetattā rāgavūpasam-
 en'eva c'ettha sabbesampi kilesānaṃ vūpasamo vutto ti
 datṭhabbaṃ. Tadekatṭhatāya sabbesaṃ kilesadhammanāṃ
 vūpasamasiddhito tathā hi vuccati

“Uddhaccavicikicchāhi² = yo moho sahaḥjo mato
 pahānekatṭhabhāvena rāgena sarakhehi so” ti.

Yathā c'ettha sabhesaṃ kilesānaṃ vūpasamo vutto evaṃ
 sabbatthāpi tesāṃ vūpasamo vutto ti veditabbaṃ. Pubba-
 bhāge tadaṅgavasena samathavipassanākhāṇe vikkham-
 hānavasena lakkhaṇe paṭipassaddhivasena vūpasama-
 siddhito, tena catubbidhassāpi pahānassa siddhi veditabbā.
 Tattha tadaṅgapahānena silasampadā siddhi vikkhambha-
 nappahānena samādhisampadā siddhi. Itarebī paññāsam-
 padā siddhi dassitā hoti. Pahānābhisamayā³ va sījḥanto
 yathā bhāvanābhisamayāṃ sādheti. Tasmim asati tada-
 bhāvato tathā sacchikiriyābhisamayāṃ pariññābhisam-
 ayaṃ ca sādheti evāti caturāsītisamayāsiddhiyā tisso
 sikkhā paṭipattiyā tivīdhakalyāṇatā pattivisuddhiyo ca
 paripuñṇā imāya gāthāya pakāsītā honti ti veditabbaṃ.

Aññatarā therī aññātāti nāmagottādivasena apākaṭā,
 ekā therilakkhaṇasampannā hikkhunī imaṃ gātham
 abhāsi ti adhippāyo.

Aññatarāya theriyā gātbāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ vuttāgo, ed.

² vicikicchāhi, ed.

II.

Mntts mnñcassu yogehi cando Rāhuggaho ivā
vippamuttēna cittenā anañā¹ bhññja piṇḍakam ti. 2.

Ayam Muttāya nāma sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayam pi purinabuddhesu katādhikārā, tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayam kusalam upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle kulagebhe nibbatitvā viññantam patvā ekadivasam satthāram rathiyam gacchantam disvā pasannamānasā pañcapatitṭhita vā vanditvā pīṭivegena satthu pādamūlo avakujjā nippajji. Sā tena puññakammena deva-loke nibbatitvā aparāparam sugatisu yeva saṃsaranatī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam brāhmaṇamahāsālakule² nibbatti. Muttā ti 'ssā nāmam aho si. Sā upanissaya-sampannatāya visativassakāle Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā sikkhamānā hutvā kammaṭṭhānam kathāpetvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti. Sā ekadivasam bhattakiccam katvā piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantā therinaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vattam dassetvā divatṭbānam gantvā raho nisinnā vipassanāmanasikāram ārabhi. Satthā surabhi-gandha-kūṭiyā nisinno³ va obhāsam vissajjetvā tassā purato nisinno viya attānam dassetvā Mntte muccassu yogehi ti imam gātham āba.

Tattha Mntte ti tassā ālapanam muccassu yogehi ti magga-paṭipāṭiyā kāmāyogādīhi catūhi yogehi muccāhi vimuttacittā hohi. Yathā kim? cando Rāhuggaho ivā ti Rāhūsaṅkhātato gahato cando viya upakkilesato muccassu. Vippamuttēna cittenā ti ariyamagge samucchēdavi-muttiyā sntthu vimuttēna cittaṃ. Ittham-bhūtalakkhaṇam cetam karaṇavacauam. Anāñā⁴ bhññja piṇḍakan ti kilesaṇam pahāya anañā⁴ hutvā ratṭha-piṇḍam bhññjeyyāsi. Yo hi kilese appahāya satthārā anuññātāpaccaye paribbñjati so sāno bhññjati nāma yathāha āyasmā Vakkulo: Sattābam eva kho ayam āvuso

¹ anañā, ed.

² osālāya kule, ed.

³ Anāñā, ed.

⁴ anañā, ed.

sāno ratthapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjati. Tasmā sāsane pabbajitena kāmaccchandādiṇaṃ pabāya anaṇo ¹ hutvā saddhādeyyaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ. Piṇḍa ka n ti desanāsisaṃ eva cattāro pi paccayā ² ti attho. Ahhiṇhaṃ ovadati ariyamagga-pattiyā, npakkilese ³ visodhento baṇso ovādaṃ deti, sā tasmaṃ ovāde thatvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Vipassissa hhagavato lokajetthassa tādino rathiyam paṭipannassa tārayantassa pāṇino 1.

Gharato nikkhamitvāna avakujjā nipajj' ahaṃ anukampako lokanātho ⁴ sisante akkama mama. 2.

Akkamitvāna sambuddho agamā lokanāyako tena cittappasādena Tusitaṃ upapajj' ahaṃ. ⁵ 3.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pe— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanti. 4.

Arabhattaṃ patvāna sū taṃ eva gāthaṃ ndānesi. pari-puṇṇasikkhā upasampajjitvā aparabbāge parinibbānakāle taṃ eva gāthaṃ añjhabhāsi ti.

Muttāya tberiyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

III.

Puṇṇe pūrassu dhammehi ti Puṇṇāya nāma sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kṇsalaṃ npacinantī bnddhasuññe loke Candabhāgāya nadiyā tīre kinnariyoniyaṃ nibhattā. Ekadivasaṃ tattha aññātaraṃ paccekabuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānasā naḷamālāya taṃ pūjivā ⁶ añjaliṃ paggayha atthāsi. Sā tena puññakammaṇa sugatisu ⁷ saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddbuppāde Sāvattbiyaṃ gabapatimabāsālakule nibbatti. Puṇṇā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā npanissayasampannatāya ⁸ vīṣati vassāni vasamānā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdha-

¹ aṇaṇo, cd.

² paccayo, cd.

³ upakkileso, cd.

⁴ lokajettho, A.

⁵ agamās' ahaṃ, A.

⁶ pūjitā, cd.

⁷ sugatiyo, cd.

⁸ npanissatāya, cd.

saddhā pabbajitvā¹ sikkhamānā eva hutvā vipassanaṃ ārabhi. Satthā tassā gaudhakuṭṭiyaṃ nisinno eva obhāsaṃ vissajjitvā :

Punṇe pūrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
paripunṇāya paṇṇāya tamokkhandhaṃ padālayā ti. || 3.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Tattha Punṇe ti tassā ālapanam. Pūrassu dhammehi ti sattatimsabodhipakkhiya-dhammehi paripunṇā hobi. Candopannarase-r-ivā ti. Rakāro padasandhikaro. Pannarase punṇamāsiyaṃ. Sabbāhi kalāhi paripunṇo cando viya. Paripunṇāya paṇṇāya ti solasannaṃ kiccānaṃ pāripūriyā paripunṇāya arahattamaggapaṇṇāya. Tamokkhandhaṃ padālayā ti tamokkhandhaṃ² bhavasesato bhinnasamuccbinnamohakkhandhapadālanena sah'eva sabbe pi kilesā padālitaṃ honti. Sā taṃ kathaṃ sntvā vipassanaṃ vaddhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Candabhāgānadītre ahoṣim kiṇṇarī tadā
addasaṃ virajaṃ huddhaṃ sayambhūṃ aparājitaṃ. 1.
Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
naḷamālaṃ gahehvāna sayambhūṃ abhipūjayaṃ. 2.
Tena kammena sukatenā agaṇchiṃ tidaṣaṃ gaṇaṃ³
chattimsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayaṃ. 3.
Dasannaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayaṃ
samvejayitvā me cittaṃ pabhaḥim⁴ anagāriyaṃ. 4.
Catunavute ito kappe yaṃ pupphaṃ⁵ abhipūjayaṃ
duggatiṃ⁶ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idam phalaṃ. 5.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 6.

Arabattaṃ pana patvā⁷ sā therī taṃ eva gāthaṃ ndānesi.

¹ pabbajjitvā, ed.

² tamohakkbandhaṃ, ed.

³ tidaṣaṃ gatiṃ, A.

⁴ pabhaḥim, P.

⁵ yapupphaṃ, P. ⁶ duggati, P. ⁷ patvāpana, ed.

Ayaṃ eva c'assā aññā¹ vyākaraṇagāthā hotī ti.
Puṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā

IV.

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāyā² ti Tissāya sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhāve vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalam upacinitvā sambhatakusalapaccayā imasmim buddhuppāde Kapilavattusmim Sākyaarājakule³ nibhattitvā vajrapattā bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā pacchā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā⁴ pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammam karoti. Tassā satthā heṭṭhāvuttanāyen'eva obhāsaṃ vissajjitvā :

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāya mā taṃ yogā upaccagum |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttā cara loke anāsavā ti. || 4.

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha Tisse ti tassālapanaṃ. Sikkhassu sikkhāyā ti adhisīlasikkhādikāya tividhāya sikkhāya sikkha, magga-sampayuttā tisso sikkhāyo sampādehi ti attho. Idāni tāsāṃ sampādane kāranaṃ āha. Mā taṃ yogā npaccagum ti manussattaṃ indriyā vekallaṃ buddhuppādo saddhāpatilābho ti. Ime yogā samayā dullabhakkaṇā taṃ mā atikkamum. Kāmayogādāyo ova vā te cattāro yogā. Mā upaccagum mā abhibhaveyyuṇi. Sabbayogavisaṃyuttā ti sahbehi kāmayogādībi yogehi vimuttā tato eva anāsavā hutvā loke ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārena viharāhīti attho. Sā taṃ gātham sutvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti ādinayaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanāyen'eva veditabbaṃ.

Tissāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

V—X.

Tisse yuñjassu⁵ dhammehi ti Tissāya theriyā

¹ aññam, ed.

² sikkha susikkhāya, ed.

³ Sakyar°, ed.

⁴ nikkamitvā, ed.

⁵ yuñja sndh°, ed.

gāthā, tassā vatthu Tissāya sikkhamānāya vatthusadisam. Ayam pana tberi hutvā arabattam pāpuṇi. Yathā ca ayam eva ito parā Dhīrā Dhīrā Mittā Bhadrā Upasamā¹ ti pañcannam therīnam vatthu ekasadisam eva. Sabbā pi imā Kapilavatthuvāsiniyo bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhim nikkhantā² obbāsagāthāya ca arahattam pattā t̥hapetvā sattamim.³ Sā pana ohhāsagāthāya vinā samvegam satthn santike laddham ovādam nissāya vipassanam nssukkāpetvā arabattam pāpuṇitvā⁴ udānavasena Dhīrā dhīrehi ti gātham abhāsi. Itarū pi arabattam patvā :

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaṇo tam mā upaccagā khaṇātītā bi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. 5.
 Dhīre nirodham phussehi paññāvupasamam sikkham āradhayāhi nibhānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. 6.
 Dhīrā dhīrebi dhammebi bbikkhunī bbāvitindriyā dhārehi antimam debam jetvā Māram eavāhanam. 7.
 Saddhāya pabbajitvāna Mitte mittaratā bhava bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiya. 8.
 Saddhāya pabbajitvāna Bbadre bhadraratā bhava bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemam anuttaram. 9.
 Upasame tare ogham maccendbeyyam suduttaram dhārebi antimam debam jetvā Māram savāhanam ti. 10.

gāthāyo abhāsimsu.

Tattba yuñjassu dhammehi ti samatbavipassanā-dhammehi ariye bi bodhipakkhiyadhammehi ca yuñja yogam karobi. Khaṇo tam mā upaccagā ti yo evam yogabhāvanam na karoti tam puggalam paṭirūpadese uppattikkhaṇo channam āyatanānam avekallakkhaṇo bnddhnppādakkhaṇo saddhāya paṭiladdbakkhaṇo sabbo pi ayam khaṇo atikkamati nāna. So khaṇo tam mā atikkami. Khaṇātītā ti ye hi khaṇam atītā yebi ca puggalehi so khaṇo atīto te nirayamhi eam appitā

¹ Upasamādhī, cd.

² nikkhandhā, cd.

³ sattamam, cd.

⁴ pāpuṇetvā, cd.

hutvā 'socanti. Tattha nibbattitvā mahādukkhaṃ paccanubhavanti ti attho.

Nirodhaṃ phussehī ti kilesanirodhaṃ phussa paṭilābhaṃ. Saññāvupasaṃsaṃ saṃkhaṃ ārādhayāhi nibbānaṃ ti kāmasaññādināṃ pāpasaññānaṃ upasaṃsaṃ nibbānaṃ accantasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhehi.

Dhīrā dhīrehi dhammehi ti viriyappadhānatāya dhīrehi tejjasadehi ariyamaggaḍḍhammehi. Bhāvitindriyā vaḍḍhitasaddhādindriyā. Dhīrā bhikkhūṇi vatthukāmehi savāhanaṃ kilesamāraṃ jinitvā āyatipunabbhavaṃ bhāvato antimaṃ dehaṃ dhārehi ti therī aññaṃ viyakatvā attānaṃ² dasseti.

Mitte ti taṃ ālapati. Mittaratā ti kalyāṇamittesu abhiratā. Tattha sakkārasaṃmāuaratā hohi. Bhāvehi kusale dhamme ti ariyamaggaḍḍhamme vaḍḍhehi. Yogakkhomaṃsa arahattassa nibbānaṃsa ca pattiyaṃ adhiḡamaṃ.

Bhadre ti taṃ ālapati. Bhadraratā ti bhadresu sīlādiddhammesu ratā abhiratā hohi. Yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ ti catūhi yogehi khemaṃ anuppadavaṃ. Anuttaraṃ ti suduttaraṃ nibbānaṃ. Tassa pattiyaṃ kusale bodhipakkhiyaḍḍhamme bhāvehi ti attho.

Upasame ti taṃ ālapati. Tare oghaṃ maccudheyyaṃ euduttaraṃ ti. Maccu ettha dhiyati ti maccudheyyaṃ. Anupacitakusalasambhārehi suṭṭhu duttaraṃ ti euduttaraṃ saṃsāraṃahoghaṃ. Tare ariyamaggaṇāvāya tāressāmi. Dhārehi antimaṃ dehaṃ ti tassa dhāraṇe no antimaṃ dehaṃ dharā hohi ti attho.

Tissāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Niṭṭhitā paṭhamavaggaṇṇanā.

XI.

Sumuttā sādhn mutt' amhī ti ādikā Muttatheriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha

² atthānaṃ, ed.

tattva bhavesu kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmim̐ huddhuppāde Kosalajanapade Oghāṭakaṣṣa nāma daḍḍabrahmaṇassa-dhitā hutvā nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattakāle ekassa khujja-brāhmaṇassa adamsu. Sā tena gharāvāsaṃ āroceti. Taṃ anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā¹ vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti. Tassā habiddhārammaṇesu cittaṃ vidhāvati. Sā taṃ niggaṇhāti.² Sumuttā eādhumuttā mhi ti gāthaṃ vadanti yeva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā eaha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
pāpino anugaṇhanto pindāya pāvisi puraṃ. 1.
Tassa āgacchato satthu sabbe nagaravāsino
haṭṭhatutṭhā samāgantvā vālikā akarimsu te. 2.
Vithisammajjanaṃ katvā kadalipunnakaddhaje
dhūmaṃ cunṇaṃ ca mālaṃ ca eakkāraṃ katvāna sat-
thuno 3.

Maṇḍapaṃ paṭiyādetvā nimantetvā vināyakaṃ
mahādānaṃ daditvāna sambodhim³ abhipatthayi. 4.
Padumuttaro mahāvīro tūraṃ eabbapāṇinaṃ
anumodaniyaṃ katvā vyākāsi aggapuggalo. 5.
Satasahassee atikkante kappo hessati bhaddako
bhavābhavē sukhāṃ laddhā pāpuṇissati bodhiyaṃ. 6.
Haṭṭhakammaṃ ca ye keci kadāci naranāriyo
anāgataṃ addhāne sabbe hessanti⁴ sammukhā. 7.
Tena kammavipākena cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
uppannā devahhavanaṃ tuyhaṃ te paricārikā. 8.
Dihhasukhaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ⁵ mānusaṃ ca asaṅkheyyaṃ⁶
anubhonti ciraṃ kālaṃ saṃsaritvā bhavābhavē. 9.
Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akari tadā
sukhumālā manussesu atho devapuresu ca 10.
Rūpaṃ bhogaṃ sayāṃ āyu atho kitti sukhāṃ piyaṃ
lahhāmi satthu taṃ sabbaṃ sṅkataṃ kammaṃ sampadaṃ. 11.
Pacchime bhavasampatte jātāhaṃ brahmaṇe kule

¹ pabbajitvā, cd.

² niggaṇhāti, cd.

³ sambodhi, P.

⁴ hiesanti, P.

⁵ asaṅkheyyaṃ, P.

⁶ mānusaṃ ca asaṅkheyyaṃ, P.

sukhumālahatthapādā ramauiye uivesane. 12.
Sabbakālam pi paṭhavim apassāma' aulāṇakatam
cikkhallabhūmim asucim¹ apassāmi kudācanam. 13.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayham katam buddhassa sāsuan ti. 14.

Arahattam pana patvā udānenti :

Sumuttā sādhu mutt' amhi tīhi khujjehi muttiyā |
udukhalena musalena patinā khujjakeua ca |
mutt' amhi jātimaraṇā bhavanetti samūhatā ti. || 11.

Imam gātham abhāsi. Tattha sumuttā ti sutthu
muttā. Sādhu mutt' amhi ti sādhu sammad eva muttā
amhi. Kuto pana sumuttā sādhu muttā ti āha? Tīhi
khujjehi muttiyā ti vaṇkakehi parimuttiyā ti attho.

Iti tāni sarūpato dassenti udukkhalena musalena
patinā khujjakeua cā ti āha. Udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ
pakkhipantiyā parivattentiya musaleua kottentiya piṭṭhi
ouāmetabbā hoti ti.² Khujjakāraṇahetutāya tad ubhayam
khujjau ti vuttam. Sāṃiko³ pañ assā khujjo eva. Idāni
yassā muttiyā nidassanavasena tīhi khujjehi mutti vuttā
tam eva dassenti mutt' amhi jātimaraṇā ti vatvā
tattha kāraṇam āha. Bhavanetti samūhatā⁴ ti
tass' attho na kevalam mahatikhujjehi eva muttā. Atha
kho saḥbasmā jarāmarāṇā pi yasmā saḥbassa pi bhava-
nettiyāyikā taṇhā aggamaggeua mayā samugghatitā⁵ ti.

Muttathsriyā gāthāvaṇṇauā samattā.

XII.

Chaudajātā avasāye ti Dhammadinnattheriyā
gāthā. Sā kira Padumuttarahnddhakāle Haṃsavatīnagare
parādhinavuttikā hntvā jīvati.⁶ Nirodhato vuṭṭhitassa
aggasāvakassa pūjāsakkārapubbakam dānam datvā devaloke
nibbattā. Tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranā Phus-
sassa bhagavato kāle satthu vemātikabhātikanam kammi-

¹ oḥhūmi asnei, P.

² hohiti, cd.

³ sāṃikā, cd.

⁴ samohatā, cd.

⁵ sammuggho, cd.

⁶ jīvanti, cd.

kassa gehe vasamānānaṃ dānaṃ paṭicca ekaṃ dehi ti sāmikena vutte dve denti bahun pññāṃ katvā Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsikarañño gehe paṭisandhim gahetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasahassāni brahmacariyaṃ caritvā ekaṃ bnddantaram devamanassēu saṃsarantī imasmim buddhnpāde Rājagahe kulageho sā nibbattitvā vayappattā Visākhassa setṭhino gehe gantvā—ath' ekadivasaṃ Visākho setṭhi satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā anāgāmi hutvā gharaṃ gantvā pāsādaṃ abhiruhanto sopānamattbake dhītāya Dhammadinnāya sārītabatthaṃ anālambitvā 'va pāsādaṃ 'bhiruhitvā bhuñjamāno pi tuṇhibhūto va bhuñji. Dhammadinnā taṃ apadbāretvā "ayyaputta kasmā tvaṃ mama haṭṭhaṃ nālambi, bhuñjamāno pi na kiñci katthesi? Atthi nu kho mayhaṃ doo" ti āha? Visākho "Dhammadinne¹ na te doso atthi, ahaṃ pana ajja paṭṭhāya itthisarīraṃ phusituṃ āhāre ca lolabhāvaṃ kātuṃ anaraho. Tādiso mayā dhammo paṭividdho, tvaṃ pana eace icchasi imasmim yeva gehe vasa, no ce icchasi yattakena dhanena te attho tattakaṃ gahetvā kulagharaṃ gacchāhi" ti āha. "Nāhaṃ ayyaputta tassāgantngamaṇaṃ āgamissāmi, pabbajjaṃ me anujānāhi" ti Visākho "sādhu² Dhammadinne" ti taṃ suvaṇṇasivikāya bhikkhunnupassayaṃ pesesi. Sā pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā katipāhaṃ tattha vasitvā vivekāvasaṃ vasitukāma ācariyupajjhāyānaṃ santikaṃ gantvā "ayye ākinnapaṭṭhāne mayhaṃ cittaṃ na ramati gāmakāvāsaṃ gacchāmi" ti āha. Bhikkhuniyo taṃ gāmakāvāsaṃ nayimsu. Sā tattha vasati. Atite madditasamkhāratāya nacirase'eva eaha paṭisambhidāhi arabattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padnuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ knle aññatare ahaṃ
parakammakārī āsiṃ nipakā silasaṃvutā. 2.
Padnuttaraḥ bnddhassa Sujāto aggasāvako

¹ Dhammadinnā, cd.

² sādhu om., cd.

vihārā abhinikkhamma piṇḍapēṭṭāya gacchati.¹ 3.
 Ghaṭaṃ gaheṭvā gacchanti tadā ndakahārikā
 taṃ disvā adadaṃ pūvaṃ² pasannā sehi pāpihi. 4.
 Paṭiggahetvā tattheva nisinno paribhuñji so
 tato netvāna taṃ gehaṃ adāsiṃ tasea hhojanaṃ. 5.
 Tato me ayyako tuṭṭho akari sunisam sakaṃ
 sassuyā samāgantvāna³ eamhuddhaṃ abhivādayiṃ. 6.
 Tadā eo dhammakathikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ⁴ parikittayaṃ
 ṭhapesi etadaggamhi; taṃ eutvā muditā ahaṃ. 7.
 Nimantayitvā eugataṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ
 mahādānaṃ daditvāna⁵ taṃ ṭhānaṃ ahipatthayaṃ. 8.
 Tato maṃ sugato āha ghananinnādasueeare⁶
 samuṭṭhānaniggatā tvaṃ sasamghaparivesike.⁷ 9.
 Saddhammaeavane yutte guṇavaddhitamānae⁸
 bhadda bhavassu⁹ mnditā lacchase paṇidhiphalaṃ.¹⁰ 10.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasamhbavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 11.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Dhammadinnā ti nāmena hessasi¹¹ satthu sāvikā. 12.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ mahāmuniṃ¹²
 mettacittā paricaraṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 13.
 Tena kammena eukatena cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ tāvatimeaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 14.
 Imaeṃ bhaddake kappe brahmahandhū mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 15.
 Upatṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 16.
 Chatṭhā tassās' ahaṃ dhītā Sudhammā iti vīeūtā
 dhammaṃ eutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayaṃ. 17.
 Nānojānāsi maṃ tāto,¹³ agāre va tadā mayam¹⁴

¹ pattam ādayag°, A.

² adadiṃ, P.; pūvaṃ, A.

³ eahaganvāna, A. ⁴ bhikkhuni, P. ⁵ adatvāna, P.

⁶ gharadinnaasassurika, P.; mamupatṭhānanirate, A.

⁷ eamghāpariveekā, P. ⁸ yuttā °manasā, P.

⁹ avassam, P.

¹⁰ lacchaṃ sapaṇ°, P.

¹¹ hessati. A.

¹² mahāmuni, P.

¹³ anujāni tato tato, P.

¹⁴ agāre tālayā mayam, P.

vīsa vassasahassāni vicarimha ¹ atanditā ² 18.
 Komāriṃ ³ brahmacariyaṃ ⁴ rājakaññā sukhedhita
 buddhopatṭhānaniratā ⁵ muditā satta dhītarō. 19.
 Samanī Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhuni Bhikkhudāyikā
 Dhammā ceva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṃghadāyikā. 20.
 Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Gotamī ca ahaṃ o'eva Visākhā hoti sattamī. 21.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ tāvatimsaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 22.
 Pacchime ca hhave dāni Girihhajapuruttame
 jātā seṭṭhikule phite ⁶ sahhakāmasamiddhine. ⁷ 23.
 Yadā ⁸ rūpaguṇopetā pathame yobhane tṭhitā
 tadā parakulaṃ gantvā vasiṃ sukhasamappitā. 24.
 Upetvā ⁹ lokasaraṇaṃ suṇitvā dhammadesanaṃ
 anāgāmiṃ phalaṃ patto sāmiko me subuddhimā. 25.
 Tadā taṃ anujānetvā ¹⁰ pahhajim anagāriyaṃ
 Naciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 26.
 Tadā upāsako so maṃ ¹¹ upagantvā apucchatha
 gambhire nipuṇe ¹² pañhe, te sabbe vyākariṃ ahaṃ. 27.
 Jino tasmim guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge tṭhapesi maṃ
 bhikkhunim dhammakathikaṃ, u'aññaṃ passāmedisaṃ. 28.
 Dhammadinnā yathā dhīrā evaṃ dhāretha bhikkhavo
 evāhaṃ paṇḍitā homi ¹³ uāyakenānukampitā. 29.
 Pariciṇṇo mayā satthā ¹⁴ katam huddhassa sāsanaṃ
 obhito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 30.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 31.
 Iddhīsu ca vasi homi dihhāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsanaakārikā. 32.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibhacakkhūṃ visodhitam
 khepetvā āsava sabbe visuddh' amhi sunimmaḷā. 33.

¹ vicaramhi, P.² atandikā, A.³ komāri, P.⁴ brahmacariyā, P.⁵ o'niyatā, P.⁶ tṭhite, P.⁷ o'samiddhino, P.⁸ tadā, P.⁹ upetā, P.¹⁰ tadāhaṃ anujānitvā, P.¹¹ sā maṃ, P.¹² nipuṇe, P.¹³ evāyaṃ paṇḍitā jātā, P.¹⁴ pariciṇṇo yo tatthā, P.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 34.

Arahattam pana patvā mayham matthakam pattam,
idāni idha vasitvā kiṃ karissāmi. “Rājagaham eva gantvā
satthāraṇ ca vandissāmi bahū ca me ñatakā puññāni karis-
santi” ti bhikkhunhi saddhim Rājagaham eva paccāgatā.¹
Visākho tassā āgatahhāvam ñatvā sutvā tassā² adhiḡamaṃ
vimamsanto³ pañcakkhandhādivasena pañham pucchi.
Dhammadinnā sunissitena⁴ satthena kumndanāle chin-
danti viya pucchitam pañham vissajjesi. Visākho sabham
pucchāvissajjananissayaṃ satthu ārocesi. Satthā “paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinuā bhikkhuni” ti ādinā tam pasamsanto
sabhaññutañāṇena saddhim sandhetvā⁵ vyākatahhāvam
paveditvā tam eva Cūlavedallasuttam atthupattim katvā
tam dhammakathikānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne
ṭhapesi. Tadā pana sā tasmim gāmakāvāse vasanti
hetthimamagge adhiḡantvā aggaṃaggaṭṭhāya vipassanaṃ
paṭṭhapesi. Tadā:

Chandajātā avasāye⁶ manasā ca phutā siyā

kāmesu appaṭibaddhacittā uddhamsoṭā vimuccatī ti. 12.

Imaṃ gātham abhāsi. Tattha cha nd a j ā t ā ti agga-
phalattham jātacchanda. A v a s ā y e⁶ ti. Avasāyo vuccati
avasānaṃ niṭṭhānaṃ, tam pi kāmesu appaṭibaddhacitta-
tāya⁷ uddhamsoṭā ti vakkhamānattā samaṇakiccassa niṭ-
ṭhānaṃ veditabbaṃ yassa kassaci. Tasmā padadvayenāpi
appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemam patthayamānā ti
ayam ettho vuttā⁸hoti. Manasā ca phutā siyā ti
hetthimehi nītimaggacittehi niṭṭhānaṃ phutā phusitā
hhaveyya. Kāmesu ca appaṭibaddhacittā⁹ ti
anāgāmiṃmaggaavasena kāmesu na paṭibaddhacittā.¹⁰ U d -
d h a m s o ṭ ā ti uddham eva maggasoto saṃsārasoto ca

¹ paccāgatā, cd. ² tassa, cd. ³ vimamsato, cd.

⁴ sunissitena, cd. ⁵ sanditvā, cd. ⁶ avasāyi, cd.

⁷ appaṭipannacitto, cd. ⁸ vutto, cd.

⁹ appaṭibandhac°, cd. ¹⁰ paṭibandhac°, cd.

ekissā ti niddhamsoṭā anāgāmino hi yathā aggamaggā ca uppajjati. Na aññā evaṃ avihādisu uppannassa yā vā kaṇiṭṭhā uddham eva uppatti hoti ti.

Dhammadinnāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XIII.

Karotha buddhasāsanan ti Visākhāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Dhirātheriyā vatthusadisam eva. Sā arahattam patvā vimuttisukhena vītināmenti :—

Karotha huddhasāsanam yam katvānānutappati
khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdathā ti. 13.

Imāya gāthāya aññam vyākāsi. Tattha karotha huddhasāsanan ti huddhānam sāsanam ovādam anusīṭṭham karotha yathānusīṭṭhi paṭipajjathā ti attho. Yam katvānānutappati ti anusīṭṭhikavā karaṇahetu na anntappati takkarassa sammad eva adhippāyānam samijjhanato. Khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdathā ti. Idam yasmā sayam pacchāhhatam piṇḍapātaṭṭhikantā ācariyupajjhāyānam vattam dassetvā attano divāṭṭhāne pādam dhovitvā raho nisinnā arahattamatthakam pāpesi. Tasmā tattha aññe pi niyojenti avoca.

Visākhāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XIV.

Dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti Sumanāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthn Tissātheriyā vatthusadisam. Imissā pi hi satthā obhāsam vissajjetvā purato nisinno viya attānam dassetvā :

“Dhātuyo dnkkhato disvā mā jāti punar āgami
bhava chandam virājetvā npasantā carissasi.” 14.

Imam gātham āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam

pāpuni. Tattha dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti santatim pariyāpannā dukkhādidhātuyo¹ itarā pi ca udayabhayassa² patipilānādinā dukkhā ti ñāṇacakkhunā disvā mā jāti punar āgami ti puna jātiyati punabbhavaṃ mā uggañchi. Bhave chandaṃ virājetvā ti kāmābhavādi ke saḥasmiṃ bhava taṇhā chandaṃ virāgasamkhātena maggena pajahitvā upasantā carissasi ti saḥaso na kilesatāya nibhutā viharissasi.³ Ettha ca dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti iminā dukkhānupassanāmukhena vipassanā dassitā. Bhave chandaṃ virājetvā ti iminā maggo. Upasantā⁴ carissasi ti iminā saupādisesā nibhānadhātu. Mā jāti punar āgami ti imiṇā anupādisesā⁵ nibhānadhātū dassitā ti datṭhahham.

Sumanāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XV.

Kāyena samvutā āsi ti Uttarāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā pi vatthu Tissātheriyā vatthusadisam. Sā pi hi Sākyakulappasutā bodhisattassa orodhahhntā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhiṃ nikkhantā ohhāsagāthāya arahattaṃ patvā pana :

Kāyena samvutā āsi vācāya uda cetasā
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abhuyha sītiḥhūt' amhi uihhutā ti || 15.

Udānavasena taṃ eva gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha kāyena samvutā āsi ti kāyikena samvutā ahosi ti. Vācāya ti vācasikena samvutā āsi ti yojanā. Padadvaysuāpi saṃsa-samvaram āha. Udā ti aṭṭha. Cetasā ti samādhicittena. Etena vipassanābhāvauaṃ āha. Samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abhuyhā ti sānusayam. Sahavā avijjāya hi paṭiochādanādinave bhavattays taṇhā uppajjati.

Aparo nayo kāyena samvutā ti sammākamman-

¹ cakkhādicatuyo, cd.

² udayabhassa, cd.

³ viharissati, cd. ⁴ maggopasantā, cd. ⁵ anupādā, cd.

tena sabbaso micchākammantassa pahānā maggasaṃvaren'sva kāysa samvutā āsi. Vācāyā ti sammāvācāya sabbaso micchāvācāya pahānā maggasaṃvaren'eva vācāya samvutā āsi ti attho. Cetasā ti samādhinā. Ostosīsenā h'ettha samādhi vutto. Sammāsamādhigahaṇṇaṇa ekalakkhaṇā sammādiṭṭhiādayo gahitā 'va hontī ti maggasaṃvarena abhiṇṇādikassa asaṃvarassa anavasesato pahānaṃ dassitaṃ hoti. Ten'sva samūlaṃ¹ taṇhaṃ abbnyhā² sītibhūt' amhi nihhūtā ti sabbaso kilesaparilāhābhāvena sītibhāvappattā annpādisesanibbānadhātuyā nibbutā amhiti.

Uttarāya theriyā gāthāvannaṇā samattā.

XVI.

Sukhaṃ tvam³ vuḍḍhike sehi ti Sumanāya vuḍḍhapabbajitāya gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā⁴ imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ Mahākosalarāñño bhagini hutvā nibbatti. Sā satthārā rañño Passnadissa Kosalassa "cattāro kho mahārāja daharā⁵ na uññātabhā" ti ādinā desitaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā laddhapasādā saraṇesu silesu ca patitṭhāya pabbajitnkāmā⁶ pi "ayyakam paṭijaggissāmi" ti cirakālaṃ vītināmetvā aparabhāgs ayyikāya⁷ kālāṃkatāya raññā⁸ saddhiṃ mahagghāni attharaṇapāvuraṇāni gāhāpetvā vihāraṃ gantvā saṃghassa dāpetvā satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā anāgāmiphalaṃ patitṭhitā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Satthā tassā ñānaparipākaṃ disvā :

Sukhaṃ tvam vuḍḍhike sehi katvā coḷena pārntā npasanto hi te rāgo sītibhūtā⁹ si nibbutā ti. 16.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāṇaṃ saha¹⁰ paṭi-

¹ tenevāssam°, cd. ² abbnnyhā ti, cd. ³ tvam om. cd.

⁴ npanicitvā, cd. ⁵ daharā ti, cd. ⁶ pabbajjituko°, cd.

⁷ ayyikā, cd.

⁸ raññāya, cd.

⁹ sītibhūt'amhi, cd.

¹⁰ sahi, cd.

sambbidāhi arahattam patvā ndānavasena tam eva gātham abhāsi. Idam eva c'assā aññam vyākaraṇam ahosi. Sā tāvad eva pabbaji.¹ Gātbāya pana vaddhikehi vuḍḍho yo vuḍḍho ti² attho. Ayam pana silādiguṇehi pi vuḍḍhā. Tberiyā vuttagāthāya catutthapade sitibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti yojetabbam. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Vnddhapabbajitāya Sumanāya gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVII.

Piṇḍapātāṃ caritvānā ti Dhammāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭūpanissayam kusalam upacinitvā sambhavā puññasambhārā imasmim bnddhuppāde Sāvattiyam kulaghare nibbattitvā vayappattā patirūpassa sāmikassa geham gantvā sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitukāmā hutvā sāmikena ananuññatā pacchā sāmike kālaṅkate pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammam karonti ekadivasam bhikkhāya caritvā vihāram āgacchanti parivattitvā tam eva ārammaṇam katvā vipassanam vaddhetvā saha paṭisambbidāhi arahattam patvā :

Piṇḍapātāṃ caritvāna daṇḍam olnbbha dnbbalā

vedhamānchi gatthehi tatth'eva nipati chamā

disvā ādinavam kāye atha cittaṃ vimucci³ me ti. 17.

Udānavasena imam gātham abhāsi. Tattha piṇḍapātāṃ caritvāna daṇḍam olnbbbā ti piṇḍapātattāya yaṭṭhiupattibambhena nagare vicaritvā bhikkhāya āhinetvā. Chamā ti chamāyam. Bhūmiyam pādāya avasānena bhūmiyam nipatanti ti attho. Disvā ādinavam kāye ti asubbānicca dukkhānantatādīhi nānappakārehi pāde dosam paññācakkhunā disvā.

Attha cittaṃ vimucci me ti ādinavānupassanāya parato pavattehi nibbidānupassanādīhi vikkhambhana-

¹ pabbajji, cd.

² vuddhe ti, cd.

³ vimucca, cd.

vasena mama cittaṃ kilesacittaṃ kilesehi vimucci¹ puna maggaphalehi yathākkamaṃ samuccheda vasena ceva paṭi-passaddhivasena ca saḥhaso vimucci. Vimuttaṃ na dāni'ssā vimoccatthaṃ² atthīti. Idam eva c'assa aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣi ti.

Dhammāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVIII.

Hitvā³ gharaṃ pabbajitā ti Saṃghāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Dhīrātheriyā vatthusadisam. Gāthā pana :

Hitvā ghare pabbajitvā⁴ hitvā puttaṃ⁵ pasupiyaṃ hitvā rāgaṃ ca dosaṃ⁶ ca avijjaṃ ca virājiya samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha upasant' amhi nibbutā ti. 18.

gāthā abhāsi. Tattha hitvā ti chaddetvā. Ghare ti geḥaṃ. Gharasaddo⁷ hi ekasmiṃ abhidheyye kadāci bahusu bijaṃ viya rūḥhivasena vohariyati. Hitvā puttaṃ pasu piyaṃ ti piyāyitabbe ceva gavādimahisādikesu ca tappatīhandhachandarāgappahānena pabāya. Hitvā rāgaṃ ca dosaṃ ca ti rajjanasabhāvaṃ rāgaṃ dussana-sabhāvaṃ dosaṃ ca ariyamaggena samucchinditvā. Avijjaṃ ca virājiyā ti saḥbhākusalesu pubbaṅgamaṃ moḥaṃ ca virājitvā maggena samugghātetvā icceva attho. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Saṃghāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Ekanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XIX.

Dukanipāte āturaṃ asuciṃ⁸ pūtiṃ⁹ ti ādikā Abhirūpanandāya sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Vipas-

¹ vimuccinā, cd.

² imeva, cd.

³ hetvā, cd.

⁴ pabbajitā, cd.

⁵ muttaṃ, cd.

⁶ desaṃ, cd.

⁷ esaddā, cd.

⁸ asuci, cd.

⁹ sūtiṃ, cd.

sisṣa bhagavato kāle Bandbumatinagare gahapatimahāsā-
lassa dhītā hutvā satthū santike dhammaṃ sutvā sarāpesu
ca sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhitā satthari parinibhute dhātuncetiyāṃ
ratanapaṭimaṇḍitena suvaṇṇachattena pūjaṃ katvā kālaṃ
katvā sagge nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃ-
saranti imasmiṃ huddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Khema-
kassa Sakkassa aggamahesiyā kucchismiṃ nibbatti. Nandā
ti'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā atthabhāvassa ativiya rūpasobhag-
gappattiyā abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā.

Abhirūpanandā nāma tveva paññāyittha. Tassā vayap-
pattāya¹ dhareyyadivase yeva Carabhūto Sākyakumāro
kālaṃ akāsi. Atha naṃ mātāpitara akāmaṃ pabbājesuṃ.
Sā pabbajitvā pi rūpaṃ nissāya uppannamadā. Sattbā
rūpaṃ vivaṇṇeti² garahati anekapariyāyena rūpe ādīna-
vaṃ dasseti ti buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ na gacchati. Bhagavā
tassā nānaparipākāṃ nātvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ³ ānāpesi
“sabbā pi bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ovādaṃ āgacchantū” ti.
Sā attano vāre sampatte aññaṃ pesesi. Bhagavā “vāre
sampatte attano 'va āgantabbaṃ na aññaṃ⁴ pesetabban
ti” āha. Sā⁵ satthū ānaṃ laṅghitaṃ asakkonti bhikkhu-
nīhi saddbim buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ⁶ agamāsi. Bhagavā
iddhiyā ekaṃ abhirūpaṃ māpetvā puna jarājiṇṇaṃ das-
setvā saṃvegaṃ uppādetvā :

Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ⁷ passa Nande samussayaṃ
asubbhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitāṃ. 19.

Animittaṃ ca bhāvehi mānānusayaṃ ujjaha
tato mānābbisamayaṃ upasanta carissasi ti. 20.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tāsaṃ attbo heṭṭhā vuttanayo⁸
eva. Gāthāpariyosāne Abhirūpanandā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Bandhumā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikaṃ cārayāṃ' ahaṃ.⁹ 1.

¹ vayappattā, cd.

² vivanneti, cd.

³ Mahāpajāpati, cd.

⁴ añña, cd.

⁵ So, cd.

⁶ baddhup, cd.

⁷ pūti, cd.

⁸ vuttanayā, cd.

⁹ ekaccaṃ vādayamaṃ, B. ; ekicchā cārayāṃ' ahaṃ, A.

Rahogatā nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā¹
 ādāya gamaniyaṃ hi kusalaṃ n'atthi me kataṃ.² 2.
 Mahābhitāpaṃ kaṭukaṃ ghorarūpaṃ sudāruṇaṃ
 nirayaṃ nūna³ gacchāmi ettha me n'atthi saṃsayo. 3.
⁴ Evāhaṃ cintayitvāna paṇaṃsetvāna mānaṃsaṃ⁴
 rājānaṃ upasaṃgamaṃ⁵ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim. 4.
⁶ Itthitā mama yaṃ dēva purisānugatā sadā⁶
 ekaṃ me samaṇaṃ dehi hhojayissāmi khattiya. 5.
 Adāsi me tadā rājā⁷ samaṇaṃ bhāvitindriyaṃ
 tassa pattaṃ⁸ gahetvāna paramanuena pūrayim. 6.
 Pūrayitvā paramannaṃ saḥassagghanaṃ ahaṃ
 vatthayugena chādetvā adāsi tntṭhamānaṃ. 7.
 Tena kammena sṃkatena cetaṇāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānaṃsaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 8.
 Saḥassaṃ devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim
 saḥassaṃ cakkaṇṇaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 9.
 Padesarajjāṃ vipulaṃ gaṇaṇāto asaṃkhayaṃ
 nānāvidhaṃ balaṃ puṇṇaṃ tassa kammaṃ phalaṃ tato. 10.
 Uppalass' eva me vaṇṇā abhirūpā sudassanā
 itthisabbaṅgasampannā abhiṇṇatā jūtiṇḍharā. 11.
 Pacchime bhavaṃsaṃpatte ajāyim Sākiyakule
 nārisaḥassapaṃmokkaḥ Suddhodanasutass' ahaṃ. 12.
 Nibbinditvā agāre 'haṃ paṇḍitaṃ anagāriyaṃ
 sattaṃsaṃ rattiṃsaṃpatvā catṭsaṃsaṃ apāpunim. 13.
 Civaṃsaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paṇḍitaṃ sayanāsaṃsaṃ
 parimetuṃ na sakkomi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Yaṃ mayhaṃ purimaṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ jāvitaṃ muni
 tṇh' atthāya mahāvīra paricijṇaṃ balaṃ mayā. 15.
 Ekatiṃsaṃ ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 16.
 Dve gatiṃ pajānāmi devattaṃ atha mānaṃsaṃ
 aññaṃ gatiṃ na jānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 17.

¹ evaṃ cintesi tāvade, P.

² kusalaṃ me kataṃ n'atthi ādāya gamiyaṃ mama, P.

³ nidassaṃ nūna, P.

^{4—4} not in A.

⁵ upasaṃgantvā, P.

^{6—6} not in A.

⁷ maharājā, A.

⁸ tappayim, A. B.

Ucces kule pajānāmi tayo sāls mahādhans
 aññam kulam na jānāmi piṇḍapātass' idam phalam. 18.
 Bhavābhavave saṃsaritvā sukkamūlena coditā
 amanāpaṃ na passāmi somanassakatam phalam. 19.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātunā
 cetopariyaññāssa vasī homi mahāmune. 20.
 Pubbenivāsam jānāmi dibbacakkbum visodhitam
 sabbāsavā parikkhīnā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 21.
 Attbadbammaṇiruttīsu paṭibbāne tatb' eva ca
 ñāṇam mama mahāvira uppannam tava santike. 22.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam buddbassa sāsā-
 nan ti. 23.

Arabattam patvā pana sā sayam pi udāuavasena tā
 yeva gāthā abhāsi. Idha-m-eva o' assā aññam vyākaraṇam
 ahoṣi ti.

Abbirūpanaudāya theriyā gātbāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XX.

Ye ime satta bojjaūgā ti ādikā Jentāya tberiyā
 gāthā. Tassā atitam paccuppanuam ca vattbu Ahhirūpa-
 nandāvatthusadisam. Ayam pana Vesāliyam Licchavirā-
 jaknis nibbatti ti. Ayam eva viseso: Sattbārā desitam
 dhammam sutvā desanāpariyosāne arabattam patvā attano
 adhigatam viṣṣam paccavekkhitvā pitivassna :

Ye ime satta bojjaūgā maggā nibbānapattiyā
 bhāvitā ts mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. 21.

Diṭṭho hi mo so bhagavā antimo 'yam samussayo
 vikkhīno jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo ti. 22.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ye ime satta boj-
 jaūgā ti ye ime satta¹ dhammavicayaviriyapītipas-
 saddbisamādhiupekkhā saṃkhātā bodhiyā yatbāvuttāya

¹ ime sati, ed.

dhammasāmaggiyā bodhissavā bojjaṅgassa samāṅgino puggalassa aṅgabhūtatā bojjaṅgā ti laddhanāmā satta dhammā. Maggā nibbānapattiyā¹ ti nibbānādhigamassa upāyabhūtā. Bhāvitā te mayā sahbe yathā buddhena desitā ti te sattatimsa bodhipakkhiyadhammā sahbehi mayā yathā buddhena bhagavatā desitā tathā mayā uppāditā² vadāhitā ca. Diṭṭho hi³ me so bhagavā ti hisaddo hetuattbo. Yasmā so bhagavā dhammakāyo sammāsambuddho attano adhigataariyadhammadassanena diṭṭho tasmā antimo 'yaṃ samussayo' ti yojanā. Ariyadhammadassanena hi buddhā bhagavanto aññe ca ariyā diṭṭhā nāma honti, na rūpakāyadassanamattena yathāha: "Yo kho Vakkali dhammaṃ passati so maṃ passati" ti. "Sutavā ca kho ariyasāvako bhikkhave ariyānaṃ dassāvī" ti ca ādi. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Jentāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXI.

Sumuttike ti ādikā Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ daḍḍakule nibhattitvā vayappattā aññatarassa naḷakārassa diṇṇā paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikaṃ puttam lahitvā tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Tato paṭṭhāya Sumaṅgalamātā ti paññāyittha. Yasmā pañ' assā nāmaṃ⁴ gottam na pākaṭam, tasmā aññatarā bhikkhunī asaññātā ti⁵ pāliyaṃ vuttā.⁶ So pi 'ssā putto⁷ viññutam patto pabbajitvā saha paṭisamhhidāhi arahattam patvā Sumaṅgalathero ti pākaṭo ahosi. Tassa mātā bhikkhuni pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karouti ekadivasam gihikāle attanā pattadukkham paccavekkhitvā sam-

¹ nihhanap°, cd.

² uppādikā, cd.

³ diṭṭbo ti, cd.

⁴ nāma, cd.

⁵ asaññā ti, cd.

⁶ vuttam, cd.

⁷ putto, om. cd.

vegajātā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā udānenti :

Sumuttike eumuttikā sādhu muttik' ¹ amhi musalassa ahiriko me chattaṃ vā pi ukkhalikā me daddubhāvā. ² 23. Rāgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindanti viharāmi ³ eā rukkhamūlaṃ upagamma aho eukhaṃ ti snkhato jhāyāmi ti. 24.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha s u m u t t i k e ti sumuttā. Kakāro padapūraṇamattaṃ. Suttu muttā vatā ti attho. Sāsane attanā paṭiladdhasampattiṃ disvā pasāḍavasena tassā vā pasamsāvasena āmantetvā vuttaṃ e u m u t t i k e s u m u t t i k ā ti. Yaṃ ⁴ pana gihikā viseso ⁵ jigucchati tato vimuttiṃ ⁶ dassenti : s ā d h u m u t t i k ' a m h i ā d i m ā h a. Tattha s ā d h u m u t t i k ' a m h i ti sammad eva muttā vata amhi. Musalassā ti musalato. Ayaṃ kira dāḍidabbhāvena gihikāle sayāṃ eva musalakammaṃ karoti, tasmā evaṃ āha.

Ahiriko me ti mama sāmiko ⁷ ahiriko nillajjo. So mama na ruccati ti vaccaaseso. Pakatiyā 'va kāmesu virattacittatāya kāmādhimuttānaṃ pavattiṃ ⁸ jigucchanti vadati : c h a t t a k a ṃ v ā s i ti. Jivitaheṭṭhena kariyamānaṃ chattaṃ pi me u r u c c a t i ti attho. Vāsaddo avuttasamuccayatto. Tena peḷḷeṇaṅgaṇakādi saṃgaṇhāti. Veḷḇḍaṇḍāṇi gaḍetvā divase divase chattaṇḍaṇaṃ karāvasena dukkhaṇiṇaṃ jigucchanti vadati ⁹ : a h i t a k o m e t a t o ti. Keci tato ti vatvā ahitako jarāvaho gihikāle ¹⁰ mama sarirato vāyati ti atthaṃ vadanti. Apare pana ahitako paresaṃ duggandhataro ca mama sarirato vāyati ti atthaṃ vadanti. U k k h a l i k ā m e d ā ḍ i d d a b h ā v ā ¹¹ ti me mama hhattapacānabhājanāṃ ciraṇāri-

¹ sādhu muttik', om. cd.

² daddubh°, M.

³ vicchindi, cd.; vihanāmi, m.

⁴ yā, cd.

⁵ seeato, cd.

⁶ vimutti, cd.

⁷ sāvako, cd.

⁸ pavatti, cd.

⁹ vadasi, cd.

¹⁰ jarāvabbhogihikāle, cd.

¹¹ daddubhāvā, corr. cd.

vāsikabhāvena aparisnddhatāya ndakasabbagandham vāyati. Tato ayam sādhn muttik' amhi ti yojanā.

Rāgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindanti viharāmi ti ahaṃ kilesajetṭhakaṃ rāgañ ca dosañ ca vicchindanti viharāmi ti. Iminā saddbena saddhi viharāmi vināsemi vijahāmi ti attho. Sā kira attano sāmikaṃ jigucchanti tena divase divase pīliyamānānaṃ dukkhaṃ veludandādīnaṃ saddaṃ arahanti. Tassa pahānaṃ rāgado-sappahāne samaṃ katvā avoca. Sā r n k k h a m ū l a m u p a g a m m ā ti s ā a h a m S u m a ṅ g a l a m ā t ā v i v i t t a m r u k k h a m ū l a m u p a s a m k a m i t v ā. S n k h a t o j h ā y ā m i ti s u k h a n ti j b ā y ā m i. Kālena kālaṃ samāpajjanti phalasukhaṃ ca paṭivedaya mānā phalajjhānena jhāyāmi ti attho A h o s u k h a n ti i d a m p a n ' a s s a s a m ā p a t t i t o p a c c h ā p a v a t t a m a n a s i k ā r a v a s e n a v u t t a m. P u b b ā b h o g a v a s e n ā ti p i y u j j a t e.¹

Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇana samattā.

XXII.

Yāva Kāsijana pad o² ti ādikā Aḍḍhakāsiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam kira Kassapassa dasabalassa kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññantaṃ patvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā bhikkhunī sīle tṭhitā aṇṇataram paṭisambhidāpattāṃ khināsavatheriṃ³ gaṇikāvādena akkositvā tato cutā niraye pacitvā imasmim buddhappāde Kāsiratṭhe ulāravibhave seṭṭhiknlo nibbattitvā vuddhippattā pnbbe katassa vaci-duccaritassa nissandena dhātnto pariṭṭhā gaṇikā abosi nāmena Aḍḍhakāsi nāma. Tassā pabbajjā ca dūtena upasampadā ca khandhake āgatā yeva, vnttaṃ b'ctam: Tena kho pana samayena Aḍḍhakāsi gaṇikā bhikkhunisu pabbajitā⁴ hoti, sā Sāvattṭhiṃ gantukāmā hoti "bhagavato santike upasampajjissāmi" ti. Assosm kho dhnttā: "Aḍḍhakāsi

¹ yujjato, cd.

² yāva kāpij°, cd.

³ sakhiṇās°, cd.

⁴ pajjita, cd.

kira gaṇikā Sāvattṭhiṃ gantukāmā" ti, te magge pari-
yutṭhimsu. Assosi¹ kho Adḍhakāsi gaṇikā "dhuttā kira
magge pariyntṭhitā" ti, sā bhagavato santike dūtaṃ pāhesi:
"ahaṃ pi upasampajjitukāmā katvaṃ tu mayā paṭipajji-
tabbāṃ" ti. Atva kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammi-
kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: Anujānāmi bhikkhave
dūtena pi upasampādetuṃ ti. Evaṃ laddhūpasampadā
pana vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass' eva saha
paṭisambbidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne:

Imaṃhi bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadattaṃ varo. 1.
Tadāhaṃ pabbajitvāna² tassa buddhassa sāsane
samvutā pātimokkhamhi indriyesu ca pañcasu 2.
Mattaññū nicaāsane³ suttā jāgariye pi ca
vasanti yuttayogābaṃ⁴ bhikkhunim vigatāsavaṃ 3.
Akkosiṃ dutṭhacittābaṃ "gaṇike" ti bhaṇin tadā⁵
tena pāpena kammaṃ nirayaṃhi apaccisaṃ. 4.
Ten'eva kammasesena⁶ ajāyim gaṇikākule
bahuso parivattanti⁷ pacchimāyaṃ pi jātiyaṃ.⁸ 5.
Kāsikaratṭhe seṭṭhikule⁹ brahmacārābalen' abhaṃ
accbarā viya devesu abosiṃ rūpasampadā. 6.
Disvāna dassaniyaṃ maṃ Giribajapuruttame
gaṇikatte nivesesum akkosanabalena me. 7.
Sāhaṃ sunitvā saddhammaṃ¹⁰ buddhasseṭṭhena desitaṃ
pubbavāsanasampannā pabbajim¹¹ anagāriyaṃ. 8.
Tad upasampadatthāya gacchanti jinasantikaṃ.
magge dbutte tṭhito sutvā labhiṃ dūto 'pasampadaṃ. 9.
Sabbakammaṃ¹² parikkhiṇaṃ puññaṃ¹³ pāpaṃ tath'
eva ca

¹ Assosum, cd.

² pabbajjitvāna, P.

³ abhiāsane, P.

⁴ yuttayogaṃ, P.

⁵ sahi tadā, P.

⁶ tena kammāvasesena, A.

⁷ bahuso 'va parādhinā, A.

⁸ pacchimāya ca jō, A.

⁹ Kāsisa seṭṭhikulajā, A.

¹⁰ sutvāna saddhammaṃ, A.

¹¹ pabbajji, P.

¹² sabbakamma, P.

¹³ puñña, P.

sabbasamsāram uttinṇā¹ gaṇikattañ ca khepitaṃ. 10.
 Iddhīsu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotudhātuyā
 cetopariyāñāssa vasi homi mahāmune. 11.
 Pubbenivāsam jāuāmi dibbacakkham visodhitaṃ
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhinā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 12.
 Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tath' eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ mama mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 13.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ bnddhassa sāsa-
 nam. 14.

Arahattam pana patvā udānavasena :

Yāva Kāsijanapado euṅko me tattako² ahu
 taṃ katvā negamo agghaṃ agghe³ 'nagghaṃ tḥapesi
 maṃ. 25.

Atha nibbind' ahaṃ rūps nibbindaṃ ca virajj' ahaṃ
 mā puna jātisamsāraṃ⁴ eandhāveyyaṃ pñappunaṃ
 tisso vijjā sacchikatā kataṃ bnddhassa sāsanam ti. 26.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha yāva Kāeijanapado
 snūko me tattako⁵ ahū ti Kāsien janapadesu gato
 snūko Kāsijanapado. So yāvatako⁶ tattha mayham suṅko
 ahn ahosi. Kittako pana so ti sahassamatto Kāsiratṭhe
 kira tadā snūkavasena ekadivasam rañño pñappanakaayo
 ahosi. Sahassamatto imāya pi purisānaṃ hatthato ekadi-
 vacaṃ laddhadhanaṃ tattakaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ yāva
 Kāsijanapado snūko me tattako⁷ ahū ti. Sā
 pana Kāsīsūṅkapaṇimānatāya Kāsī ti eamaññaṃ labhi.
 Tattha yebhuyyena manusso⁸ sahassam dātum asakkonto
 tato nṇaḍḍhaṃ datvā divasabhāgaṃ eva ramitvā gacchati⁹
 teeṃ vassenāyaṃ Aḍḍhakāsi ti paññāyittha. Tena vuttaṃ
 taṃ katvā¹⁰ negamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ
 tḥapesi maṃ ti. Taṃ pañcasatamattaṃ dhanam

¹ uttinṇā, P.

² tatthako, cd.

³ addhe, m.

⁴ samsāro, cd.

⁵ tatthako, cd.

⁶ yāvattako, cd.

⁷ hatthako, cd.

⁸ manussā, cd.

⁹ gacchanti, cd.

¹⁰ vuttakaṃ katvā, cd.

agghaṃ katvā negaṃ o nigamavāsi jano itthirata-
nabhāvena anagghaṃ pi samānaṃ agghena agghanimittaṃ
Addhakāsi ti samaññāvassena maṃ t̐hapesi, tathā maṃ
vohariti attho. Atha nibbind' ahaṃ¹ rūpe tievaṃ
rūpūpajivīṃ hutvā t̐hitā. Atha pacchā sāsanaṃ nissāya
rūpe ahaṃ nibbindanti iti pi rūpaṃ aniccaṃ iti rūpaṃ
dnkkhaṃ asnbhan ti passanti tattha ukkaṇṭhi. Nib-
bindañ ca virajj' ahaṃ ti nibbindanti cāhaṃ tato
paraṃ virāgaṃ āpajjī ti nibbindagahaṇena c' ettha taru-
navipassanaṃ dasseti. Virāgagahaṇena balavavipassanaṃ
nibbindanto virajjati virāgā vimuccati ti hi vuttaṃ. Mā
puna jāti saṃsāraṃ sandhāveyyaṃ pūna p-
punaṃ ti iminā nibbindanavirajjanākāreua dasseti.
Tisso vijjā ti ādinā tesam atthaṃ kappati, taṃ vutta-
nayaṃ eva.

Addhakāsiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXIII.

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi kisikā ti ādikā Cittāya the-
riyā gātbā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha
tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalāṃ upacinantī ito
catnavute kappe Candabhāgāya nadiyā tīre kinnarīyonī-
yaṃ nibbatti. Sā ekadivasaṃ ekaṃ paccekasambuddhaṃ
rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ disvā pasādamānasā at̐tha pupphēhi
pūjaṃ katvā vanditvā añjaliṃ gahetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakāmmena devamanussesu saṃsa-
ranti imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe gahapatimahāsāla-
kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu Rājagahappavesane
paṭiladdhasaddhā pacchā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike
pabbajitvā mahallikakāle Gijjhakūṭapabbataṃ abhirūhitvā
samaṇadhammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vad̐dhetvā saba
paṭisambhidāhi arabattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne :

Candabhāgānaditīre aho siṃ kinnarī tadā
addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ sayambhūṃ aparājitam. 1.

¹ nibbindayaṃ, ed.

Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
 naḷapuppham¹ gahetvāna Sayambhum abhipūjayim. 2.
 Tena kammaṇa sukatenā agaṇchim tidaśaṇaṇam
 chattimsadevarājūnaṇ mahesittam akārayim. 3.
 Dasannaṇ cakkavattinaṇ mahesittam akārayim
 kilesā jhāpitā mayham bhavā samghāṭitā mama. 4.
 Sabbāsavā parikkhiṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo.
 Saṃvejayitvā me cittaṇ pabbajim anagāriyam. 5.
 Catunavute ito kappe yaṇ puppham abhipūjayim
 duggatiṇ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idaṇ phalaṇ. 6.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham kataṇ bnddhaeēa sāsanaṇ ti. 7.

Sā pana arahattaṇ patvā attano paṭipattiṇ paccavek-
 khitvā :

Kiñcāpi kho 'mhi kisikā gilānā bālhadubbalā
 daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṇ abhirūhiya. 27.
 Saṅghāṭiṇ nikkhipitvāna² pattaṇ ca nikujiya³
 eēe khambhesi attānaṇ tamokkhandhaṇ padāliya⁴ + ti. 28.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kiṇ cāpi kho 'mhi
 kisikā ti ahaṇ jarājiṇṇā appamaṇsalohitabhāvena kisa-
 sarirā amhi. Gilānā bālhadubbalā ti dhātvādivi-
 kārena gilānā ten'eva gelaṇṇena ativiya dubbalā. Daṇ-
 ḍam olubbha gacchāmi ti yattha kattāci gacchan-
 ti kattarayattiṇ ālambitvā 'va gacchāmi. Pabbataṇ
 abhirūhiyā ti evambhūtā vivekakāmatāya Gijjhakūta-
 pabbataṇ abbirūhitvā. Saṅghāṭiṇ⁵ nikkhipitvānā ti
 santaruttarā eva hutvā yathā saṅghāṭiṇse ṭhapitaṇ saṅ-
 ghāṭihatthapasse ṭhapetvā. Pattaṇ ca niku-
 jiya⁶ ti mayham valaṇjanamattikā mattikāpattaṇ
 adhomukhaṇ katvā ekamante ṭhapetvā. Sele kham-
 bheēi attānaṇ tamokkhandhaṇ padāliya⁷
 ti pabbate nisinnā iminā digheṇa addhunā apadālitapnbe
 mohakkhandhaṇ padālitvā ten'evaca mohakkhandhapadā-

¹ A. naḷamālaṇ.

² nikkhepetvāna, cd.

³ nikucchiya, cd.

⁴ padālayā, cd.

⁵ saṅghāṭi, cd.

⁶ nikucchiyā, cd.

⁷ padālayā, cd.

lanena attānaṃ attabhāvaṃ khambhesi mama sattānaṃ
āyatim anuppattidhammatāpadānena vikkhambhesi ti attho.
Cittāya theriyā gāthāya vaṇṇanā samattā.

XXIV.

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi dukkhitā ti ādi Metti-
kāya¹ theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimahnddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ puññaṃ
upacinanti Siddhatthassa bhagavato kāle gahapatikule
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu cetiye ratanena pati-
maṇḍitāya mekhalāya² pūjam akāsi. Sā tena puññakam-
mena devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde
Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. Sesam anan-
tare vuttasadisam. Ayam pana paṭibhāgakūṭam abhirū-
hitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vadḍhetva
saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Siddhatthassa bhagavato thūpakārādhikā ahaṃ³
mekhalikā mayā dinnā navakammāya satthuno. 1.
Niṭṭhite ca mahāthūpe mekhalam⁴ puna dās'aham
lokanāthassa munino pasannā sehi pāṇihi. 2.
catunavute ito kappe yaṃ mekhalam adam⁵ tadā
dnggatiṃ nābhijānāmi thūpapūjāy'⁶ idam phalam. 3.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sūsanam
ti. 4.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi dukkhitā dnbhalā gatayobbanā
daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. 29.
Nikkhipitvāna saṃghātiṃ⁷ pattakaṃ ca niknjiya

¹ Pettikāya, cd.² makhalāya, cd.³ Supakārāpure ahū, P.⁴ mekhali, P.⁵ adi, P.⁶ thūpakārass', A.⁷ saṃghāti, cd.

nisinnā c'amhi selamhi atha cittaṃ vimucci me
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 30.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha dukkhitā ti rogābhibhava-
vena dnkkhitā sañjātadukkhappattā. Dubbalā ti tāya
ceva dukkhappattiyā jarājinṇatāya balavirahitā.¹ Tenāha
gata yobbanā ti addhagatā ti attho. Atha cittaṃ
vimucci me ti. Selamhi pāsāṇe. Nisinnā c'amhi
athavānantaraṃ viriyasamatāya sammad eva yojitattā
maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbehi pi āsavohi mama cittaṃ vimucci.
Sesaṃ vuttanayaṃ eva.

Mettikāya² theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXV.

Cātuddasī pañcaddasī ti ādikā aparāya Mettāya
theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha
tattha bhava vivatṭṭupauissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Vipas-
sissa bhagavato kāle khattiyakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ
patvā Bandhumassa rañño antepurikā hutvā Vipassissa
bhagavato sāvikaṃ ekaṃ khināsavaṃ theriṃ disvā pasanna-
mānasā hutvā tassā hatthato pattaṃ gahetvā paṇitassa
khādauyabhojaniyassa pūritvā mahagghena sātakayugena
saddhiṃ adāsi. Sā tena puññakammena devamannssesu
saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sāk-
yarājakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu santike
dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi. Sā
aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā kata-
pubbakiccā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī nacirass' eva
saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Baudhumā uāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikaṃ cārayāṃ' aham.³ 1.
Rahogatā nisiditvā evaṃ ciutes' ahaṃ tadā

¹ phalavirahitatā, cd.

² Pettikāya, cd.

³ ekicchā cārayāṃ āham, A. ; caritaṃ cāriyāṃ', P.

ādāya gamanīyaṃ hi kusalaṃ n'atthi me kataṃ. 2.
 Mahābhitāpaṃ kaṭṭkaṃ ghorarūpaṃ sudāruṇaṃ
 nirayaṃ nūna gacchāmi tattha me n'atthi eamsayo. 3.
 Rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma ¹ idaṃ vacanaṃ ahraviṃ
 "ekaṃ me samaṇaṃ dehi hhojayissāmi khattiya." 4.
 Adāsi me mahārājā samaṇaṃ bhāvitindriyaṃ
 tassa pattaṃ gahetvāna paramannena tappayim. 5.
 Pūrayitvā paramannaṃ gandhālepaṃ akāe' ahaṃ
² sahaṣṣagghanaṇaṇaṇa'eva ³ vatthayugena chēdayim. 6.
 Ārammaṇaṃ mama etaṃ sarāmi yāvajivitaṃ
 tattha cittaṃ paśādetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaññe' ahaṃ. ⁴ 7.
 Timsānaṃ devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
 manasā paṭṭhitaṃ ⁵ mayhaṃ nibbattati yathicchitaṃ. 8.
 Visānaṃ cakkavattiṇaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
 ocitattā ⁶ ca hutvāna eamearāmi bhavesu 'haṃ. 9.
 Sabbabandhanaṃ uttāhaṃ asekkhā me npādikā ⁷
 sabhāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 10.
 Ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadiṃ tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 11.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsana-
 naṃ. 12.

Arahattaṃ paṇa patvā ⁸ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavek-
 khitvā pītisomanassajātā udānavasena:

Cātuddasī pañcadasī yā va paṅkhaṇaṃ aṭṭhami
 pāṭihārikapakkhaṇi ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ
 nposathaṃ npagaññi devakāyābhinandinī. ⁹ 31.
 Sājja ¹⁰ ekena bhaddena muṇḍā saṅghātiparūtā
 devakāyaṃ na patthe'haṃ vineyya hadaye dāraṃ ti. 32.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsī. Tattha cātuddasī ¹¹ pañca-

¹ npasaṅkamma, A.

² jālena pidahitvāna, A. B.; mahātelena ch°, B.

³ aññiyam, P. ⁴ paṭṭhitaṃ, B. ⁵ ocitattā, A.

⁶ apetaṃ me upāditaṃ, B.

⁷ patvā om. cd.

⁸ ābhinandani, cd. ⁹ sajja, cd. ¹⁰ catuddasī, cd.

da s i ti cnddasannaṃ pūraṇi cātuddasī¹ pañcadasannaṃ
pūraṇi pañcadasī ti. Cātuddasī pañcadasī yā va pakkhassā
ti sambandho. Accantasamyoge c'etaṃ upayogavacanaṃ.
Yā va pakkhassa aṭṭhamī ti yā cā² ti yojanā. Pā-
ṭihārikapakkhaṇā cā ti parihāraṇakapakkhaṇā ca cā-
tuddasīpañcadasīaṭṭhamīnaṃ yathākkamaṃ ādito antato
vā pavasanigamavasena uposathasīlassa pariharitahbapak-
khaṇā ca. Terasī³pāṭipadasattaminavamīsu cā ti attho.
Aṭṭhaṅgasusamaḡatan ti pāṇātipātā veramaṇiā-
dihi aṭṭhavi aṅgehi sntṭhu samannāgataṃ⁴ uposathaṃ
upagañchi ti upagamim npavasin ti attho. Yaṃ san-
dhāya vuttaṃ :

Pāpaṃ na hāne na cādinnaṃ ādiye
mnsā na bhāss na ca majjapo siyā.
Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā
rattim na bhuñjasya vikālabhojanaṃ.
Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandham ācare
mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhats.
Etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ āh' nposathaṃ
buddhena dukkhaṇtaguṇā⁵ pakāsitaṃ ti.

Dsvakāyābhinandinī ti nandūpapattiākaṃ-
khāvasena⁶ cātumahārājikadsvakāyaṃ abhipatthenti npos-
athaṃ upagañchin ti yojanā. Sājja⁷ eksaṇa hhat-
tenā ti sā ahaṃ ajja imasmim ysa divass ekena bhatta-
bhojanakkhaṇena muṇḍā saṃghāṭipārutā ti
muṇḍitakesā saṃghāṭipārutasarirā ca hutvā pabbajitā⁸ ti
attho. Devakāyaṃ na patthe 'haṃ ti aggama-
gassa adhigatattā kiṃcid sva nikāyaṃ ahaṃ na patthays.
'Ten' evāha vineyya hadays daran ti cittakataṃ
kilesapathaṃ samucchsdavasena vinītā ti attho. Idaṃ
eva c'assā aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣi.

Aparāya Mettāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ catuddasī, cd. ² aṭṭhamī yañ cā, cd. ³ terasa, cd.

⁴ sampannāgataṃ, cd. ⁵ dukkhandhagunā, cd.

⁶ oākamkhav°, cd. ⁷ sajjā, cd. ⁸ pabbajitā, cd.

XXVI.

Uddham pādatalā ti ādikā Abhayamātāya tbsriyā
gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhawe puññāni upacinanti Tissassa bbagavato kāle kula-
gehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasam sattbāraṃ
piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā pattam gahetvā
katacchumattaṃ bhikkhaṃ adāsi. Sā tena puññakammena
devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmim buddhuppāds tādīsena
kammanissandena * Ujjeniyam Padumavati nāma nagara-
sobbanī abosi. Rājā Bimbisāro tassā rūpasampattiādike
guṇe sutvā purohitassa ācikkhi: “Ujjeniyam kira Paduma-
vati nāma gaṇikā ahosi, taṃ ahaṃ datṭhukāmo ‘mbī” ti.
Purohito “sādhu devā” ti mantabalena Kumbhīraṃ nāma
yakkhaṃ āvahetvā yakkhānubhāvena rājānaṃ tāvad eva
Ujjeninagaraṃ nesi. Rājā tāya saddbim ekarattiṃ saṃvā-
saṃ kappesi. Sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi rañño ca ārocesi:
“Mama kucehiyaṃ gabbho patitṭhaḥ” ti. Taṃ sutvā
rājā naṃ “sace putto bhaveyya vaddhetvā maṃ dassethi”
ti vatvā muddikaṃ datvā agamāsi. Sā dasamāsaccayena
puttaṃ vijāyitvā nāmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nāmaṃ
akāsi, puttaṃ ca sattavassikakāle “tava pitā Bimbisāra-
rājā” ti rañño santikaṃ paḥiṇi. Rājā taṃ passitvā putta-
sinehaṃ paṭilabbhitvā kmārakaparihārena vaddhesi. Tassa
saddhāpaṭilābho pabbajjāvīsesādhigamo ca heṭṭhā āgato
yova. Tassa mātā aparabbāge puttassa Abbayattherassa
santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkbunīsu
pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass’ eva saha
paṭisambhidāhi arabattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne:

Piṇḍapātaṃ ² carantassa Tissanāmassa satthuno
katacchubhikkhaṃ paggayha buddhasetṭhass’ adās’
aham. 1.

Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Tisso lokaggaṇāyako
vīthiyā saṃṭhito sattbā ³ akā me anumodanaṃ. 2.

* ¹ nisandsna, cd. ² piṇḍacāraṃ, A. ³ satthn, P.

Kaṭacchubhikkham datvāna Tāvatisam gamissasi
 chattimsa devarājūnam mahesittam karissasi. 3.
 Paññāsam cakkavattinam mahesittam karissasi
 manasā patthitam ¹ sabbam paṭilacchasi sabbadā. 4.
 sampattim ² auubhotvāna pabbajissasi ³ 'kiñcanā
 sabhāsave pariññāya nibbāyissasi ³ 'nāsavā. 5.
 Idam vatvāna sambuddho Tisso lokaggañāyako
 nahham abbhuggami dhīro haṃsarājā va ambare. 6.
 Sudinnam me dānavaram snyitthā yāgasampadā ⁴
 kaṭacchubhikkham datvāna paṭṭābam acalam padam. 7.
 Dvenavute ito kappe yaṃ kammam akari tadā ⁵
 duggatim nābhijānāmi bhikkhādānass' idam phalam. 8.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam huddhassa sāsanam
 ti. 9.

Arahattam pana patvā attano puttena Abhayatherena
 dhammam kathentena ovādasena tā gāthā ⁶ bhāsītā,
 udānavasena sayam pi tā eva paccudāharanti:

Uddham pādatalā amma adho ve kesamatthakā
 paccavekkhassu 'mam kāyaṃ asuciṃ pūtigandhikam. 33.
 Evaṃ viharamānāya sahho rāgo samūhato
 parilāho samucchinnō sītiḥhūt' amhi nibbutā ti. 34.

āha. Tattha paṭhamagāthāya tāva yaṃ samkhepattho:
 Amma Padumavatī pādatalato uddham kesamatthakato
 adho nānappakāram asucipucchitāya asuci sabhakālam
 pūtigandhavāyanato pūtigandhikam imaṃ kucchitānam
 yathā yathāyaṃ sariraṃ nānacakkhunā paccavekkhasū ⁷ ti.
 Ayaṃ hi sā puttena ovādadānavasena bhāsītā gāthā.
 Sā tam sutvā arahattam patvā udānenti ācariyapūjāvasena
 tam eva gātham paṭhamam vatvā attano paṭipattim ⁸
 kathenti, e va m vi ha ra m ā n ā y ā ti dutiyagātham āha.
 Tattha evaṃ vi ha ra m ā n ā y ā ti evaṃ mama puttena
 Abhayatherena: Uddham pādatalā ti ādinā dinne ovāde

¹ patthitam, B. ² sampatti, P. ³ nibbāyissati, B.

⁴ cārasampadā, P. ⁵ yaṃ dānam adadin tadā, A.

⁶ sāgāthā, cd. ⁷ paṭiavokkhasū, cd. ⁸ paṭipatti, cd.

thatvā sabhakāyaṃ asubhato disvā ekaggacittā tattha
 bhūtūpādāya bhede rūpadhamme tappatibandhe vedanā-
 dike arūpadhamme pariggahetvā tattha tilakkhaṇaṃ āro-
 petvā aniccānupassanādivasena viharamānāya sabbo
 rāgo samūhato ti vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanāya mag-
 gena ghaṭitāya maggapaṭipāṭikāya aggamaggena sabbo rāgo
 mayā samūhato samugghātito. Parilāho samuc-
 chinno tato eva sabbo kilesapariḷāho sammad eva
 ucchinno tassa ca samucchinnaṭṭā evaṃ sītibhūtā
 saupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā nibbutā amhī ti.

Abbayamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXVII.

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo ti ādikā Abhayatheriyā
 gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
 bhavo vivattūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ npacinantī Sikhissa
 bhagavato kāle khattiyamabāsālakule nibhattitvā viññu-
 taṃ patvā Arunparañño mabesi abosi. Rājā tassā ekadiva-
 saṃ gandhasampannāni rattauppalāni adāsi. Sā tāni
 gahetvānime imehi piḷandhehi “yannūnāhaṃ imehi taṃ
 bhagavantaṃ pūjissāmi” ti cintetvā nisīdi, bhagavā ca
 bhikkhācāravelāyaṃ rājanivesanaṃ pāvīsi. Sā bhaga-
 vantaṃ disvā pasannaṃ mānasā paconggaṇṭvā tehi pupphāni
 pūjetvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā-sā tena puññakammaṇa
 devamanussesu saṃsaraṇtī imasmiṃ buddbuppāde Ujjeni-
 yaṃ kulagehe nibhattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Abhayamātn
 sahāyikā hutvā tāya pabbajitāya sinehena sayam pi pabba-
 jitvā tāya saddhiṃ Rājagahe vasamānā ekadivasam asu-
 bhadassanattam Sītavanaṃ agamāsi. Sattbā gandba-
 kuṭiyam nisinno’va tassānubhūtapubbaṃ ārammaṇaṃ
 purato katvā tassā uddhumātakādibhāvaṃ¹ pakāsesi.
 Taṃ disvā saṃvegamaṇasā aṭṭhāsi. Sattbā ohhāsaṃ
 pharitvā purato nisinnaṃ viya attānaṃ dassesi :

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo yattha sattā puthujānā
 nikkhipissāma’ imaṃ debaṃ sampajānā satimati.² 35.

¹ uddhumātakādiribhāvaṃ, ed.

² satimatā, m.

bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
tanhākkhayo anupatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanā ti. 86.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam
pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāno :

Nagare Aruṇavatiyā Aruṇo nāma¹ khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikam cārayāṃ² ahaṃ. 1.
Satta mālā gahetvāna uppalā devagandhikā
nisajja pāsādavare evaṃ cintesi tāvade : 2.
Kiṃ me imāhi mālāhi sirasi ropitāhi³ me
varam me buddhasetṭhassa nānamhi abhiropitam. 3.
Samhuddham paṭimānenti dvārāsanne nisid'ahaṃ
yadi ehi sambuddho pūjayissam mahāmnuni.⁴ 4.
Kakudho vilapanto⁵ va migarājā va kesarī
bhikkhusaṅghena sahito āgañchi vīthiyā jino. 5.
Buddhassa ramsiṃ⁶ disvāna haṭṭhā samviggaṃānasā
dvāram apāpuritvāna buddhasetṭham apūjayim. 6.
Satta uppalapupphāni parikkhāni⁷ ambaro
chādiṃ⁸ karonti⁹ buddhassa. Matthake dhārayanti te. 7.
Udaggaṇṇa sumanā vedajātā katañjali
tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatisam āgañchi 'ham. 8.
Mahānilassa chadanam¹⁰ dhārenti mama muddhani
dibbam gandham pavāyāmi, sattuppalass'¹¹ idaṃ phalam. 9.
Kadāci niyamānāya nātisaṅghena me tadā¹²
yāvataṃ parisā¹³ mayham mahānilam¹⁴ dharīyati.¹⁵ 10.
Sattati devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim
sabbattha issarā hutvā saṃsarāmi bhavābhavā. 11.
Tesatthi cakkavattinam mahesittam akārayim
sahbe maṃ annvattanti : ādeyyavacanā¹⁶ ahaṃ.¹⁷ 12.

¹ Aruṇavā nāma, A.

² vāritam vār°, A. ; naralam pādayām', B.

³ ropitehi, A.B. ⁴ mahāmnuni, P. ⁵ vilasanto, A.

⁶ ramsi, P. ⁷ parikkhāni, P. ⁸ chādi, P.

⁹ karonto, A. ¹⁰ mahānelassa chadanam, A. B.

¹¹ sattuppalān', P. ; satta mālān', B. ¹² mamtadā, A.

¹³ yāva tāya disā, P. ¹⁴ mahānelam, A. B.

¹⁵ padissati, P. ¹⁶ ādeyyav°, P. ¹⁷ aham, A.

Uppalass' eva me vaṇṇo gandho c'eva pavāyati
 dubbaṇṇiyaṃ na jānāmi ¹ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 13.
 Iddhipādesu kusalā ² bojjaṅgabhaṇā ratā
 abhiññāpāramippattā buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Satipaṭṭhānakksalā samādhijjhānagocarā
 sammappadhāuamannyuttā ³ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 15.
 Viriyaṃ me dhuraḍhorayaṃ yogakkhemādhivāhanaṃ ⁴
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 16.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akarī tadā ⁵
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi pupphadānass' idaṃ ⁶ phalaṃ. 17.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsa-
 naṃ. 18.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udāuentī tā eva gāthā parivat-
 titvā abhāsi. Tattha Abhaye ti attānaṃ eva ālapati.
 Bhiduro ti bhijjanasabhāvo aneco ti attho. Yattha
 eattā puthujjanā ti yasmiṃ khaṇe bhijjanasile
 asnciduggandhaḍigucchāpatikūlasabhāvo kāye ime andha-
 puthujjanā sattā laggā laggitā. Nikkhipieeāṃ'
 imaṃ dehaṃ ti ahaṃ pana imaṃ dehaṃ pūtikāyaṃ
 puna auādānena nirapekkhā khipissāmi. Tattha kāraṇaṃ
 āha: eam pajānā eatimati ⁷ ti bahūhi dukkhadham-
 mehi jātijarādihi anekehi dukkhadhammehi phutṭhāyā ti
 adhippāyo. Appamādaratāyā ti tāya eva duk-
 khokuppatāya patiladdhasamvegattā satī avippavāsasaū-
 khāte appamāde ratāya. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva. Ettha
 ca satthārā desitaniyāmena nikkhipāhi imaṃ dehaṃ ⁸
 appamādaratāya te taṇhākkhayaṃ pāpuṇāti. Karohi
 buddhasāsanaṃ ti pātho. Theriyā vuttaniyāmen'eva pana
 saṅgīti āropitā appamādaratāya tassā bhavitabban ti
 attho.

Abhayatheriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ duggatinābhijānāmi, B.; ājānāmi, P.

² kusalo, P.

³ samapadhānamayattā, B.

⁴ °khemānivāho, P. ⁵ yaṃ pupphaṃ abhipūjayim, A. B.

⁶ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ, A. B.

⁷ satimatā ti, cd.

⁸ idaṃ dehaṃ cd.

XXVIII.

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum ti ādikā Sāmāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi pñmahuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivattūpanissayam kñsalam upacinitvā¹ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranāti imasmim huddhappāde Kosamhiyam gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā Sāmā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutam pattā Sāmāvatīyā upāsikāya piya-sahāyikā hutvā tāya kalam katāya sañjātasamvegā pabbajī. Pahhajitvā 'va Sāmāvatikam ārabha uppannasokam vinodetum asakkontī ariyamaggam gaṇhitum nāsakkhī. Aparabhāge āsanasālāya nisinnā Ānandattherassa ovādam sutvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā tato sattame divase saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam pāpuṇi. Arahattam pana patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā tam pakāsentī :

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vibārā upanikkhami
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattinī. 37.

Tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti taṇhā mayham samūhatā.

Bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
taṇhakkhaya anuppatto katam huddhassa sāsanan ti. 38.

Udānavasena dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā npanikkhamī ti mama vasanakavihāre vipassanāmanasikārena nisinnā samanakkiccam matthakam pāpetum asakkontī nñsappāyābhāvena "na nñ kho mayham vipassanāmaggena ghaṭṭetī" ti cintetvā cattāro pañca cā ti nava vūre viharā upassayato² habi nikkhami, tenāha aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattinī ti. Tattha cetaso santin ti³ ariya maggasaṃādhim⁴ sandhāyāha. Citte avasavattinī ti viriyasamathāya abhāvena mama bhāvsnācittena vasavattinī ti. Sā kira ativiya paggaḥitaviriyaṃ ahosi. Tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti ti yato paṭṭhāya Ānandattherassa santike ovādam paṭilabhi, tato paṭṭhāya rattindivam atanditā

¹ upacinetvā cd.

² upapassayato, cd.

³ santi ti, cd.

⁴ °samādhī, cd.

vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī rattiyaṃ catukkhattam pañ-
cakkhattum vihārato nikkhamitvā manasikāraṃ pavattenti
visesaṃ anadhigantvā aṭṭhamiyaṃ rattiyaṃ viriyasama-
thaṃ labhitvā maggapaṭipāṭiya kilese khepentī ti attbo.
Tena vuttaṃ tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti yato
taṇhā samūhatā ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Sāmāya theriyā gāthāya vaṇṇanā samattā.

Dukanipātavaṇṇanā nitṭhitā.

XXIX.

Tikanipāte paṇṇavīaati¹ vasaānī ti ādikā aparāya
Sāmāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭpanissayaṃ kusalam
upacinanti Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Candabbhāgāya nadiyā
tīre kinnariyoniyaṃ nibbatti. Sā tattha kinnarehi saddhiṃ
kūlāpasutā vicarati. Ath' ekadivasaṃ satthā sattākusa-
labijaṃ ropanattham tattha gantvā naditīre caṅkami. Sā
bhagavantam disvā haṭṭhatutṭhā salalappupphāni ādāya
satthu santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā tehi pupphehi bhagavan-
taṃ pūjesi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu
saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhnpāde Kosambiyaṃ kulaghare
nibbattitvā vayappattā Sāmāvatīyā sahāyikā lutvā tassā
maraṇakāle² saṃvegajātā pabbajitvā pañcarisati vassāni
cittasamodhānaṃ alabhitvā mahallakakāle sugatorādaṃ
labhitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi ara-
hattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadūno:

Candabbhāganaditīre ahosi kinnarī tadā
ath' addasaṃ devadevaṃ caṅkamantaṃ narāsabhaṃ. 1.
Ocinitvāna salalaṃ buddhasetṭhassa dās' ahaṃ
upasiṅgha mahāvira salalaṃ devagandhikaṃ. 2.
Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Vipassī lokanāyako
upasiṅghi mahāvīro pekkhamānāya me tadā. 3.
Añjahaṃ paggaḥetvāna vanditvā dipaduttamaṃ

¹ pannavisati, cd.

² manakāle, cd.

sakam cittam pasādetvā tato pabbatam āruhi. 4.
 Ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ puppham abhipūjayim
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idam phalaṃ. 5.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ—pa—kaṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 6.

Arahattam pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccavek-
 khitvā udānavasena :

Paṇṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitāya me
 nābhijānāmi cittassa samam laddhaṃ kudācanaṃ. 39.
 Aladdhā cetaso santim² citte avasavattini
 tato samvegam āpādi saritvā jinasāsanaṃ. 40.
 Bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
 taṇhakkhayaṃ anuppatto kaṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ.
 Aja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā ti. 41.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha cittassa samam ti
 cittassa vūpasamaṃ cetosamāthamaggaphalasamādhī ti
 attho. Tato ti tasmā. Cittavasam vattetum asaṃmattha-
 bhāvato samvegam āpādi ti satthari dharante pi
 pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetum asakkonti pacchā-
 kathaṃ pāpissasi ti samvegañāputrāsaṃ āpajji. Saritvā
 jinasāsanam ti kāṇakacchapūpamādi satthu ovādam
 anussaritvā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Aparāya Sāmāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXX.

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum ti ādikā
 Uttamāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
 dhikārā, tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalam
 upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatinagara
 aññatarassa kṇṭimbikassa geha gharadāsī hutvā nibbatti.
 Sā vayappattā attano ayyakānaṃ veyyāvaccam karonti
 jīvati. Tena ca samayena Bandhumarājā anuposatham

¹ paṭipatti, cd.

² santi, cd.

uposathiko hutvā purebbhattam dānāni datvā pacchābhaddham dhammam supāti. Atha mahājanā yathā rājā paṭipajjati tath'eva auuposatham uposathanṅāni samādāya vattanti, ath' assā dāsiyā etad ahosi: "Etarahi kho rājā mahājanā ca uposathanṅāni samādāya vattanti, januuṇāham uposathadivassu uposathasilam samādāya vatteyyan ti." Sā tathā karouti suparisuddham uposathasilam rakkhitvā Tāvatis-sesu uibhattā, aparāparam sugatisu yeva saṃsaranti imas-mim buddhnpāde Sāvattihīyam seṭṭhikule uibhattitvā, viññutam pattā, Paṭācārāya theriyā santiks dhammam sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā tam matthakam pāpetum uāsakkhi. Paṭācārā therī tassā cittācāram ūatvā ovādam adāsi. Sā tassā ovāde thatvā saha paṭisambhiddāhi arahattam pāpunī. Teva vuttam Apadāne:

Nagars Bandhumatiyā Baudhumā uāma khattiyo divase punṇamāyam so upagañchi uposatham. 1. Aham tena samayeua kumbhadāsi ahum tabim divā sarājakam¹ senam evāham cintayim tadā. 2. Rājā pi rajjam chaddetvā upagañchi uposatham saphalam vata² tam kammam janakāyo pamodito. 3. Youiso paccavekkhitvā duccejam ca daliddakam³ mānasam sampahamsitvā⁴ upagañchim uposatham. 4. Aham uposatham katvā sammāsambuddhasāsane teva kammena sukatena Tāvatisam agañchi⁵ ham. 5. Tattha me sukatam brahmam ubbhayojanum uggaṭam kūtāgāravarūpetam mahāsayaabhūsitam.⁶ 6. Accharāsatasahassāni⁷ upatitṭhantimam sadā aññe deve atikkamma⁸ atirocāmi sabbadā. 7. Catusatṭhi devarājūnam mahesittam akārayim tesatṭhi cakkavattinam mahesittam akārayim. 8. Suvannavanṇā hutvāna bhavesu saṃsarām⁹ ahau sabbattha pavarā homi, uposathass' idam phalam. 9.

¹ sarājakam, A.² saphalam uūna, A.³ duggaccañ ca daliddakam, A. ⁴ sampahāsitvā, P.⁵ agacch' aham, A.⁶ mahāsauasubhūsitam, A.⁷ sotasahassā, A.⁸ atikkama, P.

Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ rathayānaṃ va kevalaṃ ¹
 labhāmi sabbam etaṃ ² ca, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 10.
 Sovanṇamayaṃ ³ rūpimayaṃ atho pi phalikāmayam
 lohitaṅkamayaṃ ⁴ c'eva sabbam paṭilabhāmi' ahaṃ. 11.
 Koseyyakambaliyāni khomakappāsikāni ca
 mahagghāni ca vatthāni eabbam paṭilabhāmi' ahaṃ. 12.
 Annapānaṃ khādaniyaṃ vatthasenāsanāni ca
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 13.
 Varagandhaṃ ca mālaṃ ca cūṇakaṃ ⁵ ca vilepanaṃ
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Kūṭāgāraṃ ca pāsādaṃ maṇḍapaṃ hammiyaṃ guhaṃ
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 15.
 Jātiyā sattavassāhaṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ ⁶
 adḍhamāse asampatte arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 16.
 Ekanavute ito kappe ⁷ yaṃ uposathaṃ npāvasim ⁷
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 17.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 18.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 ndānavasena :

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhami
 aladdhā cetaso santim ⁸ citte avasavattini. 42.
 Sā bhikkhunim ⁹ npāgañchi yā me saddhāyikā ahū
 sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. 43.
 Tassā dhammaṃ eṇṇitvāna yathā maṃ anusāsi sā
 sattāhaṃ ekapallāṅke nisīdi pītisnkkhasamappitā.
 atthamiyā pāde pasāremi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliyā ¹⁰ ti. 44.

Imā gāthā abbāsi. Tattha sā bhikkhunnim ¹¹

¹ rathayānaṃ ca sivikaṃ, A.

² etaṃ pi.

³ soṇṇamayaṃ, A.

⁴ lohitaṅkamayaṃ, A.

⁵ cūṇakaṃ, P.

⁶ anāgāriyaṃ, A.

⁷—7 yaṃ kammam akariṃ tadā, A.

⁸ sauti, cd.

⁹ bhikkhunnī, cd.

¹⁰ padālayā, cd.

¹¹ bhikkhuni, cd.

upagañchi yā me saddhāyikā ahūti yā mayā
saddhātābbā saddheyyavacanā ahoṣi, taṃ bhikkhunim¹
sāhaṃ upagañchi upasaṃkamī. Paṭācāratherim² sandhāya
vadati. Sā bhikkhunī upagañchi yā me sad-
dhāyikāyi pi pātho. Sā Paṭācārā bhikkhunī anukam-
pāya maṃ upagañchi yā mayhaṃ padatthassa sābhikā ti
attho. Sā modhammaṃ adesssi khandhāya-
tanadhātuyo ti Paṭācārā therī ime pañcakkhandhā
imāni dvādasāyatanāni imā aṭṭhārassa dhātuyo ti khandhā-
dike virājetvā dassenti mayhaṃ dhammaṃ adesesi. Tassā
dhammaṃ sunitvānā³ ti tassā paṭisambhidāpan-
nāya theriyā santike khandhādivibhāgapubbaṅgamam
ariyamaggaṃ pāpetvā desitasanñasukhnavipassanā dham-
maṃ sntvā. Yathā maṃ anusāsi sātī sā therī
yathā maṃ anusāsi [ovādo] tathā paṭipajjanti paṭipattimat-
thakaṃ pāpetvā pi. Sattāhaṃ ekapallaūks⁴
nisīdi. Kathaṃ? Pītisukhasaṃappitā jhānava-
yena pītisukhena samaṅgibhūtā. Aṭṭhamiyā pāde
pasāresi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya⁵ ti ana-
vasesamohakkhandhaṃ aggamaggena padāletvā aṭṭhame
divase pallaūkaṃ abhinandanti⁶ pāde pasāresi. Idaṃ sva-
c'assā⁷ aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣi.

Uttamāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXI.

Ye imasatta bojjhaṅgā ti ādikā aparāya Uttā-
māya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā dhi-
kāra tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ
upacinanti Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagare
kuladāsi hntvā nibbattū. Sā ekadivasam satthu sāvakaṃ
ekaṃ khīṇāsavatheraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasanna-
mānasā tīni modakāni adāsi. Sā tena pññākammēna

¹ bhikkhunī, cd.

² otherī, cd.

³ sunitvānā, cd.

⁴ ekapallaūksa, cd.

⁵ padālayā, cd.

⁶ abhinandati, cd.

⁷ ca sā, cd.

devamanussesu samsaranti imasmim buddhuppāde Kosala-
janapade aññatarasmim brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā
viññātaṃ pattā janapadacārikam carantassa sattho santike
dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā nacirass'eva
saha paṭisambhidūhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhunmatiyā kumbhadāsī ahesi 'haṃ
mama bhāgaṃ gahetvāna agaṇchim udakahārikā. 1.
Panthamhi ¹ samaṇaṃ disvā santacittaṃ samāhitam
pasannacittā sumanā modake tiṇi dās' ahaṃ. 2.
Tena kammena sukatena cetanāpapaḍḍhā ca
ekānavuti kappāni vinipātaṃ na gaṇchi 'haṃ. 3.
Sampattikam karitvāna ² sabbam annbhavim abam
modake tiṇi datvāna pattābam acalam padam. 4.
Kilesā jhāpitā maybam —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan
ti. 5.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiya
bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. 45.
Suññatassānimittassa ³ lābhini 'haṃ yad icchakam
Orasā dhītā buddhassa nibbānābbiratā sadā. 46.
Sabbe kāmā samuccbinnā ye dībhā ye ca mānusa
vikkhiṇo jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo ti. 47.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha suññatassānimittassa ⁴
lābhini 'haṃ yad icchakan ti suññata-
samāpattiya animittasamāpattiya ca ahaṃ yadicchakam
lābhini. Tattha yaṃ yaṃ samāpajjitum icchāmi yattha
yattha yadā yadā taṃ taṃ tattha tattva samāpajjitvā
viharami ti attbo. Yadi pi bi suññataghaṇaṃ hitāni nāma
yassa kassaci pi maggassa suññatādibhedatividdham pi

¹ pathamhi, P. B.

² sapattikamitvāna, B.

³ suññatassa nim°, cd.

⁴ suññatassa nim°, cd.

balam sambhavati, ayam pana therī suññatādinimittasamāpattiyo ca samāpajjī ti.¹ Tena vuttam suññatassānimittassa lābhini 'bam yad icchakan ti. Yebhuyyavasena vā etam vuttam. Nidassanamattam etan ti. Apare ye dihhā ye ca mānusa ti ye devaloke pariyāpannā ye ca manussaloke pariyāpannā vatthukāmā te sabbe pi tappatibandhachandarāgappahānena sammad eva uechinā² aparibhogārāhā. Vuttam hi: abhabbo āvuso khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāme paribhuñjitum. Seyyathāpi pubbe anagāriyabhūto ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Aparāya Uttamāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXII.

Divāvihārā nikkhammā ti ādikā Dantikātheriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā, tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayam kusalam upacinanti buddhasuññakāle³ Candabhāgānaditīre kinnariyoniyam nibbatti. Sā ekadivasam kinnarehi saddhim kilanti vicaramānā addasa aññataram paccakabuddham aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisinnam. Disvāna pasannamānasā upasamkamitvā pupphehi pūjam katvā vanditvā pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakamīneva devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam Kosalarāṇño purohitabrāhmaṇassa gehe nibbattitvā viññutam pattā Jetavane paṭiladdhasaddhā npāsikā hutvā pacchā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā Rājagahe vasamānā ekadivasam pacchābbattam Gijjhakūtam abhirūhitvā divāvihāram nisinnā hatthārobassa abhirūbaṇatthāya pādam pasārentam hatthim⁴ disvā tam eva ārammaṇam katvā vipassanam vadḍbetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam pāpuṃ. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Candabhāgānaditīre ahoṣiṃ kinnari tadā
addasam virajam buddham sayambhum aparājitam. 1.

¹ samāpajjim, cd.

² uechinā, cd.

³ buddhasuñña°, cd.

⁴ hattic, cd.

Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
 sālāmālaṃ ¹ gahetvāna sayambhum abhipñjayim. 2.
 Tena kammēna sukatēna cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 3.
 Chattimsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittā akārayim
² manasā patthitaṃ mayhaṃ nibbattati yath' icchitaṃ. ² 4.
 Dasannaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittā akārayim.
² Ocittā 'va hutvāna saṃsarāmi bhavesvahaṃ. ² 5.
 Kusalaṃ vijjate mayhaṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 pūjārāhā ahaṃ ajja Sakyaputtassa sāsane. 6.
 Visuddhamanasā ajja apētaṃ anapāpikā
 sabbāsavaparikkhānā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 7.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 8.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 pītisomanassajātā udānavasena :

Divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate
 nāgaṃ ogāha-m-uttinṇaṃ naditīramhi addasaṃ. 48.
 Puriso ākusaṃ ādāya "dehi pādaṃ" ti yācati.
 nāgo pasārayi pādaṃ, puriso nāgaṃ āruhi. 49.
 Disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ
 tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tīya vanaṃ gatā ti. 50.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha nāgaṃ ogāha-m-
 uttinṇaṃ ti hatthināgaṃ nadiyaṃ ogāhaṃ katvā
 ogayha tato uttinṇaṃ. Ogayha-m-uttinṇaṃ ti vā
 pāṭho. Makāro padasandhikaro. Naditīramhi addasaṃ
 ti Candabhāgānadiyā tīre apassi. Karonti ti c'etaṃ
 dassetaṃ vuttaṃ puriso ti ādi. Tattha dehi pādaṃ
 ti rājavithiārohaṇatthaṃ pādaṃ pasāretaṃ saññaṃ deti,
 yathā paricitaṃ saññaṃ dento idha yācati ti vutto.
 Disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ ti pakatiyā pubbe adantaṃ
 idāni hatthācariyena hatthisikkhāya damitadamitaṃ
 upagataṃ kiriyaṃ. Manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ
 yaṃ yaṃ manussā ānāpentī taṃ taṃ disvā ti yojanā.

Tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanam
gatā ti. Khalū ti avadhāraṇatthe nipāto. Tato
hatthidassanato pacchā. Tāya hatthino kiriyāya
hetuhhūtāya vanam araṇṇam gatā cittaṃ samā-
dhemi yeva. Kathaṃ¹ ayam pi tiracchānagato hatthi
hatthidamakassa vasena damanam gato? Kasmā manu-
ssabhūtāya cittaṃ purisadamakassa satthu vasena
damanam na gamissati ti samvegajātā vipassanam vad-
dhetvā aggamaggasamādhinā² mama cittaṃ samādhemi³
accantam samādānena sabbaso kilese khepesi ti attho.

Dantikāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXIII.

A m m a J i v ā 'ti ādikā Ubbiriyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam
pi purimahuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava
vivattūpanissayam kusalam upacinantī Padumuttarassa
bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibhattitvā
viññutam pattā ekadivasam mātāpītusu maṅgalam
anuhhavitum gehantaragatesu adutiyaṃ sayam gehe ohinā
upakaṭṭhāya velāya bhagavato sāvakam ekam khīṇasa-
vattheram gehadvārasamipena gacchantam disvā
bhikkham dātukāmā bhante idha pavisathā 'ti vatvā
there geham pavitṭhe pañcapatitṭhitena theram vanditvā
goṇakādihi āsanam paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisīdi thero
paññatte āsane. Sā pattam gahetvā piṇḍapātassa pūretvā
therassa hatthe ṭhapesi. Thero anumodanam katvā
pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu nibhattitvā
tattha yāvatāyukam ulāradibbasampattiṃ anuhhavitvā
tato cutā sugatisu yova saṃsarantī imasmim huddhuppāde
Sāvatthiyam gahapatimahāsālakule nibhattitvā Ubbiri ti⁴
nāma abhirūpā dassaniyā ahosi. Sā vayappattakāle
Kosalaraṇṇo attano gehe nītā katipayasamvaccharātikka-
mena ekam dhitarāṃ lahi. Tassā Jivanti ti nāmam

¹ Katam, cd. ² samādhinam, cd. ³ samādhemi, cd.

⁴ Ubbira ti, cd.

akamsu. Rājā tassā dhitaram disvā tuṭṭhamānaso Ubbiriyā abhisekam adāsi. Dhitā pan' assā ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā vicaraṇakāle kālam akāsi. Mātā yattha tassā sarīranikkhepo kato taṃ susānam gantvā divase divase paridevesi. Ekadivasam satthu santikam gantvā vanditvā thokam nisiditvā gatā. Aciravatiyā nadiyā tīre ṭhatvā dhitaram ārabha paridovati.¹ Taṃ disvā satthū gandhakūtiyam yathā nisimno 'va attānam dassetvā "kasmā vippalapasi" ti pucchi. "Mama dhitaram ārabha vippalapāmi² bhagavā" ti. "Imasmim susānejhāpitā tava dhitaro caturāsīti saḥassamattā, tāsam kataram sandhāya vippalapasi" ti. Tāsam taṃ taṃ alāhanatṭhānam dassetvā:

Amma Jivā ti vanamhi kandasī attānam adhigaccha
Ubbirī.
cūḷāsītisaḥassāni sabbā Jīvasanāmikā
etamh' alāhane daḍḍhā tāsam kam anusocasi ti. 51.

upaḍḍhagātham āha. Tattha amma Jivā ti mātupacāranāmena dhituyā ālapanam. Idam c' assā vippalapānakāradassanam. Vanamhi kandasī ti vanamajjhe paridevasi. Attānam adhigaccha Ubbirī ti Ubbirī tava attānam eva tāva bujjhassu yathāvato jñāhi. Cūḷāsīti saḥassāni ti caturāsīti saḥassāni. Sabbā Jīvasanāmikā ti tā sabbā pi Jīvantiyā samānanāmikā. Saḥassamattā sukham sandhāya tvaṃ anusocasi anusokam³ āpajjasi ti. Evaṃ satthārā dhamme⁴ dosite desanānūsārena ñānam pesitvā vipassanam ārabhitvā satthu desanāvilāsena attano hetusampattiya yathā ṭhitū 'va vipassanam ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyaṃ aggaphale arahattam patitṭhāsi. Tena vuttam Apadāne:

Nagare Haṃsavatiyā ahoṣim bālaka tadā
mātā ca me pitā ca⁵ me kammantaṃ agamamsn te. 1.

¹ paridevasi, cd.

² vippalapasi, cd.

³ anu anusokam, cd. ⁴ dhamma, cd. ⁵ pitāpica, A.

Majjhantikamhi suriye addasaṃ samaṇaṃ ahaṃ
vīthiyā anugacchantaṃ. Āsauaṃ paññāpes'¹ ahaṃ. 2.
Goṇakavikatikāhi² paññāpetvā tad āsanaṃ³
pasannacittā sumanā idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim. 3.
Santattā kuthitā⁴ bhūmi sūro majjhantike t̥hito
mālutā ca na vāyanti kālo c'ettha upat̥thito.⁵ 4.
Paññattam āsanaṃ idaṃ tav' atthāya mahāmuni
anukampaṃ npādāya nisida mama āsane. 5.
Nisidi tattha samaṇo sudanto⁶ siddhamānaso
tassa pattam gahetvāna yathārandhaṃ⁷ adās' ahaṃ. 6.
Tena kammaṇa sukateṇa cetanāpanidhihi ca
jābitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agañchi 'haṃ. 7.
Tattha me sukataṃ brahmaṃ āsaneṇa⁸ aṇimmitaṃ
sat̥thiyojanam nbbedhaṃ⁹ tiṃsayojanavittataṃ. 8.
Soṇamaya¹⁰ maṇimaya¹¹ atho 'pi¹² phalikāmayā
lohitaṅkamaya¹³ c'eva pallaṅkā vividdhā mama. 9.
Tulikāvikatikāhi¹⁴ kaṭṭhissacittakāhi¹⁵ ca
uddhaekantalomī¹⁶ ca pallaṅkā me sasaṇṭhitā. 10.
Yadā icchāmi gamaṇaṃ hāsakhiḍḍasamappitū¹⁷
saha pallaṅkasat̥thena gacchāmi mama pat̥thitaṃ.¹⁸ 11.
Asitī devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim
sattati cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 12.
Bhavābhava saṃsaraṇtī mahābhogaṃ labhām' ahaṃ
bhogā me ūnakā¹⁹ n'atthi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 13.
Duve bhava saṃsarāmi devatte²⁰ atha mānuse
aññe bhava na jānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 14.

¹ paññāpem', P.; paññāpetvāna ās°, P.

² vikatikādihi, P.

³ mam' āsanaṃ, A.

⁴ kutitā, A₂; santakā kuṭikā, P.

⁵ kālo c'ev' ettha me hiti, A.

⁶ sunando, P.

⁷ yathāladdhaṃ, P; yathāraṇtaṃ, B.

⁸ āsane, P.

⁹ ubbidhaṃ, A.

¹⁰ sovaṇṇamaya, P.

¹¹ atho 'si, P.

¹² lohitaṅgaṃ°, A.

¹³ tulitāv°, P.

¹⁴ kattissacitt°, P.; kaṭṭissāc°, A.

¹⁵ uddhaṃ ca kandalomīhi, P.

¹⁶ pasādinna°, P.

¹⁷ pat̥thitaṃ, B.

¹⁸ bhoge me ūnatā, A.

¹⁹ devatthe, A.

Duve kule pajāyāmi khattiye cāpi brāhmaṇe
 uccā kulīnā¹ sabbattha, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 15.
 Domanassaṃ na jānāmi cittasantāpanaṃ² mama
 revaṇṇiyaṃ na jānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 16.
 Dhātiyo maṃ upatṭhanti³ khujjā celātakā⁴ bahū
 aṅgena⁵ aṅgaṃ gacchāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 17.
 Aññā nbāpenti⁶ bhojenti aññā ramanti⁷ me sadā⁸
 aññā gandhaṃ vilimpanti,⁹ ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 18.
 Maṇḍape rukkhamaṇi vā suññāgāre vasantiyā
 mama saṅkappaṃ aññāya pallaṅko me upatṭhahi.¹⁰ 19.
 Ayaṃ pacchimako mayhaṃ¹¹ carimo¹² vattate bhavo
 ajjāpi rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā¹³ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 20.
 Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 21.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ huddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 22.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano adhigataṃ visosaṃ pakā-
 senti :

Abbaḥhi vata me sallaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ
 yaṃ me sokaparetāya dhītu sokaṃ apānudi. 52.
 Sājja¹⁴ abbūḥhasallāhaṃ nicchātā parinibbutā
 buddhaṃ dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi saraṇaṃ munim
 ti. 53.

diyadḍhagāthaṃ āha. Tattha abbaḥhi vata me
 sallaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ ti anupaci-
 takusalasambhārehi yathāvato. Duddasaṃ¹⁵ mama cit-
 tasannissitaṃ piḷājananato dunniharanato anto nudakato ca

¹ kulikā, A. ² °santāsanam, P. ³ upatṭhenti, A.

⁴ celāpikā, A; celāyikā, B.

⁵ aṅga, P.

⁶ aññe tāpenti, P.

⁷ aññe ramanti, P.

⁸ dumentī maṃ, P.

⁹ aññe g° vilepenti, P.

¹⁰ pallaṅko upatṭhathi, A.

¹¹ maññaṃ, P.

¹² carime, P.

¹³ chaḍḍetvā, A.

¹⁴ Sājja, cd.

¹⁵ duddassam, cd.

sallan ti laddhanāmaṃ sokaṃ taṇhaṃ ca. Abba hi vata
 nihari vata.¹ Yaṃ me aoka pare tāyā ti yasmā sokena
 abbibhūtāya mayhaṃ dhītu sokaṃ vyapānudi auavasesato
 nibari, tasmā abba hi vata me sallan ti yojanā.
 Sā jja abbhūlha sallāhan ti sā ahaṃ ajja sabbaso
 uddhaṭṭaṇṇhāsallā tato eva uicchātā parinibbutā.
 Munin ti sabbaññubuddhaṃ. Tassa desitaṃ magga-
 phalaṃ nibbānappabbedanavividhaṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ
 tattva patitṭhitaṃ attābaariyapuggalasamūbasamkhātāṃ
 saṃghaṇṇ ca. Anuttarehi tehi yojanato sakalavattādukkhaṃ
 vināsanato saraṇaṃ tanaṃ lenaṃ parāyanaṃ ti npemi
 upagacchāmi² bujjāmi sevāmi cā ti attāho.

Ubbiriyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXIV.

Kiṃ me³ katā Rājagaha ti ādikā Sukkāya
 theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
 tattha tattha bhava vivattāpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinauti
 kulagebe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā upāsikāhi saddhīm
 vibāraṃ gantvā satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭilad-
 dhasaddhā pabbajitvā bahussutā dhammadharā paṭibhāṇa-
 vati ahoṣi. Sā tattha bahūni vassasatāni brahmacariyaṃ
 caritvā puthnjanakālakiriyaṃ eva katvā Tusite nibbatti.
 Tathā Vipassissa bhagavato Vessabhussa bhagavato kālā
 ti evaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ sāsane sīlaṃ
 rakkhitvā⁴ bahussutā dhammadharā ahoṣi. Tathā
 Kakusandhassa Koṇāgamanassa ca bhagavato sāsane
 pabbajitvā visuddhasilā bahussutā dhammakathikā ahoṣi.
 Evaṃ sā tattha tattva bahu puññaṃ npacinitvā sugatīsu
 yeva saṃsaraṇti imasmiṃ buddbuppāde Rājagahanagare
 gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā Sukkā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ
 abhoṣi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā satthu Rājagahappavesane

¹ nihari va jāyaṃ, cd.

³ Ki me, cd.

² °gacchā, cd.

⁴ rakkhetvā, cd.

laddhapasādā npāsikā hntvā aparalbhāge Dhammadinnāya
theriyā eantike dhammaṃ sutvā samjātasamvegā tassā eva
santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī nacirass'
eva eaha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpunī. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassako. 1.
Tadāhaṃ Bandhumatiyaṃ jātā aññatare kule
dhammaṃ sntvāna munino pabbajinā anagāriyaṃ. 2.
Bahussntā ¹ dhammadharā paṭibhānavatī ² tathā
vicittakathikā cāpi ³ jinasāsana-kārikā. 3.
Tadā dhammakathaṃ sutvā ⁴ hitāya jauataṃ bahum ⁵
tato cutā 'ham Tusitaṃ npapannā yasassini. 4.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe Sikhī piyasikhī jino
tapanto yasasā loke ⁶ uppajji vadatavaro. 5.
Tadāpi pabbajitvāna huddhasāsana-kovidā ⁷
jotetvā jinavākyāni ito pītdivaṃ ⁸ gatā. 6.
Ekatiṃse 'va kappamhi Vessabhū nāma nāyako
uppajjittha ⁹ mahāñāṇī tadā pi ca tath' ev' ahaṃ. 7.
Pabbajitvā dhammadharā jotayinā jinasāsanaṃ
gantvā marupuraṃ rammaṃ anubhosinā mahāsukhaṃ. 8.
Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe Kakusandho anuttaro ¹⁰
uppajji narasaraṇo tadā pi ca tath' ev' ahaṃ. 9.
Pabbajitvā munimatāṃ jotayitvā yathāsukhaṃ ¹¹
tato cutā 'ham tīdivaṃ agaṃ eahhavanaṃ ¹² yathā. 10.
Imasmiṃ yeva kappamhi Koṇāgamananāyako
nppajji lokasaraṇo ¹³ araṇo amataṅgato. 11.
Tadā pi pabbajitvāna sāsane tassa tādino
bahussutā dhammadharā jotayinā jinasāsanaṃ. 12.
Imasmiṃ yeva kappamhi Kassapo purisuttamo ¹⁴

¹ bahutvātā, A.

² paṭibhānavasi, P.

³ cāsi, A. B.

⁴ katvā, A. B.

⁵ janasaṃ pari, P.

⁶ na patto 'yaṃ saha loke, P.

⁷ °kovidhā, P.

⁸ tato pītī°, A.

⁹ nppajjitvā, P.

¹⁰ jinuttamo, A. B.

¹¹ yathāyukaṃ, A. B.

¹² sasavanaṃ, P.

¹³ uppajjitvā dipavaro, B.

¹⁴ muni-m-uttamo, A. B.

nppajji lokanāyako ¹ saraṇo ² maraṇantagū. 13.
 Tassa pi naravīrassa pabbajitvāna sāsane
 pariyāpuni saddhammaṃ ³ paripucchāvisāradā. 14.
 Susilā lajjinī ⁴ c'eva tisu sikkhāsu kovidā
 bahum dhammakathaṃ katvā yāvajīvaṃ mahāmune. 15.
 Tena kammavipākena cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā ⁵ mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agāñchi 'haṃ. 16.
 Pacchime 'va bhava dāni Giribbaje puruttame
 jātā settṭhikule phīte mahāratanasaṅcaye. 17.
 Yadā bhikkhusahassena pareto ⁶ lokanāyako
 upāgami Rājagahaṃ saḥassakkhena vaṇṇito, 18.
 Danto dantehi saha purāṇajāṭilehi ca ⁷
 vippamntto vippamnttehi siṅginikkhasavaṇṇo
 Rājagahaṃ pavisi bhagavā. 19.
 Disvā buddhānubhāvaṃ taṃ sutvā 'va guṇasaṅcayam
 buddhe cittaṃ pasādetvā pūjayiṃ taṃ yathābalaṃ. 20.
 Aparena ca kuleṇa Dhammadinnāya santi ke
 agārā nikkhamitvāna pabbajim anagūriyaṃ. 21.
 Kessesu chijjamānesu kilese jhāpayim āvaṃ
 uggahim sāsanaṃ sabbam pabbajitvā ciren'āvaṃ. ⁸ 22.
 Tato dhammaṃ adesesiṃ mahājanasamāgame
 dhamme desiyamānambhi ⁹ dhammābhisamayā abhū. 23.
 Nekapāṇasahassānaṃ taṃ viditvā ¹⁰ 'ti vimbho
 abhippasanno me yakkho bhamitvāna ¹¹ Giribbajam. 24.
 Kiṃ me ¹² katā Rājagahaṃ manussā madhumpitā 'va acchare ¹³
 ye Sukkaṃ na npāsauti desentiṃ ¹⁴ amatam padam. 25.
 Taṃ ca appaṭivāniyaṃ ¹⁵ asecanakam ojaṃ
 pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakam iv'addbagū. ¹⁶ 26.

¹ lokasaraṇo, A. B.

² araṇo, A. B.

³ pariyāpuṭasaddhammā, A. B.

⁴ lajjīhi, P.

⁵ jahetvā, P.

⁶ apareto, P.

⁷ ca om. A.

⁸ cirena taṃ, P.

⁹ desiyamānehi, P.

¹⁰ samviditvā, B.

¹¹ bhavitvā hi, P. B.

¹² ki me, A. P.

¹³ acchaye, P.

¹⁴ desenti, P. B.

¹⁵ appaṭibhāniyaṃ, B.

¹⁶ valābagāṃ ivantagū, P. ; kanakam iva vantagū, B.

Iddhiyā¹ ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyañāpassa vasi homi mahāmune.² 27.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitāṃ
 sabbāsavā parikkhiṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 28.
 Atthadhammaniruttisṇ paṭibhāṇe³ tath'eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ mama mahāvira uppannaṃ tava santike. 29.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 30.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā pañcasatabhikkhuniparivārā ma-
 hādhammakathikā ahosi. Sā ekadivasam Rājagahaṃ
 piṇḍāya caritvā katabhattakiccā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ pavi-
 sitvā⁴ sannisināya mahatiyā parisāya madhnbhaṇḍaṃ pi-
 letvā sumadhuraṃ pāyanti viya amatena abhisīcantī viya
 dhammaṃ deseti. Parisā c'assā dhammakathaṃ ohitasotā
 avikkhittā sakkaccaṃ supāti. Tasmim khape theriyā
 caṅkamanakoṭiyaṃ rukkhe adhivatthā devatā dhammade-
 sanāya pasannā Rājagahaṃ pavisitvā⁵ rathiyāya rathiyaṃ
 siṅghātakena siṅghāṭakaṃ vicaritvā tassā guṇaṃ vibhā-
 ventī :

Kim me katā Rājagahe manussā madhu pītā'va acchare⁶
 ye Sukkaṃ na upāsanti desentiṃ buddhasāsanaṃ. 54.
 Tañ ca appaṭivāṇiyaṃ ascecanakaṃ ojavaṃ
 pivanti maññe sappaññā valābhakaṃ iv' addhagū ti. 55.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kim me katā Rājagahe
 manussā ti ime Rājagahamanussā kim katā⁷ kismim
 nāma kicce vyūvaṭā. Madhu pītā 'va acchare ti
 yatvā bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā⁸ madhuṃ pivantā⁹ viṣaṇṇino¹⁰
 hutvā sīsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkonti evaṃ ime pi dham-
 masaṇṇāya viṣaṇṇino hutvā maññe sīsaṃ nkkhipituṃ na
 sakkonti, kevalaṃ acchanti yevā 'ti attho. Ye S u k k a ṃ

¹ iddhisu, A. ² mahāmuni, P. ³ paṭibhāṇe, P.

⁴ pavisetvā, cd. ⁵ pavisetvā, cd.

⁶ acchaye, cd. ⁷ kikatā, cd.

⁸ gahetvā om. cd. ⁹ pivanto, cd. ¹⁰ viṣaṇṇino, cd.

na upāsanti desentim¹ huddhasāsanan ti
 huddhassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ yāthāvato desentim pakā-
 sentim Sukkathesim² na upāsanti na payirupāsanti. Ta
 ime Rājagahe manussā kiṃ katā ti yojanā. Taṃ ca appa-
 tivāniya n ti tañ ca pana dhammaṃ anivattitabhāvavahaṃ
 niyyānikam³ abhikkantatāya thāsotujanasaṃvauamanohara-
 bhāvena avasecaniyaṃ a s e c a k a ṃ anāsittakam pakatiyā
 'va mahārasaṃ tato eva ojavantaṃ. Osadhaṃ ti pi pālī.
 Vaṭṭam dukkhavyādhihi kicchāya osadhaṃ bhūtaṃ pivanti
 maññe. Sappaññā valāhakaṃ iv'addha gū ti
 valāhakaṃtarato nikkhantaudakaṃ nirudakakantāre saṅ-
 hakaṃ viya taṃ dhammaṃ sappaññā paṇḍitapurisā pivanti
 maññe pivantaṃ viya sunanti.⁴ Manussā taṃ sutvā pasan-
 namānasā theriyā sautikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā sakkaccaṃ
 dhammaṃ sunimsu. Aparabhāgo theriyā āyupariyosāne
 parinibhānakāle sāsanaṃ niyyānikabhāvanattham⁵ aññaṃ
 vyākaraṇti :

Sukkā sukkehi dhammehi vītarāgā samāhitā
 dhārehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhaṃ ti: 56.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha Sukkā ti Sukkā therī
 attānaṃ eva paraṃ viya dasseti. Sukkehi dhammehi
 ti suddhehi lokuttaradhammehi. Vītarāgā samāhitā
 ti aggamaggena sabhaso vītarāgā arabhattaphale samādhinā
 samāhitā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Sukkāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXV.

N'atthi nissaraṇaṃ loka ti ādikā Sclāya theriyā
 gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
 bhāve vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinaṃti Hamsavatina-
 gare kulagehe nibhattitvā viññutaṃ pattā mātāpitūhi samā-

¹ desenti, P. ² desenti pakāscuti Sukkatheriyā, cd.

³ niyānikam, cd. ⁴ sunanti, cd. ⁵ niyānika°, cd.

najātikassa kulaputtassa dinnā. Tena saddhim bahūni vasasatāni eukhasamvāsaṃ vasitvā tasmim kalam katv sayam pi addhagatā vayo anuppattā eamvegajātā kim kusalam gavesinī kālana kalam ārāmena ārāmaṃ vihārena vihāraṃ anu vicaranti “samaṇahrāhmaṇānaṃ santike dhammaṃ deseseāmī” ti eā ekadivasaṃ satthu hodhirukkhaṃ upasaṃkamitvā “yadi buddho bhagavā asamo samasamo appatipuggalo dassetu me ayaṃ bodhipātihāriyaṃ” ti nisīdi. Tassā tathā cittuppādasamaṇantaram eva bodhi pajjali, eabbasov-aṇṇamayā sākhā upatthahimsa, sabhā disā virocimsu, sā taṃ pātihāriyaṃ disvā pasannamānasā garucittikāraṃ upatthapetvā sirasi añjalim paggayha satta rattindivaṃ tattheva nisīdi. Sattame divase uḷāraṃ pūjāeakkāraṃ akāsi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmim bhuddhuppāde Ālaviratthe Ālavikassa rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti, Selā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Ālavikassa pana rañño dhītā ti katvā Ālavikā ti pi naṃ voharanti. Sā viññutaṃ pattā satthari Ālavikaṃ¹ damitvā tassa hattho pattacivaraṃ datvā tena saddhim Ālavim nagaraṃ upagata dārikā hutvā raññā saddhim satthu santikaṃ upagantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi. Sā aparabhūge sañjātasamvegā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā katapuhbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭthapetvā saṅkhāre sammasantī upanīsesaya-sampannattā paripakkhaññā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Nagare Hamsavatiyā cārikī² ās' ahaṃ tadā ārāmena ca ārāmaṃ³ carāmi kusalatthikā. 1. Kālapakkhambī divaso addasaṃ hodhim uttamaṃ tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā⁴ bodhimūle nisīdi 'haṃ. 2. Garucittaṃ paṭthapetvā⁵ siro katvāna añjalim⁶ somanassaṃ pavedetvā evaṃ cintesi tāvade. 3. Yadi buddho amitaguṇo asamappaṭipuggalo dassetu pātihāraṃ me, bodhi⁷ obhāsatv ayaṃ. 4.

¹ Ālavakaṃ, cd.

² cāriṇī, B.

³ ārāmena vihārena, P.

⁴ uppādetvā, B.

⁵ upatthitvā, A.

⁶ añjali, P.

⁷ odhi, B.

Saha āvajjite mayhaṃ bodhi pajjali tāvade
 sabbasoṇṇamayā ¹ āsi disā sabbā viroceti. 5.
 Satta rattindivaṃ tattha bodhimūle nisid'ahaṃ ²
 sattame divase patte ³ dīpapūjaṃ akās'ahaṃ. ⁴ 6.
 Āsaṇaṃ parivāretvā pañca dīpāni pajjalum ⁵
 yāva udeti suriyo dīpā me ⁶ pajjalum ⁷ tadā. 7.
 Tena kammaṇa sukateṇa cetanāpaṇḍihī ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agañch' ahaṃ. 8.
 Tattha me sukataṃ brahmaṃ pañca dīpā ti vuccati ⁸
 saṭṭhiyojanaṃ ⁹ ubbidhaṃ ¹⁰ tiṃsayojanaṃ vitthataṃ. 9.
 Asaṃkhayāni dīpāni parivāre ¹¹ jalimsu me
 yāvata devabhavaṇaṃ dīpā lokaṇa jotati. 10.
 Parammukhā nisiditvā yadi icchāmi passitum
 uddhaṃ adho ca tiriyaṃ ¹² sabbam passāmi cakkhunā. 11.
 Yāvata abbikaṇkhāmi datṭhum sukataḍḍhakaṇṇa
 tattha āvaraṇaṃ ¹³ n'atthi rukkesu pabbatesu vā. 12.
 Asiti devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
 satānaṃ ¹⁴ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim. 13.
 Yaṃ yaṃ yo nūpapajjāmi devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ
 dipasatasahassāni parivāre ¹⁵ jalanti me. 14.
 Devalokaṃ cavitvāna uppajji mātu kucchiyaṃ
 mātukucchigatā santi akkhi me na nimilati. ¹⁶ 15.
 Dipasatasahassāni puññakammasamaugitā ¹⁷
 jalanti sūtiṇe ¹⁸ gehe. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 16.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte mānaṃ vinivattayim ¹⁹
 ajarāmatam ²⁰ sītibhāvaṃ nibbānaṃ phassayim ²¹
 ahaṃ. 17.

¹ sabbasoṇṇam°, P.² nisidayam, P.³ sampatte, P.⁴ adās'ahaṃ, P.⁵ pajjalam, P.⁶ divā me, P.⁷ pajjalam, P.⁸ dīpītivuccati, P.⁹ oyojana, P.¹⁰ ubbedham, B.¹¹ parivāretvā, P.¹² adho tathā tiriyaṃ, P.¹³ me varaṇam, B.¹⁴ sattaṇam, P.¹⁵ parivāretvā, P.¹⁶ nimilati, P. ; nimissati, B.¹⁷ samaugino, P.¹⁸ sūtikā, P. B.¹⁹ vinivattayam, P. B.²⁰ ajarāmaranam, P.²¹ passayim, A. ; phussayī, P.

Jātiyā sattavassāham¹ arahattaṃ apāpunim
 upasampādayi buddho guṇaṃ aṇṇāya Gotamo. 18.
 Maṇḍape rukkhamaṇḍale vā suṇṇāgāre vasantiyā
 sadā pajjalate dipaṃ. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 19.
² Pacchime bhavasappaṇṇo 'gāre vasantiyā sadā
 sadā³ pajjalate dipaṃ. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ.² 20.
 Dibbacakkhu visuddhaṃ me samādhikusalā ahaṃ
 abhiññāpāramippattā. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 21.
 Sabbe tepitake ṇāṇā⁴ katakiccā anāsavā
 pañca dīpā mahāvira pāde vandāmi⁵ cakkhuma. 22.
 Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ dipaṃ abhipūjayim⁶
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 23.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsa-
 naṃ ti. 24.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā therī Sāvattiyaṃ viharati.⁷
 Ekadivasaṃ pacchābhattaṃ Sāvattitho nikkhamitvā divāvi-
 hāratthāya Andhavanaṃ pavisitvā aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkha-
 maṇḍale nisīdi. Atha naṃ Māro vivekato vicchinitukāmo aṇ-
 ṇātakarūpena upagantvā :

N'atthi nissaraṇaṃ loka kiṃ vivekena kāhasi⁸
 bhūñjāhi kāmaratiyo māhu⁹ pacchānutāpini ti. 57.

gāthaṃ āha. Tass' attho: imasmiṃ loka saḥbasamayesu
 pi uparikkhiyamānaṃ nissaraṇanibbānaṃ kiṃ vivekaṃ nā-
 ma n'atthi. Tesam tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ chandaso
 paṭiññāyamānaṃ vā chavattthum ev'etaṃ, tasmā kiṃ vive-
 kena kāhasi evarūpe sampannaṇaṭṭhame vaye tithā
 iminā kāyavivekena kiṃ karissasi? Atha kho bhūñjāhi
 kāmaratiyo vatthukāmakilesakāmasannissitā khīḍ-
 dāratīyo paccanubhoḥi, tasmā māhu pacchānutā-

¹ sattavassāva, P.

²—³ Om. A. ³ sadā om. P. ⁴ sabhavositavosānā, A.

⁵ vandati, A. ⁶ yaṃ dīpaṃ adadim tadā, A.

⁷ theriyā Sāvattiyaṃ viharanti, cd.

⁸ vivekakāhasi, cd.

⁹ mātu, cd.

pi nī.¹ Nissarantaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, tad eva nibbānaṃ n'atthi, ten' eva taṃ nādhigataṃ kāmarāgo ca parihino anatto vata mayhaṇ ti vippaṭṭisāriṇī² māho si ti adhippāyo. Taṃ sutvā therī “bālo vatūyaṃ Māro yo mama paccakkhabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ paṭikkhipati kāmesu ca maṃ pavāreti, mama khīṇāsavabhāvaṃ na jānāti, handa naṃ taṃ jānāpetvā tajjessāmi” ti cintetvā:

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭanā³
yaṃ tvam kāmaraṭiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mama. 58.
Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 59.

Imaṃ gāthādvayaṃ āha. Tattha sattisūlūpamā kāmā ti kāmā nāma yena adhiṭṭhitā tassa sattassa viuvijjhanato nisītasatti viya sūlaṃ viya ca dattabhaṃ. Khandhā ti upādānakkhandhā. N'atthi tesam adhikuṭṭanā⁴ ti khandhānudiṭṭhānaṃ⁵ accādānanti attho. Yato khandhe accādāya sattā kāmehi chijjabhijjaṃ pāpuṇanti. Yaṃ tvam kāmaraṭiṃ⁶ brūsi arati dāni sā mama nti⁷ “pāpima tvam yaṃ kāmaraṭiṃ ramitaḥkhaṃ sevitaḥkhaṃ katvā⁸ tvam vadasi, sā dāni mama niraṭijātikassa mīlhasadisā, na tāya mama koci attho aṭṭhi ti tattha kāraṇaṃ āha. Sabbattha vihatā nandi ti ādinā tattha evaṃ jānāhi ti sabbaso pahīnataḥpā vijjā ti maṃ jānāhi. Tato eva vūlavidhamanavipassanātikamehi⁹ antakā lāmaka¹⁰ vā Māra tvam mayā nihato bādrito. Asināhaṃ tayā bādhitabhā ti attho. Evaṃ theriyā Māro santajjito tatth' ev' antaradhāsi. Therī pi phalasamāpattisukhena Andhavane divasabhāgaṃ vitināmetvā sāyaṇhe vasanaṭṭhānaṃ eva gatā.

Selāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ paccānutāpi, cd.

³ adhikuṭṭanā, cd.

⁵ candanudiṭṭhānaṃ, cd.

⁷ mamatā ti, cd.

⁹ vipassāti, cd.

² vippatisāri, cd.

⁴ adhikuṭṭanā, cd.

⁶ kāmaraṭi, cd.

⁸ kāmaraṭi, cd.

¹⁰ lāmakā, cd.

XXXVI.

Yam tam isihi¹ pattabban ti ādikā Somāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimahuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivattūpanissayam kusalam upacinanti Sikhissa bhagavato kāle khattiyamahāsūlakule nibbattitvā viññutam pattā Arunavato rañño aggamahesi abosi. Sabham atitavatthum Abhayatheriyā vatthinsadisam. Paccuppannavatthum pana: ayam therī tathā devamanussesu saṃsaran ti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārassa rañño purohitassa dhītā hutvā nibhatti. Tassā Somā ti nāmam ahosi. Sā viññutam pattā satthu Rājagahappavese paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hntvā aparabhāge samjāta-samvegā bhikkhunisu pabbajitvā katahuddhakiccā vipassanāya kamman karonti nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne:

Nagare Arunavatiyā Arunavā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño aham bhariyā cārikam² cārayām' aham. 1.

Yāvatakam buddhassa sāsanan ti sabbam Abhayatheriyā Apadānasadisam. Arahattam pana patvā vimut-tisukhena Sāvatthiyā viharanti ekadivasam divāvihā-rattāya Andhavanam pavisitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi. Atha nam Māro vivekato vicchinditukāmo adissa-mānarūpo upagantvā ākāse thatvā:

Yan tam isihi pattabham thānam³ durahhisambhavam
na tam dvaṅgulisaññāya sakkā pappotum itthiyā ti. 60.

Imam gātham āha. Tass' attho: silakkhandhādīnam esanaṭṭhena isihi⁴ laddhanāmehi buddhādīhi mahāpaññehi patta bham,⁵ tam aññehi pana durahhisambhava-m dunnipphādaniyam⁶ yan tam arahattasaṅkhātam paramassāsattthānam. Na tam dvaṅgulisaññāya

¹ isiti vattabban, cd. ² vāditam, P. ³ santam, cd.

⁴ isi ti, cd. ⁵ sattabham, cd. ⁶ nu duno, cd.

itthiyā pāpunitum sakkā. Itthiyo hi sattatthavassakālato patṭbāya sabbakālam odanam pacantiyo pakkntbite¹ uduke taṇḍule pakkhipitvā ettavatā odanam pakkantī na jānanti. Pakkuthiyamāne pana taṇḍule dabbīyā uddharitvā dvīhi aṅgulihi pīlitvā jānanti, tasmā dvaṅgulisaññāyā ti vuttā. Taṃ sutvā therī Māraṃ apasādentī :

Itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā cittamhi susamāhite
 nāṇamhi vattamānamhi sammā dhammaṃ vipassato. 61.
 Sabbattha vibatā nandi tamokkbandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvaṃ asi antakā ti. 62.

Itarā dve gāthā abbāsi. Tattha itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā ti māṅgāmabhāvo ambhakaṃ kiṃ kareyya² arahattapattiyā kīdisaṃ bandhanaṃ³ uppādeyya. Cittamhi susamāhite ti citte aggamaggasamādhinā suṭṭhu samāhite. Nāṇamhi vattamānamhi ti tato arahattamaggaññāṇe pavattamāne. Sammā dhammaṃ vipassato ti catusaccadhammaṃ pariññādvividhinā sammad eva passato, ayaṃ h'ettha saṃkhepo. Pāpima itthī vā hotu puriso vā hotu aggamagge adhigate arahattaṃ hatthagataṃ evā ti. Idāni tassa attano adhigatabhāvaṃ ujukataṃ eva dassenti sabbattha vihatā nandi ti gāthaṃ āha. Taṃ vuttatthaṃ eva.

Somāya theriyā gātbāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Tikanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXXVII.

Catukkanipāte putto buddhassa dāyādo ti ādikā Bhaddāya Kapilāniyā theriyā gāthā. Sā kira Padumnttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā satthu⁴ santike dhammaṃ snpanti satthāraṃ ekaṃ⁵ bhikkhunnim pubbenivāsaṃ

¹ pakkudhite, cd.

² kareyyum, cd.

³ kīdisavibandham, cd.

⁴ sattbā, cd.

⁵ etaṃ, cd.

anussarantīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne t̥hapeutāṃ disvā adhikāra-
kammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ t̥hānaṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ
puññāni katvā tato cutā¹ dsvamanussesu samsarati.²
Anuppatte buddhe Vārāṇasiyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā
patikulāṃ gantvā ekadivasaṃ attano nanandāya saddhiṃ
kalabaṃ karouti tāya paccekabuddhassa piṇḍapāte dinne
“ayaṃ imassa dānaṃ datvā ulārasampattiṃ labhissati”
ti paccekabuddhassa hatthato pattaṃ gahetvā bhattaṃ
chaddetvā kalalassa pūretvā adasi. Mahājano garabi: “Bāle
paccekabuddho te kiṃ aparajjhi” ti. Sā tesāṃ vacanena
lajjamānā puna pattaṃ gabetvā kalalaṃ niharitvā dhovitvā
gandhacūṇṇena ubbaṭṭetvā³ catumadhurassa pūretvā upari
āsittena padumagabbhavaṇṇena sappinā vijjotamānaṃ
paccekabuddhaṃ hatthe t̥hapetvā “yathā ayaṃ piṇḍapāto
obhāsadāto, evaṃ obhāsadātaṃ me sariraṃ botū” ti
patthanaṃ t̥hapesi. Sā tato cavitvā sugatisu⁴ yeva
samsaranti Kassapabuddhakūle Bārāṇasiyaṃ mahāvibha-
vassa setṭhino dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Pubbakammaphalena
duggandhasarirā manussehi jigucchitabbā bntvā saṃvega-
jātā attano ābharaṇe suvaṇṇiṭṭhakaṃ karetvā bhagavato
cetiye t̥hapesi uppalahatthena ca pūjaṃ akāsi. Ten’ assā
sariraṃ tasmiṃ yeva bhava sugandhaṃ manoharaṃ
jātaṃ. Sā patino piyā manāpā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ kusa-
laṃ katvā tato cutā sagge nibbatti, tatthāpi yāvajīvaṃ
dibbasukhaṃ auubbavitvā tato cutā Bārāṇasirañño dhītā
hutvā tattha devasampattisadisāṃ sampattiṃ anubhavanti
cirakālaṃ paccekabuddhe upatṭhahitvā tesu parinibbutesu
saṃvegajātā tāpasapabbajjāya pabbajitvā uyyāne vasanti
jñānāni bhāvetvā brāhmaloke nibbattitvā tato cutā Sāgala-
nagare Kosiyagottassa brāhmaṇakulassa gehe nibbattitvā
mabātā parihārena vadḍhitvā vayappattā Mabātittagāme
Pippalikumārassa gebānītā. Tasmiṃ pabbajitūṃ nikkhante
mabantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ nātīparivaṭṭaṃ pabāya pab-
bajjatthāya nikkhamitvā pañca vassāni Tittthiyārāme
vasitvā aparabbāge Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbaji

¹ cuto, cd.² samsaranti, cd.³ ubbiritvā, cd.⁴ sugatisu, cd.

upasampadañ ca lahhitvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā nacirass'
eva arahattam pāpññi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jiuo sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
ito sataśaḥassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāhu ¹ Hamsavatiyaṃ Videho nāma nāmako
seṭṭhi pahūtaratano tassa jāyā ahosi 'haṃ. 2.
Kadāci so narādiccaṃ upecca ² saparijano
dhammaṃ assosi buddhassa sabbadukkhahayappahaṃ. ³ 3.
Sāvakaṃ dhutavādānaṃ aggaṃ kittesi nāyako
sutvā sattāhikaṃ dānaṃ datvā huddhassa tādino. 4.
Nipacca ⁴ sirasā pūde taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayi
pahāsanto sapariṣaṃ ⁵ tadāha narapungavo. 5.
Seṭṭhino anukampāya imā gāthā abhāsatha :
laccasi patthitaṃ ⁶ ṭhānaṃ nibhuto hohi ⁷ puttaka. 6.
Sataśaḥasse ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loka bhavissati. 7.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādo oraso dhammanimmitto
Kassapo nāma nāmena hessati satthn sāvako. 8.
Taṃ sutvā mudito hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jīnaṃ
mettacitto paricari paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 9.
Sāsaṇaṃ jotayitvāna so madditvā kutitthiyo ⁸
veneyye ⁹ vinayitvāna nibbuto so sasāvako. 10.
Nibbute tamhi lokagge pūjanatthāya satthuno
ñūtimitte samānetvā saha tehi akārayiṃ. 11.
Sattayojanikaṃ ¹⁰ thūpaṃ ubbidhaṃ ¹¹ ratanāmayam
jalantaṃ satarāṇṣi va sālārājaṃ ¹² va pupphitaṃ. ¹³ 12.
Sattasataśaḥassāni pātiyo tattha kārayiṃ
naḷaggi viya jotante ¹⁴ rataneḥ' ¹⁵ eva sattahi. ¹⁶ 13.
Gandhatelena pūretvā dīpā 'nujjalayiṃ ¹⁷ taḥiṃ

¹ tadāti, P.

² upacca, B. ; uppajja, P.

³ dukkhakkhayā ahaṃ, P.

⁴ nipajja, P.

⁵ pahāsayaṇto, B. ; pahāsaranto pariṣaṃ tadā so nara^o, P.

⁶ paṭṭhitaṃ, B.

⁷ hoti, P.

⁸ kulitthiye, P.

⁹ veneyyaṃ, A.

¹⁰ tattha yojo, P.

¹¹ ubbedhaṃ, P.

¹² sālārājāva, P.

¹³ phullitaṃ, P.

¹⁴ jūtante, P.

¹⁵ rataneva sova.

¹⁶ sattati, P.

¹⁷ divānujjalayi, P.

pūjanatthāya mahesissa sabbabhūtānukampino. 14.
 Sattasatasahassāni puṇṇakumbhāni ¹ kārāyīm
 rataneh' eva puṇṇāni pūjatthāya mahesino. 15.
 Majjhe sattatṭha ² kambhāni ussitā kañcaagghiyo
 atirocanti vaṇṇeaa ³ sarade va divākaro. 16.
 Catadvāresu sobbanti toraṇā ratanāmayā ⁴
 ussitā pbalakā rammā sobhanti ratanāmayā. 17.
 Virocanti parikkhittā avatamsā ⁵ sunimmitā
 ussitāi patākāni ⁶ ratanāni virocere. 18.
 Surattam sukattam cittam ⁷ cetiyam ratanāmayam
 atirocati vaṇṇeaa sasimajjhe ⁸ divākaro. 19.
 Thūpass' imūdi pātiyo ⁹ haritūlena pūrayīm
 ekam manosilāy'ekam ¹⁰ añjanena ¹¹ ca ekikam. 20.
 Pūjam etādisam rammam ¹² kuretvā varavādiao
 adāsi dānam saṅghassa yāvajivam yathābalam. ¹³ 21.
 Sahā'va ¹⁴ seṭṭhinā tena tāni paññāni sabbaso
 yāvajivam karitvāna sahā'va sugatim ¹⁵ gatā. ¹⁶ 22.
 Sampattiyo 'nabhotvāna devatte atha mānse
 chūyā viya sarīrena saha ten'eva saṃsariṃ. ¹⁷ 23.
 Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassako. 24.
 Tadāyam ¹⁸ Bandbumatiyam brāhmaṇo sādhusammato
 andbo santo gññenāpi dhanena ca suduggato. 25.
 Tadā pi tassāham āsim brāhmaṇi sammacetasā ¹⁹
 kadāci so dijavaro ²⁰ saṅgamesi ²¹ mahāmuniṃ. 26.

¹ so'bam satasahassāni puṇṇakumbhā paṇāmikā, P.

² attbatṭha kumbhīnam, A.

³ vaṇṇāni, P.

⁴ ratanamayā, P.

⁵ bhāvitaṃsā, P.

⁶ dassitāni satākāni, P.

⁷ cetam, P.

⁸ sasañchāva, A.

⁹ sūtiyo, B.; pādiyo, P.

¹⁰ ekā manosilāyeka, P.

¹¹ añcayena, P.

¹² pūjiyam tādissam kammam, P.

¹³ yatbāpbalam, P.

¹⁴ sahāya, B.; pabāya, P.

¹⁵ sugatī, P.

¹⁶ aham, P.

¹⁷ saṃsari, P.

¹⁸ tadā hi, P.

¹⁹ sammac°, B.; mama c°, P.

²⁰ divāgantvā, P.

²¹ saṅgame pi, P.

Nisinnam janakāyamhi desentam¹ amataṃ padaṃ
 sutvā dhammaṃ pamudito adāsi ekasātakam. 27.
 Gharam ekena vatthena gantvānedam mam abravi²
 anumoda mahāpuññe³ dinnam buddhassa sātakam. 28.
 Tadāham añjalim katvā anumodim supīṇitā
 sudinno sātako sāmi⁴ bnddhasettḥassa tādino. 29.
 Sukhito pabbajito hutvā⁵ saṃsaranto bhavābhavē
 Bārāṇasipure ramme rājā āsi⁶ mahipati. 30.
 Tadā tassa mahesi⁷ ham itthigumbassa nttamā
 tassātidayitā⁸ āsim pubbasnehena c'uttari.⁹ 31.
 Piṇḍāya vicarante⁹ te aṭṭha paccekānāyake
 disvā pamuditā hutvā datvā piṇḍam mahārahamaṃ 32.
 Puna nimantayitvāna katvā ratanamaṇḍapaṃ
 kammārehi katam pattam sovaṇṇam vata tattakam¹⁰ 33.
 Samānetvāna te sabbe¹¹ tesam dānam adāsi so
 senāsane¹² pavitṭhānam pasanno sehi pāṇihi.¹³ 34.
 Tam pi dānam sahadāsiṃ Kāsirājen'aham tadā
 punāham¹⁴ Bārāṇasiyam rājā pi dvāragāmake.¹⁵ 35.
 Kutimbikakule phite sukhito so sabhātuko
 jetṭhassa bhātuno jāyā ahosi supaṭibbatā. 36.
 Paccekabuddham disvāna mama bhattu kaṇiyasā¹⁶
 bhāgannaṃ tassa datvāham āgate tamhi¹⁷ pavādim. 37.
 Nābhinandittha¹⁸ so dānam¹⁹ tato tassa adās' aham
 ukhā āniya tam annam puno²⁰ tass' eva so adā. 38.
 Tad annam chaḍḍayitvāna dutṭhā²¹ buddhass' aham tadā
 pattam kalalapuṇṇam tam adāsim tassa tādino. 39.

¹ desentī, P. ² gantvānetam samabravi, A.
³ °puñña, P. ⁴ sāpi, P. ⁵ sajjito hutvā, A.
⁶ rājā āhu, P. ⁷ tassā hi dayitvā, P.
⁸ bhattari, P.; uttarā, B. ⁹ vicarantesu, P.
¹⁰ sovaṇṇasatahatthakam, B.; vata hatthakam, P.
¹¹ tam sabbam, P. ¹² soṇṇāsaue, A. B.
¹³ pāṇibhi, A. ¹⁴ puna pi, P.
¹⁵ ājanetvāna kāmato, P. ¹⁶ khāṇiyasā, P.
¹⁷ āgate tassa, P. ¹⁸ ābbin°, P.
¹⁹ buddhā aniyatam dānam, B. ²⁰ puna, P.
²¹ utṭhā, P.

Dāne ca gaḥaṇe c'eva apāce paduse pi ca ¹
 samacittamukhaṃ ² disvā tadāhaṃ samvijjīṃ ³ bhusaṃ. 40.
 Puno ⁴ pattaṃ gaḥetvāna sodhayitvā sugandhinā
 pasannacittā pūretvā ⁵ sagghataṃ sakkāraṃ adāṃ. 41.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi surūpā homi dānato
 buddhassa apakārena duggandhā vadanena ca. 42.
 Puna Kassapadhiraṣṣa ⁶ niṭṭhāpentamhi ⁷ cetiyo
 sovaṇṇaṃ iṭṭhakaṃ varaṃ ⁸ adāsiṃ muditā ahaṃ. 43.
 Catujjātena gandheva nicayitvā ⁹ taṃ iṭṭhakaṃ
 muttā duggandhadosaṃhā sabbaṅgasamupāgatā. ¹⁰ 44.
 Satta pātisaḥassāni ¹¹ rataneḥ' eva sattahi
 kāretvā ghaṭapūrāni vaṭṭiui ¹² ca saḥassaso. ¹³ 45.
 Pakkhipitvā padipetvā ¹⁴ tṭhapaṇiṃ satta paṇiyo ¹⁵
 pūjattamaṃ lokanāthassa vip̐pasannena cetasā. 46.
 Tadāpi tamhi puññamhi ¹⁶ bhāgini' haṃ viśesato
 pūna Kāsisu sañjāto Snmitto iti viśsuto. 47.
 Tassāhaṃ bhariyā āsiṃ sukhitā sajjitā piyā ¹⁷
 tadāhaṃ paccēkamune ¹⁸ adāsi ghaṇaveṭṭhanaṃ. ¹⁹ 48.
 Tassāpi bhāgini ²⁰ āsiṃ moditvā dānaṃ uttamaṃ
 puna pi Kāsirattṭhamhi jātā ²¹ Koliyajātiyā. 49.
 Tadā Koliyaputtānaṃ eatehi saha pañcāhi
 pañca paccēkabuddhānaṃ eatāni samupaṭṭhahi. 50.
 Temāsaṃ tappayitvāna ²² adāmsu ²³ ca ticivare
 jāyā taesa tadā āsiṃ puññakammāpathānugā. 51.
 Tato cuto ahū rājā Nando nāma mahāyaso
 tassāpi mahesī āsiṃ saḥakāmasamiddhīni. 52.

¹ amacce manase pi ca, B.

² samacittam sukhāṃ, P.

³ samvijjīṃ, P.

⁴ puna, P.

⁵ pūritvā, P.

⁶ Kassapaviraṣṣa, A.

⁷ nidhāyantamhi, A.

⁸ iṭṭhakaggharaṃ, B.

⁹ nicayitvā, P.

¹⁰ ośusanāgatā, A. B.

¹¹ pātiso, P.

¹² vaddhīni, P.

¹³ saḥassayo, P.

¹⁴ paśiditvā, P.

¹⁵ paṇiyo, B.

¹⁶ tasmim kule, P.

¹⁷ siyā, P.

¹⁸ paccēkabuddhassa, P.

¹⁹ gana°, B.

²⁰ bhāgini, P.

²¹ jāto, A.

²² tapayitvāna, P.

²³ adāsi, P.

Tadā rājā bhavitvāna ¹ Brahmadatto mahīpati
 Padumavatiputtānaṃ paccakamuninaṃ tadā. 53.
 Satāni pañc' anūnāni yāvajivaṃ upatṭhahim
 rājuyyāne nivāsetvā nibbutāni ca pūjayim. 54.
 Cetiyāni ca kāretvā pabbajitvā uḥho mayam
 bhāvetvā appamaññāyo brahmalokaṃ agamhase. 55.
 Tato cuto mahātitthe Sujāto Pippalāyano ²
 Mātā Sumanadevī ti Kosigotto dijo pitā. 56.
 Ahaṃ Madde janapade Sāgalāyaṃ ³ puruttame
 Kapilassa ⁴ dijassāsīm dhītā, ⁵ mātā Sucimati. 57.
 Ghanakaṃ cana bimbena ⁶ nimminivāna maṃ pitā
 adā Kassapadhirassa kāmehi ⁷ vajjitassa maṃ. ⁸ 58.
 Kadāci so kāruṇiko gantvā kamantapekkhako
 kākādikehi ⁹ khajjante paṇe disvāna saṇviji. 59.
 Gbare vūhaṃ ¹⁰ tile jāte ¹¹ disvānātapatāpane ¹²
 kimikākehi khajjante saṃvegaṃ alabhim tadā. 60.
 Tadā so pabbaji dhiro ahaṃ taṃ anupabbajim
 pañca vassāni nivasim ¹³ paribbājavate ahaṃ. 61.
 Yadā pabbajitā āci Gotamī jinaposikā ¹⁴
 tadāhaṃ taṃ upagantvā ¹⁵ buddhena anusāsita. 62.
 Naciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇim
 aho kalyāṇamittataṃ Kassapassa sirīmato. 63.
 Suto ¹⁶ buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo ausamāhito
 pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī saggāpāyaṃ ca passati. 64.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni
 etāhi tihi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brahmaṇo. 65.
 Tath'eva Bhaddā Kapilāni ¹⁷ tevijjā maccuhāyini ¹⁸
 dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā ¹⁹ Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. 66.

¹ tato ahū cavitvāna, P. ² ajāto Pippale kule, P.

³ Sākalāya, A. ⁴ Kappilassa, A.

⁵ dijassāpi tṭhitvā, P. ⁶ dhammena, B.

⁷ kāmāhi, P. ⁸ oṭassa me, P. ⁹ kākādike, P.

¹⁰ vā sā, B. ¹¹ jāto, P.

¹² oṭapane, P.; disvāna tapanāsane, B. ¹³ nivāsi, B.

¹⁴ opositā, A. B. ¹⁵ samupag°, B. ¹⁶ sutto, P.

¹⁷ Kāpilāni, A. ¹⁸ paccuhāyini, P.; maccuhārini, A.

¹⁹ jitrā, A.

Disvā ādinavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitā mayam
 ty amha ¹ khīṇāsavā dantā eṭibhūt' amha nibbutā. 67.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 68.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā pubbe nivāsānāne ciṇṇavasī ahosi,
 tattha eṭṭisaṃ katādhikārattā. Aparabhūge taṃ satthā
 Jetavane ariyaganamajjhe nisinnā bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā
 thānantaressu thapento pubbenivāsaṃ anussarutināṃ
 aggatthāne thapesi. Sā ekadivasaṃ Mahākassapatttherassa
 guṇābhithavauapubbakaṃ attano katakiccakatādivibhāva-
 nāmukhena udānaṃ udānenti :

. Putto buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo susamāhito
 pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī saggāpāyaṃ ca passati. 63.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni
 etāhi tihi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo. 64.
 Tath'eva Bhaddā Kapilānī tevijjā maccuhāyini²
 dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. 65.
 Disvā ādinavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitā mayam
 ty amhā khīṇāsavā dantā sītibhūt' amha³ nibbutā ti. 66.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha putto buddhassa dā-
 yādo ti buddhānaṃ buddhabhāvato sammāsambuddhassa
 anujātabbūto. Tato eva tassa dāyādabhūtassa navālokut-
 taradhammassa ādānena dāyādo Kassapagotto lokiya-
 lokuttarehi samādhihi suṭṭhu samāhitacittatāya susa-
 māhito. Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī ti yo Mahā-
 kassapattthero pubbenivāsaṃ attano paresaṃ ca nivutthak-
 khaudhasattānaṃ pubbenivāsānussatīnāṃ pākaṭaṃ katvā
 a vedī aññasi paṭibujjhati. Saggāpāyaṃ ca pas-
 sati ti chabbhāsati devalokato saggāṃ catubbidhaṃ apā-
 yaṃ ca dībbacakkhunā hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya passati.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto ti tatoparam jātikkhaya-
 saṅkhātāṃ arahattaṃ patto. Abhiññāya abhivisuddhena
 ānānena abhiññāya dhammaṃ abhiñānitvā pariññeyyaṃ

¹ tamhā, P.² paccuho, cd.³ amhi, cd.

parijānitvā pahātabbam pahāya sacchikātabbam sacchikatvā. Vosito niṭṭhappatto katakieco āsavakkhayapaññāsankhātāṃ monaṃ pattattā muni. Tath' eva Bhaddakapilānī ti yathā Mahākassapo etāhi yathāvuttāhi tihi vijjāhi tevijjo maccuhāyi¹ ca, tath' eva Bhaddakapilānī tevijjā maccuhāyini² ti. Tato eva dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanan ti attānaṃ eva paraṃ viya katvā dasseti. Idāni yathā therassa paṭipattiādimajjhapariyosānakalyāṇaṃ evaṃ amhasī ti dassenti disvā ādīnavan ti osūnagāthaṃ āha. Tattha ty amhā khīṇāsavā dantā ti te mayaṃ Mahākassapatthero ahañ ca uttameva damauena dantā sabbaso khīṇāsavā³ ca amha sīti bhūṭ' amha nibbutā ti. Tato eva kilesapariḷāhābhāratō sītibhūṭā saupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā nibbutā ca.

Bhaddakapilānitheriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā. Catukkanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXXVIII.

Pañcakanipāte paṇṇavīsati vassānī ti ādikā aññatarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī imasmim buddhupāde Devadahanagare Mahāpajūpatigotamidhātī hutvā Vaddhesī nāma, gottato pana apaññātā ahosi. Sā Mahāpajūpatigotamiyā pabbajitakāle sayam pi pabbajitvā pañcavīsati saṃvaccharāṇi kāmāreṇa upaddutā accharāsaṃghātamanattaṃ pi kālaṃ cittakagataṃ alabhanti bāhā paggayha kandaṃānā Dhammadīnattheriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā kūmehi vinivattitāmānasā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā bhāvaṇaṃ anuyūḷjanti na cirass' eva ehalabhiññā hutvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā ndānavasena :

¹ paccuhāyi, ed.

² paccuh°, ed.

³ khīṇaso khīṇāsavā, ed.

Paṇṇavisati vassāni yato pabbajitā ahaṃ
n'accharāsaṃghātamattam¹ pi cittass' upasam' ajjha-
gam. 67.

Aladdhā cetaso santim kāmārāgen' avassutā
bhāḥ paggayha kandanti vihāraṃ pāvisim ahaṃ. 68.

Sā bhikkhunī² upāgacchi yā me saddhāyikā ahu
sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhūyatanaudhātuyo. 69.

Tassā dhammaṃ supitvāna ekamante upāvisim
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dīlha³ cakkhu visodhitam. 70.

Ceto paricca ānāṇā ca sotadhūta visodhitā
iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya.

Cha me 'bhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 71.

Ime gāthā abhūsi. Tattha accharāsaṃghātamattam³ pi khaṇaṃ aṅgnipōṭhanamat-
tam pi kālaṃ ti attho. Cittass' n'pasam' ajjha⁴ gan
ti cittassa upasamaṃ cittekaggaṃ na ajjhagaman ti yojanā.
Na paṭilabhi ti attho. Kāmārāgen' avassutā ti
kāmaguṇasaṅkhātesu vatthukāmesu dalhatarābhinivesitāya
bahulena⁴ candarāgena tintacittā. Sā bhikkhunī⁵
ti Dhammadinnattherim sandhāya vadati. Cetoparic-
ca ānāṇā ca ti cetopariyañāṇā ca visodhitan ti sam-
bandho. Adhigatan ti attho. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Aññatarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā sammattā.

XXXIX.

Mattāvaṇṇena rūpenā ti ādikā Vimalāya theriyā
gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ bud-
dhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ aññatarāya rūpapaṭiviniyā itthiyā dhītā
hntvā nibbatti. Vimalā ti'ssā nāmaṃ abosi. Sā vayappattā
tato ducintitaṃ⁶ kappenti ekadivasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahā-

¹ accharā°, ed. ² bhikkhunī, ed. ³ ghaṭikam°, ed.

⁴ bahulena, ed. ⁵ bhikkhunī ti, ed. ⁶ ducintitaṃ, ed.

moggallānaṃ Vesūliyaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā therassa vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gantvā therāṃ uddissa palobhanakammaṃ kātṇṇā ārabhi. Tittṭhiyehi nyyojitā tathā akāsi ti keci vadanti. Thero tassā asnhhavi-bhāvanāmukhena¹ santajjanaṃ katvā ovādaṃ adāsi. Taṃ hetṭhā theragāthāhi āgataṃ eva. Tathā pana therena ovāde dinne sā samvegajātā hirottappaṃ paccupatṭhāpetvā sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge bhikkhūnissu pabbajitvā ghaṭenti vāyamaṃti hetnsampannatāya na cirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ² paccavekkhitvā ndānavasena :

Mattā vaṇṇena rūpena sobhaggena yasena ca yobbanena c' upatthaddhā aññā samatimaññi 'haṃ. 72.
Vibhūsitvā imaṃ kāyaṃ sucittam bālulāpanaṃ³ atṭhāsi vesidvāraṃhi luddo pāsaṃ iv' oḍḍiya.⁴ 73.
Pīlandhanaṃ vidamāsenti⁵ guyhaṃ pakāsikaṃ bahuṃ akāsi vividhaṃ māyaṃ ujjhagghanti⁶ bahuṃ januṃ. 74.
Sājja piṇḍaṃ caritvāna mnuḍḍā saṅghātipārutā nisinnā rukkhamaḷamhi avitakkassa lābhini. 75.
Sabbe yogā samucchinnā ye dībhā ye ca mānnsā kṭhepetvā āsave sabbe sītībhūt' amhi nibbutā ti. 76.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha mattā vaṇṇena rūpenā ti guṇavaṇṇena c'eva rūpasampattiya ca. Sobhaggena ti sobhagabbhāvena. Yasenā ti parivārasampattiya. Mattā vaṇṇamadaruṇamadasobhaggamadaparivāramadavasena madam āpannā ti attho. Yobbanena c' upatthaddhā ti yobbanamadena nparūparitthaddhā yobbanena nimittena ahaṃkārena upatthaddhacittā anupasantamānasā. Aññā samatimaññi 'haṃ ti aññā itthiyo attano vaṇṇādiguṇehi sabbathā pi atikkamitvā maññi. Ahaṃ aññāsaṃ vā itthinaṃ vaṇṇādiguṇe atimaññi. Atikkamitvā aññāavamānaṃ akāsiṃ.

¹ vibhāvana°, cd.

³ bālulāpanaṃ, cd. m.

⁵ pi ghaṃsanti, cd.

² paṭipatti, cd.

⁴ oḍḍiyaṃ, cd. m.

⁶ ujjhāyanti, cd.

Vibhūsitvā imaṃ kāyaṃ sucittaṃ hālā-
 lapanaṃ¹ ti imaṃ nānāvidhaasucibharitaṃ jegucchāṃ
 ahaṃ mamā ti bālānaṃ lapāpanato vacanato bālālapanaṃ²
 mama kāyaṃ ebavirūgakāraṇaṃ kesathapanādinā sucittaṃ
 vatthābharāṇchi vibhūsitvā sumaṇḍitapasādhitaṃ katvā.
 Atthāsi vesidvāraṃhi luddo pāsaṃ iv'oddi-
 yaṃ³ ti migaluddo viya migānaṃ bandhanatthāya daṇḍa-
 vāgnrādimigapāsaṃ Mārapāsabhūtaṃ yathāvuttaṃ mama
 kāyaṃ vesidvāraṃhi vesiyā gharadvāre odḍiytvā
 atthāsi. Pīlandhanaṃ vidamaṃsentī⁴ guyhaṃ
 pakāsikaṃ⁵ bahū ti ūrñjagbanadassanādikaṃ guyhaṃ
 c'eva pādajānusirādikaṃ pakāsaṃ cā ti guyhaṃ pakāsikaṃ
 ca bahuṃ nānappakārapīlandhanaabharāṇaṃ dassenti.⁶
 Akāsi vividhaṃ māyaṃ ujjhagghanti ha-
 huṃ janaṃ ti yohhanamadamaṭṭaṃ bahu bālajānaṃ
 vippalambhetuṃ hasanti gandhamālavatthābharāṇādihi
 sarīrasabhāvapaṭicchādanena yāva vilāsabhāvākādihi tehi ca
 vividhaṃ nānappakāraṃ vañcanaṃ akāsi.

Sājja piṇḍaṃ caritvāna—pa—avitakkassa
 lābhini ti sā ahaṃ evaṃ samāvivārini samānā ajja
 idāni ayyassa Mābāmogallānattherassa ovāde thatvā sāsano
 pabbajitvā muṇḍū sa ūghātipārutā hutvā piṇḍaṃ
 caritvāna bhikkhūhāraṃ hbuñjitvā. Rukkhamaṭṭaṃhi
 rukkhamūle vivittāsano nisinnā dutiyajjhānapādakassa
 aggaphalassa adhigamena avitakkassa lābhini
 aṃhi ti yojanā. Sa hbe yogā ti kāmāyogādayo cattāro
 pi yogā samucchinnā ti paṭhamamaggādinā yathāra-
 haṃ sammā eva ucchinnā pabhinā. Sesaṃ vuttanayaṃ eva.

Vimalāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XL.

Ayoniso manasikārā ti ādikā Sīhāya theriyā

¹ hālālapanaṃ, cd.

² bālālapana, cd.

³ iv'addiyaṃ, cd.

⁴ vidhamāsentī, cd.

⁵ pakāsitaṃ, cd.

⁶ dassanti, cd.

gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katūdhikārā tattba
tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā
imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Sībasenāpatino bhagi-
niyā dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā “mātulassa nāmaṃ
karoṭhā” ti Sīhā ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu. Sā viññutaṃ pattā
ekadivasaṃ satthari¹ Sīhassa senāpatino dhamme desiya-
māne taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā mātāpitara
annjānāpetvā pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā
pi bahiddhāsuhhārammaṇaṃ vidhāvantaṃ cittaṃ nivattetaṃ
asakkonti satta samvaccaraṇi micchāvitakkehi dhāvīya-
mānā cittaśādaṃ alabhanti “kim me iminā pāpajiviteṇa
ubbandhitvā² marissāmī” ti pāsaṃ gahe tvā rukkhasākhāya
laggitvā taṃ attano kaṇṭhe paṭimuṇṇanti pūbhācinnavasena
vipassanāya cittaṃ abhinīhari. Antimabhavikatāya pāsassa
bandhanaṃ gīvātthāne ahosi ānāssa paripākaṃ gatattā
sā tāvad eva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi
arahattaṃ pāpni. Arahattaṃ patta samakālam eva ca
pāsabandho gīvato muṇcitvā vinivatti. Sā arahatte pa-
tiṭṭhitā ndānavasena :

Ayoniso manasikārā kāmarāgena aṭṭitā
ahosi uddhatā³ pubbe citte avasavattinī. 77.

Pariyutṭhitā kilesaḥi sukhasamūṇṇavattinī
samaṃ cittaśa nālāhi³ rāgacittavasānugā. 78.

Kisā paṇḍuvivaṇṇā ca satta vassāni cāri⁴ haṇ
nāhaṃ divā vā rattiṃ vā sukhaṃ vindi sudukkhitā. 79.

Tato rajjuṃ gahe tvāna pāvīsi vana-m-antaraṃ
varam me idha nbbandhaṃ yaṇ ca līnaṃ pun’ ācare. 80.

Daḥhaṃ pāsaṃ karitvāna rukkhasākhāya bandhiya⁴
pakkhipi pāsaṃ gīvāyaṃ atha cittaṃ vimuṇṇi me ti. 81.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ayo n i s o m a n a s i k ā r ā
ti anupāyamanasikāreṇa asuhhe suhhaṇ ti vipallāsaggā-
hena. K ā m a r ā g e n a a ṭ ṭ i t ā ti kāmaguṇesu chanda-
rāgena pīlitā. A h o s i u d d h a t ā⁵ pubbe citte
a v a s a v a t t i n ī ti pubbe mama citte mayhaṃ vase

¹ satthārā, ed. ² uhandhitvā, ed. ³ nāma lābhi, ed.

⁴ bandhiya om. ed.

⁵ uddhatā, ed.

avattamāne uddhaṭṭā nānārammaṇe vikkhittacittā asamāhitā ahosi. Pariyuṭṭhitā kilesehi sukhasaññānuvattinī ti pariyuṭṭhānapattehi kāmarāgādikilesehi abhibhūtā rūpādisu sukhappattāya¹ kāmasaññāya anuvattanasilaṃ samam cittassa² nālabhi rāga citta vasānugā kāmarāgasampayuttacittassa³ vasam anugacchanti isakam pi cittassa samam cetosamathacittekaggataṃ na labhi. Kisā paṇḍuvivaṇṇā ca evaṃ nkkantḥitabhāvena kisā dhammaṇisanthataḡattā uppaṇḍupaṇḍukajātā tato eva vivaṇṇā vigatachavivaṇṇā ca hutvā. Satta vassāni ti satta samvaccharāni cārī ti carī ahaṃ. Nāhaṃ divā vārattim vā sukhaṃ vindi su dukkhitā ti evaṃ sattasu samvacchaesu evaṃ kilesadukkhena dukkhitā ekadā pi divā vā rattim vā samaṇasukhaṃ na paṭilabhi. Tato ti kilesapariyuṭṭhānena samaṇasukhālābhabhāvato.

Rajjūṃ gāhetvāna pāvisi vanamantaraṃ ti pāsāṃ rajjūṃ ādāya vanantaraṃ pāvisi. Kim atthaṃ pāvisi ti ce ahaṃ? Varaṃ me idha ubbandhaṃ yañ + ca hīnaṃ pun'ācare ti yadāhaṃ samaṇadhammaṃ kātuṃ asakkonti hīnaṃ gihībhāvaṃ puna ācareyyaṃ anuṭṭheyyaṃ tato sataguṇesu sahaṣṣaguṇesu imasmiṃ vanantare ubbandhaṃ bandhitvā maraṇaṃ varaṃ seṭṭhaṃ ti attho. Atha cittaṃ vimucci me ti yadā rukkhasākhāya baddhapāsaṃ⁵ givāyaṃ pakkhipi attha tadanantaraṃ eva vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanāmaggena ghaṭṭitattā maggapaṭipāṭiyā sahbāsavehi mama cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti.

Sihāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLI.

Āturaṃ asucin ti ādikā Sundarīnandāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle

¹ sukhaṇtippa, cd.

² mama cittaṃ, cd.

³ yuttacitassa, cd.

⁴ ubbandhayaṇ, cd.

⁵ bandhapāsaṃ, cd.

Hamsavatīnagare kulagebe nihhattitvā viññutam patvā
 satthu santike dhammam sñantī satthāram¹ ekam
 bhikkhunim jhāyīnam aggaṭṭhāne t̐pantam disvā
 adhikārakammam katvā tam t̐hānantaram patthetvā
 kusalam npacinantī kappasatasahassam devamanussesu
 samsaranti imasmim hnddhnpāde Sākyarājakule nibhatti.
 Nandā ti 'ssā nāmam akāmsu. Aparabhāge rūpasam-
 pattiyā Sundarīnandā Janapadakalyāṇī ti ea paññāyittba.
 Sā amhākam bhagavati sabhaññutam patvā annpnbhena
 Kapilavatthnsmim gantvā Nandaknmārañ ea Rāhulakumā-
 rañ ea pabhājetvā gate Suddhodanamabārāje ea parinibhute
 Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā Rāhulamātāya ea pabbajitāya
 cintesi: "Mayham jeṭṭhabhātā eakkavattirajjam pahāya
 pabbajitvā loke aggaṭṭhālo buddho jāto, putto pi 'ssa
 Rāhulakumāro pabbaji, bhātā² pi me Nandarājā mātā pi
 Mahāpajāpatigotamī bhaginī pi Rāhulamātā pabbajitā.
 Idānāham gehe kim karissāmi pabbajissāmi" ti bhikkhu-
 nūpassayam gantvā ñātisimebena pabbaji no saddhāya.
 Yasmā³ pabbajitvā pi rūpam nissāya uppannamadā, satthū
 rūpam vivaṇṇeti garahati anekapariyāyena rūpe ādinavam
 dasseti ti buddhupatthānam na gacehati ti ādi sabham
 heṭṭhā Abhirūpanandāya vatthusmim vuttanāyena' eva
 veditabham. Ayam pana viseso: sattbārā nimmitam
 itthirūpam anukkamena jarābhihūtam disvā aniccato
 dukkato manasikaroutiyā theriyā kammaṭṭbānābhinu-
 kham cittam ahosi. Tam disvā satthā tassā sappāyavaseua
 dhammam desento:

Āturam asncim pūtim passa Nande samussayam
 asnhhāya cittam bhūvehi ekaggam sñsamāhitam. 82.
 Yathā idam tathā etam yathā etam tathā idam
 duggandham pūtikam vāti bālānam abhinanditam. 83.
 Evam etam avekkhanti rattindivam atanditā
 tato sakāya paññāya abhinibhijja dakkhisā ti.⁴ 84.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Sā desanānusārena ñāṇam

¹ satthārā, cd.

² bhattā, cd.

³ tasmā, cd.

⁴ rakkhāsi ti, cd. (see pp. 85, 86.)

pesetvā sotāpattiṭṭhale patitṭhahi. Tassā upari maggatthāya kammattṭhānaṃ ācikkhanto “Nande imasmiṃ sarīre appamattako pi sāro n’atthi maṃsalobitalepano jarādīnaṃ āvāsahhito aṭṭhipuñjamatto evāyaṃ” ti dassetuṃ :

Atṭhināṃ nagaraṃ kataṃ maṃsalobitalepanaṃ
yattha jarā ca macca ca māno makkho ca ohito ti.

Dhammapade imaṃ gūthaṃ āha. Sā desauvasāne
arahattaṃ pāpuṃi. Teva vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padmuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppujji nāyako. 1.
Ovādako viññāpako tārako sabbapāṇinaṃ
desanāksalo buddho tāresi janataṃ bahun. 2.
Anukampako kārūṇiko hitāya¹ sabbapāṇinaṃ
sammatte titṭhiye sabbo pañcasīle patitṭhahi.² 3.
Evaṃ nirakulaṃ āsi suññataṃ³ tittbiyehi ca
vicittaṃ arahantehi vasībhūtehi tādilihi. 4.
Ratauān’ aṭṭhapaññāsaṃ⁴ uggato⁵ ‘va mahāmunui
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso battiṃsavaralakkhaṇo. 5.
Vassasatasahassāni⁶ āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvata titṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahun. 6.
Tadāhaṃ Hamsavatiyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahun
nānāratanaṃ pājjots mahāsukhasamappitā. 7.
Upagantvāhaṃ⁷ Mahāviraṃ assosiṃ dhammadeśanaṃ
amataṃ paramassīdaṃ paramatthanivedakaṃ. 8.
Tadā nimantayitvāna sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ⁸
datvā tassa mahādānaṃ pasannaṃ sehi pāṇihhi⁹ 9.
Jbāyiniṇaṃ bhikkhunniṇaṃ aggaṭṭhānaṃ apatṭhayaṃ¹⁰
nipacca sirasā viraṃ¹¹ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ. 10.

¹ hitesi, P. ² patitṭhasi, A. ³ saññataṃ, P.

⁴ opanñāsa, P. ⁵ uggato so, P. ; uggaho, B.

⁶ tassasata, P. ⁷ npeṭvā taṃ, A. B.

⁸ sasamghaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ, P. ⁹ pāṇihhi, A. B.

¹⁰ apatṭhayaṃ, B. ¹¹ dhīraṃ, A.

Tadā anantadamako tilokasaraṇo pabbhū
 vyākāsi naraśārathi : lacchae' etaṃ supatthitaṃ.¹ 11.
 Satasaḥasse ito kappe Okkākakulaeambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena eatthā loke hhavissati. 12.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Nandā ti nāma uāmena heesasi² satthu sāvika. 13.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā³ hutvā yāvajivaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā paricaṇiṃ paccayeḥi vināyakaṃ. 14.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpapaḍḍhihi ca
 jahitvā mānssaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇṇhi 'haṃ. 15.
 Tato cutā Yāmasaggaṃ⁴ tato 'haṃ Tusitaṃ saggaṃ⁵
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipuraṃ gaṭā.⁶ 16.
 Yattha yatthūpapaḍḍhāmi tassa kammasa thāmasā⁷
 tattha tattheva rājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayiṃ. 17.
 Tato cutā manseatte rājūnaṃ⁸ cakkavattiṇaṃ
 maṇḍalinaṇ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayiṃ. 18.
 Sampattiṃ anubhūtvāna devesu manujesu ca
 saḥbattha sukhitā hutvā nekakappesu saṃsariṃ. 19.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte suramme Kapilavhaye
 raṇṇo Suddhodanassāhaṃ⁹ dhītā āsiṃ auṇḍitā. 20.
 Siriyā rūpiṇiṃ¹⁰ disvā nanditaṃ āsi taṃ kulā
 tena Nandā ti me nāmaṃ eundaraṃ pavaraṃ¹¹ ahu. 21.
 Yuvatiṇaṇ ca eahbāsaṃ kalyāṇi ti¹² ca viesutā
 taemiṃ pi nagare ramme ṭhapetvā hi Yasodharaṃ.¹³ 22.
 Jeṭṭho bhūtā ti lokaggo pacchimo arahū tathā
 ekākiṇi gabaṭṭhāhaṃ¹⁴ mātara¹⁵ paricoditā : 23.
 Sākiyaṃhi kule jātā putte¹⁶ buddhānujā tuvaṃ¹⁷
 Nandena pi viṇṇa bhūtā agāre kiṃ na acchasi.¹⁸ 24.

¹ laccham evaṃ upatthitaṃ, P. ; sumatthitaṃ, B.

² heesati, A. B.

³ mudikā, P.

⁴ Yāmaṃ agaṇṇi, A.

⁵ Tusitaṃ agaṇṇi, A.

⁶ purāṃ tato, A. ⁷ vāhasā, A. B. ⁸ rājūnaṃ, A.

⁹ Suddhodanassāha, P.

¹⁰ sirī ca rūpiṇi, P.

¹¹ tena Nandā ti nāmena suṇḍarā pavarā, P.

¹² kalyāṇiḥi, P.

¹³ ṭhapetvā taṃ yaso dhanāṃ, P.

¹⁴ gabaṭṭhāhaṇi, P.

¹⁵ mātuyā, P.

¹⁶ putto, P. B.

¹⁷ buddhānujātiyaṃ, B.

¹⁸ kiṃ na lajjasi, P. B.

Jarāvasānaṃ ¹ yobbaññaṃ rūpaṃ asucisammataṃ
 rogantaṃ api cārogyaṃ ² jivitaṃ maraṇantikaṃ. 25.
 Idaṃ pi te subhaṃ rūpaṃ sasikantaṃ ³ manoharaṃ ⁴
 bhūsanānaṃ alaṃkāraṃ sirisaṅghāṭasannibhaṃ. ⁵ 26.
 Puñjitaṃ ⁶ lokasāraṃ va ⁷ nayanānaṃ rasāyanaṃ
 puññānaṃ kittijānaṃ Okkākakulanandanaṃ. 27.
 Nacireṇ' eva kālena jarāyaṃ adhisessati ⁸
 vibhāya gehaṃ kāruñṇe ⁹ cara dhammaṃ aniudite. ¹⁰ 28.
 Suttvāhaṃ mātu vacanaṃ pabbajinā anagāriyaṃ
 dehena na tu citteva rūpayobbanalālita. ¹¹ 29.
 Mahatā ca payattena ¹² jhānaññānaparam ¹³ mama
 kātuṇ ca vadate ¹⁴ mātā na cāhaṃ tattha ¹⁵ ussukā. 30.
 Tato mahākāruṇiko disvā maṃ kāmālālasaṃ
 nibbindanattthaṃ rūpasmiṃ mama cakkhupathe jino 31.
 Sakena ānubhāvena itthiṃ ¹⁶ māpesi sobhaṇiṃ
 dassaniyaṃ suruciraṃ mamato pi surūpinim. ¹⁷ 32.
 Tam ahaṃ vimbhitaṃ disvā ativimbhitaḍeḥiniṃ ¹⁸
 cintayim saphalaṃ me ti ¹⁹ nettalābhaṃ ca mānusaṃ. ²⁰ 33.
 Tam ahaṃ "ehi subhage yen' attho taṃ vadehi me
 kulaṇ te nāmagottaṃ ca vada me yadi te piyaṃ." 34.
 Navañ ca ²¹ kālo subhage ucchaṅge maṃ nivāsaya ²²
 nisidanti ²³ maṃ'āṅgaṇi pasuppaya muhuttakaṃ. ²⁴ 35.
 Tato sīsaṃ maṃ'āṅge sā ²⁵ katvā sayi sulocaṇā
 tassā naḷāṭe patitā ²⁶ luddā paramadārūṇā. ²⁷ 36.

¹ rājāvasānaṃ, B.² ārogyaṃ, P.³ pasikantaṃ, B.⁴ parikantamanorahaṃ, P.⁵ sirisaṅketasaṃ, P. ; sirisaṅkatasaṃ, B.⁶ puñjitaṃ, P.⁷ lokasāraṇ ca, P.⁸ jarāya saṅkhārāsati, P.⁹ kāruñṇena, P.¹⁰ vara dhammaṃ atandite, B. ¹¹ olālita, A. ; oḷālita, P.¹² va sayattena, P.¹³ jhānaññena, A.¹⁴ kattu ca vasate, P. B.¹⁵ nāvāhaṃ tatra, P. ; na cāha tattha, A. ¹⁶ itthi, P.¹⁷ visurūpini, P.¹⁸ oḍeḥiui, P.¹⁹ neti, B.²⁰ mānasaṃ, P. ²¹ napañca, P. ²² maṃ nivesa taṃ, P.²³ sīdanti 'va, A. ²⁴ sasupiyaṃ muh°, P. ; passapiyaṃ, B.²⁵ sīsaṃ mama kesā, P. ²⁶ pañitā, P. ²⁷ latā par°, P.

Saba tassā nipātena piḷakā upapajjatba.¹
 Paggharimsu pabbinnā ca kuṇapā pubbalohitā. 37.
 Pabbinnam vadanam cāpi kuṇapam pūtigandhikam²
 uddhumātam vinīlañ ca pubbañ cāpi³ sarīrakam. 38.
 Sā pavedbitasabbaūgī⁴ nissasanti muhum muhum
 vedayanti sakam dukkham karuṇam paridevayi.⁵ 39.
 Dnkkhena dnkkhitā homi pbusayanti ca vedanā
 mahādukkhe nimngg' ambi saraṇam hohi me sakhi. 40.
 Kuhiṃ vadanāsobhan te kuhiu te tuṅganāsikā
 tambabimbavarotṭhan⁶ te vedanan te kuhiṃ gatam. 41.
 Kuhiṃ sasīnibham vattam kambugīvā⁷ kuhiṃ gatā
 dolātulā va⁸ te kaṇṇā vevaṇṇam⁹ samupāgatā. 42.
 Makulakbārakākārā kalasā¹⁰ va payodbarā
 pabbinnā pūtikunapā duṭṭbagandhitvam āgatā. 43.
 Vedimajjhā¹¹ 'va sussoni sunā vanitakibbisā¹²
 jātā amajjabharitā.¹³ Aho rūpam asassatam. 44.
 Sabbam sarīrasañjātam pūtigandham bbayānakam
 susānam iva jeguccham¹⁴ ramante yattha hālisā.¹⁵ 45.
 Tādā mahākārṇuiko bhātā me lokanāyako
 disvā samviggacittam mam imā gāthā abhāsatha: 46.
 Āttram asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nande samussayam
 asubhāya cittam bhāvehi ekaggam snsamāhitam. 47.
 Yathā idam tathā etam yathā etam tathā idam
 duggandham pūtikam vāti bālānam abhinanditam. 48.
 Evaṃ etam avekkbanti rattindivam atanditā
 tato sakāya paṇṇāya abhinibbija dakkhisam.¹⁶ 49.
 Tato 'ham abhisamviggā sutvā gāthā subhāsītā
 tatra ṭhitā vipassanti¹⁷ arahattam apāpuṇiṃ. 50.

¹ piḷakam ndapajjatha, P. ² pūtigandhanam, A.
³ sabbañ cāpi, P. ⁴ sā saveditā sabbaūga, P.
⁵ paridevati, P. ⁶ tampa°, A.
⁷ kampug°, A. ⁸ dolakelā va, B.; dolalullā, A.
⁹ vevaṇṇā, P. ¹⁰ kalakā, A.
¹¹ vedimajjhā, A.; vedimajjha puthusāti, P.
¹² vanita°, A.; sunakhinitakib°, P. ¹³ amajjabh°, A.
¹⁴ susāna-r-iva, P.; iva vebhaccam, A. ¹⁵ bāliyā, A.
¹⁶ dakkhasi, B.; dakkhayi, A. ¹⁷ ṭhitā 'va hamsanti, A. B

Yattha yattha nisinnāhaṃ sadā jhānaparāyaṇā
jino tasmiṃ guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ. 51.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ huddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 52.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā
ndānavasena: Āturaṃ aaucin ti ādiuṇ satthārā
desitātihi gāthāhi saddhimi:

Tassā me appamattāya vicinantiyā yoniso
yathābhūtaṃ ayaṃ kāyo diṭṭho santarabāhiro. 85.
Atha nibbindi 'haṃ kāye ajjhattaṇ ca virajj' ahaṃ
appamattā visamyuttā upasanta hi nibbntā ti. 86.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha evaṃ etaṃ avek-
khanti—pa—dakkhisaṃ¹ ti etaṃ āturādisabhāvaṃ
kāyaṃ. Evaṃ yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ ti ādikā
vuttappakāreṇa rattindivaṃ sabbakālaṃ atanditā
hntvā parato ghosahetukaṃ sntamayaññaṇaṃ muñcetvā
tato taṃ nimittaṃ attaniyaṃ bhūtattā manasikārabhāvanā
mayā yāya paññāya yāthāvato ghanavinibbhogakaraṇena
abhinibbijja. Kathaṃ nu kho dakkhisaṃ pas-
sissan ti ābhogapurecārikena pubbhāgaññāpacakkhuna
avekkhanti vicinanti ti attho.

Tenāha: Tassā me appamattāyā ti ādi. 'Tass'
attho tassā me satiavippavāseṇa appamattāya. Yoniso
upāyena aniccādivaseṇa vipassanāpaññāya. Vicinanti-
yā vimamsautiyā. Ayaṃ khandhapañcakasāukkhūto kāyo
sasantaṇaparasantānavibhāgato santarabāhiro ya-
thābhūtaṃ diṭṭho. Atha tathā dassanato pacchā
Nibbind' ahaṃ kāye vipassanāpaññāya sahityā
maggapaññāya attabhāvena nibbisesato ajjhattasantaṇe
virajjim virāgaṃ āpajjim. Ahaṃ tathābhūtāya appa-
mādapāṭipattiyā matthakappattiyā appamattā sabbaso
saṃyojanānaṃ samucchinnattā visamyuttā upa-
santa ca nibbntā ca ambī ti.

Sundarinandāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ padakkhiyan, cd.

XLII.

Aggiṃ¹ candam cā ti ādikā Nanduttarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimahuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmim bddhappāde Kururatthe Kammāssadammanigame brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā ekaccānaṃ vijjāṭṭhānāni sippāyatanāni ca uggahetvā nigaṇṭhapabhajjaṃ upagantvā vādasntā jambusākhāṃ gahetvā Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesi viya Jambudīpatale vicarantī Mahāmoggallānatheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchitvā parājayāṃ pattā therassa ovāde ṭhatvā sāsane pabhajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karontī nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidaṃ arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā ndānavasena :

Aggiṃ² candam ca suriyaṃ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ nadititthāni gantvāna udakaṃ oruhāmi 'haṃ. 87.
Bahūvatasamādānā³ aḍḍhaṃ⁴ sīsassa olikhi
clamāya seyyaṃ kappemi rattibhattaṃ na bhūñji⁵
'haṃ. 88.

Vibhūsanamaṇḍanaratā nhāpanucchādanehi ca upakāsi imaṃ kāyaṃ kāmarūgena aṭṭitā. 89.
Tato saddhamā lahitvāna pabbajjaṃ anagāriyaṃ disvā kāyaṃ yathābhūtaṃ kāmarāgo samūhato.⁶ 90.
Sabbe bhavā samucchinna icchā ca patthanā pi ca saḥbayogavisamūyuttā santim pūpuṇi cetaso ti. 91.

Imā pañca gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aggiṃ⁷ candam ca suriyaṃ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ ti aggisammukhā devā ti indānaṃ devānaṃ ārādhauatthaṃ āhutiṃ⁸ paggaheṭvā aggiṃ ca māse māse sukkapakkhassa dutiyāya candam ca divase sāyampātāṃ suriyaṃ ca aññāṇā ca lāhiraḥiraññagabbhādayo devatā ca visuddhimaggam gavesanti namassi ahaṃ namakkāraṃ ahaṃ akūsiṃ.

¹ aggi, cd.² aggi, cd.³ hahuro, cd.⁴ ada, cd.⁵ abhūñji, cd.⁶ samohato, cd.⁷ aggi, cd.⁸ ahuti, cd.

Nadititthāni gantvāna udakam oruhām¹
 aham ti gaṅgādinam pūjātittthāni npagantvā sāyampātam
 udakam otarāmi. Udahe nimujjitvā aggieiñcanam karomi.
 Bahūvatasa mādanā ti pañcātapatappanādibahnvi-
 dhavatasa mādanā.² Gāthāsukhattham habū ti dighakara-
 nam. Adḍham sisassa olikhin³ ti mayham pi
 sisassa adḍham eva muḍemi. Keci adḍham sisassa
 olikhin³ ti kesakalāpassa adḍham jaṭāhandhanavasena
 bandhitvā adḍham vissajjesin ti attham vadanti. Cha-
 māya seyyam kappemī ti thaṇḍilasāyini hutvā
 antarahitāya bhūmiyā sayāmi. Rattihhattam na
 bhunji⁴ han ti rattūparatā hutvā rattiyam hhojanam
 na bhunjim.

Vihhūsanamaṇḍanaratā ti cirakālam attakila-
 mathānnyogena kilantakāyā evaṃ sarīraessa kilamanena
 n'atthi paññāsnddhi. Sace pana indriyānam tosanavasena
 sarīrassa kampanena suddhi siyā ti? Mantā imam kāyam
 anugaṇhanti vihhusāyam maṇḍane ca ratā vatthālaṅkārehi
 alaṅkarane gandhamālādīhi maṇḍane ca abhiratā. Nhā-
 panucchādanohi cā ti sambāhanādini⁵ kāretvā nhā-
 panena nēcchādanena ca. Upakāe imam kāyan ti
 imam mama kāyam anugaṇhim santappesim. Kāmarā-
 gena attitā ti evaṃ kāyadalhībahulā hutvā ayoniso-
 manasikārapaccayā pariyutṭhitena kāmarāgena attitā ti
 ahiṇham upaddutā abosim. Tato saddham lahhi-
 tvānā ti evaṃ samādinnavatāni bhinditvā kāyadalhīha-
 hulā vādapasutā hutvā tattha tattha vicaranti tato pacchā
 aparabhāge Mahāmoggallānattherassa santike laddhovādā-
 nnsāsana saddham paṭilabbhitvā. Dievā kāyam ya-
 thābhūtam ti saba vipassanāya maggapaññāya imam
 mama kāyam yathābhūtam disvā. Anāgāmimaggena saō-
 haso kāmarāgo samūhato. Tato param aggamag-
 gena sa hbe bhavā samucchinā icchā ca pat-
 thanā pi cā ti paccuppannavisayābhilāpasāṅkhātā
 icchā āyatibhavābhilāpasāṅkhātā patthanā pi sabhā samuc-

¹ pañcātapakappo, ed. ² olikhan, ed. ³ olikan, ed.

⁴ abhunji, ed.

⁵ ati sammāhanādini, ed.

chinnā ti yojanā. Santim¹ pāpuṇi cetaso ti accantasantiarahattaphalaṃ pāpuṇim² adhigacchin ti attho.

Nanduttarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLIII.

Saddhāya pabbajitvānā ti ādikā Mittakālikātheriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī imasmim buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Kammāssadammanigame brāhmaṇakulo nibbatitvā viññutaṃ pattā Mahāsatipaṭṭhānadesanāya paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā satta samvacebarāni lābhasakkāragiddhikā hutvā samaṇadhammaṃ karontī tattha tattva vivaditvā aparabhāge yoniso uppajjanti samvegajātā hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattim³ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Saddhāya pabbajitvāna agārasmānagāriyaṃ vicari 'haṃ tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā. 92.

Riñcitvā paramaṃ atthaṃ hīnaṃ atthaṃ asevi 'haṃ kilesānaṃ vasam gantvā sāmāññatthaṃ nirajji 'haṃ. 93.

Tassā me ahu saṃvego nisinnāya vibhārake unimaggapaṭipann' amhi taṇhāya vasam āgatā. 94.

Appakaṃ jīvitam mayhaṃ jarā vyādbi vimaddati purāyaṃ bhijjati kāyo na me kālo pamajjitum. 95.

Yathābhūtaṃ avekkhanti khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ vimuttacittā utthāsi kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 96.

Imā gāthā abbāsi. Tattha vicari 'haṃ tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā ti lābhe ca sakkāre ca ussukā yuttapayuttā hutvā tena tena bāhusaccadhammakatbādinā lābhuppāda hetunā vicariṃ ahaṃ. Riñcitvā paramaṃ atthaṃ ti jhānavipassanāmaggaṃ phalādiuttamaṃ atthaṃ jahitvā chaḍḍitvā. Hīnaṃ atthaṃ asevi

¹ santi, cd.

² pāpuṇi, cd.

³ paṭipatti, cd.

'h a n ti catupaccayasāṅkhātāāmisahhāvato nibhīnaṃ lāma-
kaṃ atthaṃ ayoniso pariyesaṇā parisevīm ahaṃ. Kīle-
aānaṃ vasaṃ gantvā ti mānamadatanhādīnaṃ kile-
sānaṃ vasaṃ npagantvā sām aṇṇā tthaṃ¹ samānācic-
caṃ nirajji na jānim ahaṃ.

Nisinnāya vihāra ke ti mama vasaṇakavara ke
nisinnāya ahu saṃvego. Kathaṇ ti ce āha um m a g-
ga pa ti paṇṇ' a m hī ti. Tattha ummagga pa ti paṇṇ'
amhī ti yāva d eva anupādāya parinibbāṇatthaṃ idaṃ
sāsanaṃ tattha sāsane pabbajitvā kamma tṭhānaṃ amana-
sika rontī tassa ummagga pa ti paṇṇā amhī ti. Ta ṇ hā ya
va sa ṃ ā ga tā ti paccay n p p ā da na ta ṇ hā ya va sa ṃ upa-
ga tā.

Appa ka ṃ jī vi ta ṃ ma y ha ṃ ti pa ri ce ch i na ka lā
jī vi to ba hū pa d d a va to ca ma ma jī vi ta ṃ ap pa ka ṃ pa ri t ta ṃ
la h na ṃ. Jarā vyādhi ca ma d d a ti ti ta ṇ ca
sa ma ta to a pa ti tvā n i p p o t h e n to p a b b a tā vi ya ja rā ca
vyādhi ca ma d d a ti n i m m a t h a ti. Ma d d a t e ti ca p ā ṭ ho.
Ja r ā ya ṃ b h i j j a ti k ā y o ti a ya ṃ k ā y o b h i j j a ti ja r ā-
ya ṃ.² Ya sm ā ta ssa c ka ṃ si ko h h e d o ta s m ā na m e k ā lo
p a m a j j i t u ṃ a ya ṃ k ā lo a ṭ ṭ h a k k h a ṇ a va j j i to, na va mo
k ha ṇ o so p a m a j j i t u ṃ na y u t t o ti. Ta s s ā hu sa ṃ v e g o ti
yo ja n ā.

Ya th ā b h ū ta m a v e k k h a n t i ti e va ṃ j ā ta sa ṃ v e g o
vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā aniccādimanasikārena ya th ā b h ū-
ta m a v e k k h a n t i. Ki ṃ a v e k k h a n t i ti ā ha. K h a n d h ā-
na ṃ u d a ya b b a ya ṃ ti a vi j j ā sa m u d a y ā rū pa sa m n d a y o
ti ā d i n ā sa ma pa ṇ ṇ ā s a b h e d a ṃ pa ṇ c a n n a ṃ up ā d ā na k k b a n-
d h ā na ṃ up p ā d ā na i r o d h a ṇ ca u d a ya b b a y ā n u p a s s a n ā ya a v e k-
k h a n t i v i p a s s a n a ṃ u s s u k k ā p e t v ā m a g g a p a ti p ā ti y ā s a b b a s o
k i l e s e h i ca v i m u ṭ c i t v ā n ṭ ṭ h ā s i u b h a to u p a ṭ ṭ h ā n e n a
m a g g e n a b h a v a t t a y a t o p i v u ṭ ṭ h i t ā a h o s i ṃ. S e sa ṃ v u t t a-
n a ya ṃ e va.

Mittākāliyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ sāmāññattam, cd.

² jarā, cd.

XLIV.

Agārasmiṃ¹ vasaṇtī ti ādikā Pakulāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatinagaro Ānandassa² rañño dhītā hutvā nibbattā satthu vemātikabhagiṇi Nandā ti nāmena. Sā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam satthu sautike dhammaṃ suṇantī sattbāram ekaṃ bhikkhuṇiṃ dibbacakkhukinaṃ³ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā ussāhadevatā adhikāra-kammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ⁴ patthenti paṇidhānam akāsi. Sā tattha yāvajīvaṃ babuṃ ulāraṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ katvā devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsarantī Kassapassa bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā paribbājaka-pabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā ekacārini vicarantī ekadivasam telabbikkhūya āhiṇḍitvā telam labbitvā tena telena satthu cetiye sabbarattiṃ dipapūjaṃ akāsi. Sā tato cutā Tāvatiṃse nibbattitvā suvisuddhadibbacakkhukā hutvā ekaṃ buddbantaraṃ devesu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Pakulā⁵ 'ti 'ssā nūmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ patvā satthu Jetavana-paṭiggahane paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabbhāge aññatarassa kbiṇṇāsavattiherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā saṃjātasamvegā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ṭhapetvā ghaṭenti vāyamaṇṭi nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Hitāya sabbasattānaṃ sukhāya vadantaṃ raro
atthāya purisajāṇño paṭipanno sadevake. 2.
Yasaggappatto sirimā kittivaṇṇagato jiṇo
pūjito sabbalokassa disā sabbā suvissuto. 3.
Uttiṇṇavicikiccho so vitivattakathaṃkatho
sampaṇṇamanasaṃkappo⁵ patto sambodhiṃ uttamaṃ. 4.
Anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā naruttamo
anakkhātā ca akkhāsi asaṅgātā ca saṅgani. 5.

¹ agārasmā, cd. ² Ānanassa, cd. ³ cakkhukānaṃ, cd.

⁴ ṭhānantaṃ, cd.

⁵ sampannam°, P.

Maggaññū ca maggavidū maggakkhūyī narāsabho
 maggassa kusalo ¹ satthā sārathīnaṃ varuttamo. 6.
 Tada mahākārūṇiko ² dhammaṃ desesi nāyako
 nimugge kāmapaṅkamhi ³ samuddharati paṇino. 7.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā khattiyauandanā
 surūpā sadhanā cāpi dayitā ca sirimati. 8.
 Ānandassa mahārañño dhītā paramasobhanā
 vemātā bhagini cāpi Padumuttaraṇāmiuo. 9.
 Rājakaññāhi sahītā sabbābharanabhūsitā
 upāgama ⁴ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhamma-desanaṃ. 10.
 Tada hi so lokagaru bhikkhuniṃ dibbacakkhukīṃ ⁵
 kittayaṃ parisāmajjhe aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi taṃ. ⁶ 11.
 Supitvā taṃ ahaṃ haṭṭhā dānaṃ datvāna satthuno ⁷
 pūjetvāna ca sambuddhaṃ dibbacakkhūṃ apatthayaṃ. 12.
 Tato avoca maṃ satthā Nande lacchasi patthitaṃ
 padīpadhammadānānaṃ ⁸ phalaṃ etaṃ yathicchitaṃ. ⁹ 13.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 14.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Pakulā ¹⁰ nāma uāmena hessasi ¹¹ satthu sāvika. 15.
 Tena kammena sukatena cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇṇh' ahaṃ. 16.
 Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmabaudhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 17.
 Paribbājikini āsiṃ tadāhaṃ ekacārini
 bhikkhāya vicarivāna alabhiṃ telamattakaṃ. ¹² 18.
 Tena dipaṃ padīpetvā upatṭhiṃ sabbasaṃvaraṃ
 cetiyaṃ dvīpadaggassa vipasanna cetasā. 19.
 Tena kammena sukateva cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇṇhi 'haṃ. 20.

¹ maggakusalo, P.² mahākārūṇiko satthā, A.³ nimuggaṃ mohapaṅka, P.⁴ uppagama, P.⁵ cakkhukī, P.⁶ ṭhapesi 'haṃ, P.⁷ 'bhiuanditvāna satthuno, A.⁸ odāneva, P.

etaṃ sunicchitaṃ, A.

¹⁰ Sakulā, A.¹¹ hessati, A.¹² tena mattakaṃ, B.

Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammassa pākasā¹
 samjalanti² mahādīpā tattha tattha gatāya me. 21.
 Tirokuḍḍaṃ³ tiroselam samatiggayha pabbataṃ
 passāma⁴ ahaṃ yad icchāmi, dīpadānassa⁵ idaṃ phalaṃ. 22.
 Visuddhadassanā⁶ homi yasasā pajalāma⁷ ahaṃ
 saddhā paññāvatī⁸ o'eva, dīpadānassa⁹ idaṃ phalaṃ. 23.
 Pacchime ca bhava¹⁰ 'dāni jātā vippakule ahaṃ
 pahūtadhaṇadhaññamhi mudite rājapūjite. 24.
 Ahaṃ sabbaṅgasampannā sabbābharapabbhūsitā
 pnrappavese¹¹ sugataṃ vātapāne tthitā ahaṃ. 25.
 Disvā jalantaṃ yasasā devamanussasakkataṃ
 anuvyañjanasampannaṃ lakkhaṇehi vibhūsitam 26.
 Udaggacittā sumanā pabbajjama samarocayima
 naciren¹² eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇima. 27.
 Iddhisa ca vasi homi dībbāya sotadhātunā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthun sāsana-kārikā. 28.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dībbacakkhuma visodhitam
 khetvā āsava sabbe visuddhāsiṃ sunimmalā. 29.
 Paricippa mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhata. 30.
 Yassa¹³ atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhaya. 31.
 Tato mahākāraṇiko etadagge tthapesi maṃ
 "dībbacakkhukānaṃ¹⁴ aggā Pakulā¹⁵ " ti naruttamo. 32.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 33.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā katādhikāratāya dībbacakkhukānaṃ
 ciṇṇavasī ahoṣi. Tena taṃ satthā dībbacakkhukānaṃ¹⁶
 bhikkhukānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne tthapesi. Sā attano paṭipattiṃ
 paecavekkhitvā pītisomanassajātā udūnavasena :

¹ vāhasā, A. B. ² saṃsaranti, P. ; sañcaranti, B.

³ tirokuḍḍaṃ, A. ⁴ balam, A.

⁵ visuddhanayanā, A. ⁶ paññāvatī, P.

⁷ muditā rājapūjite, P. ⁸ purampavesa, P.

⁹ °cakkhukānaṃ, P. ¹⁰ Sakulā, A. B.

¹¹ °cakkhukānaṃ, ed.

Agārasmiṃ vasantī 'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna bhikkhuno
addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbānapadam accutaṃ. 97.
Sāhaṃ puttā ca dhitaṃ ca dhanadhaññaṃ ca chaḍḍiya
kese chedāpayitvāna pabbajī anagāriyaṃ. 98.
Sikkhamānā ahaṃ santi bhāventi maggaṃ añjasāṃ
pahāsi rāgadosaṃ ca tadekaṭṭhe ca āsave. 99.
Bhikkhunī upasampajja pabbajātim anussariṃ
dibbacakkhu visodhitaṃ vimalaṃ sādhu bhāvitaṃ. 100.
Saṅkhāre parato disvā hetujāte palokine
pahāya āsave sabbe sitibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti. 101.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha agārasmiṃ vasantī
'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna bhikkhuno ti ahaṃ
pubbe agāramajjhe vasamānā aññatarassa bhinnakilesassa
bhikkhuno santike catūsaccagabbhaṃ¹ dhammakathaṃ
suvā. Addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbā-
napadam accutaṃ ti rāgarajādīnaṃ abhāvena vira-
jaṃ vāpato nikkhantattā nibbānaṃ maccunābhāvato adhi-
gatānaṃ accutahetukāya ca nibbānaṃ accutaṃ padan ti ca
laddhanāmasaṅkhātadhammaṃ saḥassanāyapaṭimaṇḍitena
dassanasāṅkhātena dhammacakkhunā addasaṃ passim.

Sāhan ti sā ahaṃ vuttappakārena sotāpannā homi.
Sikkhamānā ahaṃ santi ti ahaṃ sikkhamānā
vasamānā pabbajitvā vasse aparipuṇṇe evaṃ bhāventi
maggaṃ añjasān ti majjhimaṇḍipattibhāvato añja-
saṃ uparimaggāṃ uppādentī. Tadekaṭṭhe ca² āsave
ti rāgadosehi sabajekatthe pahānekatthe ca tatiyamagga-
majjhe āsave pahāsi samucchindi.³

Bhikkhunī upasampajjā ti vasse paripuṇṇe
upasampajjitvā bhikkhunī hutvā. Vimalaṃ ti avijjādihi
upakkileschi vimuttatīya vigatamalaṃ sakkacca-d-eva
mama bhāsitaṃ. Sādhu ti vā buddhādīhi bhāvitaṃ
uppāditāṃ dibbacakkhūnaṃ visodhitaṃ ti sam-
bandho. Saṅkhāre ti tebhūmakasaṅkhāre. Parato
ti anattato. Hetujāte⁴ ti paccuppanne. Palokine

¹ catūsaccaṃ g°, cd.

² ca om. cd.

³ samucchinti, cd.

⁴ hetujāto, cd.

ti palujjanasabhāve pabbhaṅgurena paññācakkhunā disvā. Pabāsi āsave sabbe ti aggamaggena avasiṭṭhe sabbe pi āsave pajahim khepesin ti attho. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Pakulāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLV.

Dasa putte vijāyitvā ti ādikā Soṇāya tberiyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatinagare kulagehe nibhattitvā viññutam patvā ekadivasam sattbñ santike dhammaṃ suṇanti satthāraṃ¹ ekam bhikkhunim āraddhaviriyānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adbhikārakammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ thānantaraṃ patthetvā yāvajivaṃ puññāni katvā, tato cutā kappasatasabhassam devamaññsesu saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibhattitvā vayappattā patikulaṃ gatā dasa puttadhitaro labhitvā Bahuputtikā ti paññāyittha. Sā sāmike pabbajite puttadhītaro gbarāvāse patiṭṭhāpetvā sabhaṃ dhanam puttānaṃ vissajjetvā adāsi, na kiñci attano ṭhapesi. Taṃ puttā ca puttabhariyā ca katipāhaṃ eva npatṭhabhitvā paribhavaṃ akāṃsu. “Kiṃ mayhaṃ imebi paribhavāya ghare vasantiyā” ti bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Taṃ bhikkhuniyo pabbājesuṃ. Sā laddhūpasampadā “ahaṃ mahallikakāle pabbajitvā appamattāya bhavitabban” ti bhikkhunīnaṃ vatta-paṭivattaṃ karonti “sabbarattiṃ samaṇadhammaṃ karisāmi” ti heṭṭhā pūsāde ekam thambhaṃ hattheua gahetvā taṃ avijjamānā samaṇadhammaṃ karonti caṅkamamānā pi “andhakāre ṭhāne rukkhādīsū yattha tatthaci me sīsaṃ paṭihaññeyyā” ti rukkhaṃ hatthena gahetvā taṃ avijhamānā ‘va samaṇadhammaṃ karoti. Tato paṭṭhūya sū āraddhaviriyatāya pākātā ahosi. Satthā tassā nāṇapari-

pākaṃ disvā gandhakñṭhiyaṃ nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā
sammukhe nisinno viya attānaṃ dassetvā :

Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ dhammaṃ uttamaṃ
ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo passato dhammaṃ uttamaṃ ti.

gātham abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arabattaṃ pāpuṇi.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappo nppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadā ¹ eetthikule jātā sukhitā pūjitā piyā ²
upetvā ³ taṃ munivaraṃ assosiṃ madhuraṃ vacaṃ. 2.
Āraddhaviriyān' aggaṃ vaṇṇentaṃ bhikkhuniṃ jinaṃ
taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā kāraṃ katvāna satthuno 3.
Abhivādiya sambuddhaṃ taṃ tñānaṃ ⁴ patṭhayaṃ tadā.
Anumodi mahāvīro "eijjhataṃ paṇidhī tava." ⁵ 4.
Satasahasse ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 5.
Tassa dhammeeu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Sonā ti nāma nāmena hessasi ⁶ eatthu eāvika. 6.
Taṃ entvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
mettacittā paricariṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 7.
Tena kammena sukātana cetanāpaṇidhibi ca
jabitvā mānusaṃ debaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇṇi 'baṃ. 8.
Pacchime ca bhava dāni jātā seṭṭhikule abaṃ
Sāvattiyaṃ puravare iddhe phīte mahaddhane. 9.
Yadā ca yobbanappattā gantvā patikulam ahaṃ
dasa puttāni ajanim eurūpāni visesato 10.
Sukhedhitā ⁷ ca te sabbe jananettamaṇoharā
amittānaṃ pi rucitā mama pag eva te piyā ⁸ 11.
Tato mayhaṃ akāmāya dasaputtapurakkhato
pabbajjittha ea me satthā devadevassa sāsane. 12.

¹ tadāhaṃ, P. ² dassitā siyā, P. ³ tñapetvā, P.

⁴ tñānaṃ taṃ, A.

⁵ paṇidhīhi ca, P.

⁶ hessati, A.

⁷ sukhe tñhitā, P.

⁸ te siyā, P.

Tad ekikā vicintesiṃ : jīvitenaḷam atthu me
 jināya ¹ paṭiputtehi ² vuddhāya ca varākiyā. ³ 13.
 Ahaṃ pi tattha gacchissam sampatto ⁴ yattha me pati ⁵
 evāhaṃ cintayitvāna pabbajim anagāriyam. 14.
 Tato ca maṃ ⁶ bhikkhuniyo ekam bhikkhunūpassaye
 vihāya gacchum ⁷ ovādam " tāpehi udakam " iti. 15.
 Tadā udakam āhitvā okiritvāna kumbhiyā
 cūle ṭhapetvā āsinā ⁸ tato cittaṃ samādahim. ⁹ 16.
 Khandhe aniccato disvā dukkhato ca anattato
 chetvāna ¹⁰ āsave sabbe arabhattam apāpuṇim. 17.
 Tadāgantvā bhikkhuniyo uṇhodakam apucchisum ¹¹
 tejodhātum adhiṭṭhāya khippam santāpayim ¹² jaḷam. 18.
 Vimhitā tā jinavaram etam attham abhāvayum ¹³
 tam sntvā mudito nātho imam gātham abhāsatha : 19
 " Yo ca vassasatam jīve kusīto hīnaviriyo
 ekāhaṃ jīvitam seyyo viriyam ārabhato daḷham. " 20.
 Ārādhito mahāvīro mama suppaṭipattiyā ¹⁴
 āradhāviriyaṃ aggam mahāpuṇṇo mahāmuni. 21.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanan
 ti. 22.

Atha nam bhagavā bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ṭhānantaro
 ṭhapento āradhāviriyaṇaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sā ekadi-
 vasaṃ attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Dasa putte vijāyitvā asmim rūpasamussaye
 tato 'haṃ dubbalā jīṇṇā ¹⁵ bhikkhunim upasaṃkamim. 102.
 Sā me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo
 tassā dhammam suṇitvāna kese chetvāna ¹⁶ pabbajim. 103.

¹ jināya, MSS.

² paṭiputtehi, P.

³ buddhāya ca parākiyā, P.

⁴ passuto, B.

⁵ sattha me sati, P.

⁶ mama, P.

⁷ gacche, P.

⁸ asinā, P.

⁹ pasādayim, P. ; samādayi, P.

¹⁰ khepetvā, A. B.

¹¹ dakasamucchisum, P.

¹² santāpayim, A.

¹³ pasāvayum, P.

¹⁴ mama sūpapavattiyā, P.

¹⁵ ciṇṇā, ed.

¹⁶ hitvāna, ed.

Tassā me sikkhamānāya dibbacakkhu visodhitaṃ.
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi yattha me vasiṭaṃ pure. 104.
Animittaṃ ca bhāvēmi ekaggā susamāhitā
anantarāvimokkhāsiṃ anupādāya nibbutā.¹ 105.
Pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnaṃ mūlāka
ṭṭhitivatthuj' anej' anhi n'atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. 106.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha rūpasamussāye ti rūpasāṅkhāte samussāye. Ayaṃ rūpasaddo cakkhūnaṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca nppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ ti ādisu rūpāyatane āgato. Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ti ādisu rūpakkhandhe piyarūpe sātārūpe rajjati ti ādisu sabhāve bahiddhā rūpāni passati ti ādisu kasiṇāyatano rūpi rūpāni passati ti ādisu rūpajjhāne atthiṇ ca paṭiccanhāruṃ ca paṭicca cammaṃ ca paṭicca maṃsaṃ ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito rūpaṃ treva saṅkham gacchati ti ādisu rūpakāye idhāpi rūpakāyo 'va datṭhabbo. Samudayasaddo pi atthiṇaṃ sarirassa pariyāyo satan ti samudayo ti ādisu atthipariyāye āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Naude samussāya u ti ādisu sarire idhāpi sarire² ova datṭhabbo. Tena vuttaṃ rūpasamussāye ti rūpasāṅkhāte samussāye sarire ti attho. Ṭhatvā ti vacanaseso.

Asmiṃ rūpasamussāye ti imasmiṃ rūpasamussāye ṭhatvā imaṃ rūpakāyaṃ nissāya dasa putte vijāyitvā ti yojanā. Tato ti tasmā dasaputtavijāyanahetu. Sā hi paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamitvā puttake vijāyanti anukkamena dubbala sarirā jhijjā 'va ahoṣiṃ. Tena vuttaṃ: Tato 'haṃ dubbalā jhijjā ti. Tassā tato tassā ti vā tassā santike. Puna vā tassā ti karaṇe sūnivacanam. Tūyā ti attho. Sikkhamānāyā ti tisso pi sikkhā sikkhamānā. Anantarāvimokkhāsin ti aggamaggassa anantarā uppannavimokkhā āsiṃ. Rūpi rūpāni³ passati ti ādayo hi atṭha pi vimokkhā⁴ anantaravimokkhā nāma na honti. Maggānantaraṃ anuppattā⁵ ti phalavimokkhā pana samāpattikāle⁶ pavattamānā pi paṭhamamaggānantaraṃ eva

¹ nibbuti, ed.² sarire, ed.³ rūpā rūpāni, ed.⁴ vimokkhānaṃ, ed.⁵ anuppatto, ed.⁶ phalavikkhāpanasamāpattikāle, ed.

samuppattito taṃ upādāya anantaravimokkho nāma. Yathā¹ maggasamādhī anantarikasamādhī ti vuccati. An upādāya nibbhutā ti rūpādisu kiñci pi agahetvā kilesaparinibbānena nibbutā āsiṃ. Evaṃ vijjāttayaṃ vibhāvetvā arahattaphalena kūṭaṃ gaṇhiṇi ti udānetvā idāni jarāya cirakūlaṃ upaddutā garahitaṃ vigarahanti saha vatthunā tassā samatikkantibhāvaṃ vibhāvetuṃ pañca kkhandhā pariññātā ti osānagāthaṃ āha. Tattha tṭhita vatthuj'anej'ambī ti aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāva-karaṇādiṇā jammi lāmake jane tuyaṃ dhi atthu tava dhikāro hotu. N'atthi dāni puna bhava ti tasmā tvaṃ mayā atikkantā abhibhūtā sī ti adhippāyo.

Soṇāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLVI.

Lūnakesī ti ādikā Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsa-vatūnagāre kulagebe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasāṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanti satthūraṃ² ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ khippābhiññānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne tṭhantaṃ disvā adhikāra-kammaṃ katvā taṃ tṭhānantaraṃ³ patthetvā yāvajivaṃ puññāni katvā kappasatasahassāṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā Kassapabuddhikāle Kikissa Kāsirañño gehe sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbbantārā hutvā visati vassasa-hassāni dasa silāni samādāya komārabrahmacariyaṃ caranti saṅghassa ca pana pariveṇaṃ kuretvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ bud-dhuppāde Rājagahe seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā Bhaddā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā mabatā parivāreṇa vadḍhamānā vayap-pattā tasmiṃ yeva nagare purohitassa puttaṃ Satthukaṃ nāma coraṃ sahaḍḍhaṃ gahetvā rājāṇāya⁴ + nagaraguttikena⁵ māretuṃ āghātaṃ⁶ nīyamānaṃ sihapāñjare olokeṇti

¹ yato, cd.

² sattbārā, cd.

³ tṭhavantaraṃ, cd.

⁴ rājāṇāya, cd.

⁵ nagaraguttikānaṃ, cd.

⁶ āghātaṃ, cd.

disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā “sace taṃ labhāmi jivissāmi no ce marissāmi” ti sayane adhomukhā nipajji. Ath’ assā pitā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā ekadhitāya balavasineho sahaṣṣalañchaṃ¹ datvā upāyena coraṃ vissajjāpetvā gandbodakena nhāpetvā sabbābharāṇapātimaṇḍitam kāretvā pāsādaṃ pesesi. Bhaddā pi paripuṇṇamanorathā atirekālaṇkārena alaṇkaritvā taṃ paricarati. Satthuko katipāhaṃ vitināmetvā tassā ābharāṇesu uppannalobho “Bhadde ahaṃ nagaraguttikena gahitamatto² va corapapāte adhivatthāya devatāya sac’ āhaṃ jivitaṃ labhāmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ upasaṃharissāmi ti patthanaṃ ayāciṃ tasmā halikammaṃ sajjāpehi” ti. Sā “tassa manaṃ pūressāmi” ti balikammaṃ sajjāpetvā sabbābharāṇavibhūsitā sāmikena saddhiṃ ekaṃ yānaṃ abhiruyha “devatāya balikammaṃ karissāmi” ti corapapātaṃ abbirūhituṃ³ āradbā. Satthuko cintesi “sabbesu abhirūhantesu⁴ imissā ābharāṇaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkaṃ” ti ti parivārajanāṃ tatth’ eva ṭhapetvā taṃ eva balibhājanāṃ gāhāpetvā pabbataṃ abhirūhanto tāya saddhiṃ piyakathaṃ na kathesi. Sā iṅgiten’ eva tassādhīpāyaṃ aññāsi. Satthuko “Bhadde tava uttarisātakāṃ omuñcivā kāyārūhapaśādhanaṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ karohi” ti. Sā pi “mayhaṃ ko aparādho” ti. “Kiṃ hāle balikammattamaṃ⁵ āgato ti saññaṃ karosi?” Balikammāpadesena pana tava ābharāṇaṃ gahetuṃ āgato’ ti. “Kassa pana ayya paśādhanaṃ kassa⁶ ahaṃ” ti. “Nāhaṃ etaṃ vibhāgaṃ jānāmi” ti. “Hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippāyaṃ pūrehi, alaṇkataniyāmena āliṅgituṃ dehi” ti. So “sādhū” ti sampāṭiechi. Sā tena sampāṭiechitabhāvaṃ ñatvā purato āliṅgitvā pacchato āliṅganti viya pabbatapapāto pātesi. So patitvā cunṇavicunṇaṃ ahosi. Tāya kataṃ acchāriyaṃ disvā pabbate adhivatthā devatā kosallaṃ vibhāventi imā gāthā abhāsi:

Na so sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattva tattha vicakkhaṇā.

¹ lañchaṃ, ed.

² abhiruyhituṃ, ed.

³ abhiruyhantesu, ed.

⁴ balikammaṃ, ed.

⁵ kissa, ed.

⁶ jānāmi, ed. om. ti.

Na so sabbesu tñānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
ittthī pi paṇḍitā hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti.

Tato Bhaddā cintesi: “Na sakkā mayā iminā niyāmena
gehaṃ gantum, ito gantvā ekaṃ pabbajjaṃ pabbajissāmi”
ti nigaṇṭhārāmaṃ gantvā nigaṇṭhapabbajjaṃ yāci. Atha
naṃ te āhaṃsu: “Kena niyāmena pabbajjā hotū” ti? “Yaṃ
tumahākaṃ pabbajjāya uṭṭamaṃ tad eva karothā” ti. Te
“sādhū” ti tassā tālaṭṭhinā kesc luñcivā pabbājesuṃ. Puna
kesā vaḍḍhantā kuṇḍalavattā¹ hntvā vaḍḍhesuṃ. Tato
paṭṭhāya sū Kuṇḍalakesū nāma jātā. Sā tattha nggahe-
tabbaṃ samayaṃ vādamaggaṃ ca uggahetvā “ettakaṃ
nāma ime jānanti, ito nttariṃ viseso n’atthi” ti ñatvā tato
apakkamitvā yattha yattha paṇḍitā atthi tattha tattha
gantvā tesāṃ jānanasippaṃ uggahetvā attanū saddhiṃ
kathetum samatthaṃ adisvā yaṃ yaṃ gūmaṃ vā nigamaṃ
vā pavisati tassa dvāre vālikarāsiṃ katvā tasmim² jambu-
sākhaṃ ṭhapetvā “yo mama vādaṃ āropetum sakkoti so
imaṃ sākhaṃ maddatū” ti samipe tñitadārakānaṃ saññāṃ
datvā vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gacchati. Sattāhaṃ pi jambusākhaṃ
tath’ eva tñitāya taṃ gahetvā pakkamati.

Tena ca samayena amhākaṃ bhagavā loke uppajjitvā
pavattavaradhammacakko annpubbena Sāvattthiṃ upanī-
sāya Jetavane viharati. Kuṇḍalakesū pi vuttanayena
gāmaṃgamarājadhānisu vicaranti Sāvattthiṃ patvā nagara-
dvāre vālikarāsimhi jambusākhaṃ ṭhapetvā dārakānaṃ
saññāṃ datvā Sāvattthiṃ pāvisi.

Ath’ āyasmā dhammasenāpati ekako ’va nagaraṃ pavi-
santo taṃ sākhaṃ disvā taṃ dametukāmo dārake pucchi:
“Kasmāyaṃ sākha³ evaṃ ṭhapitā” ti? Dārakā taṃ
atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Therō: “yadi evaṃ, imaṃ sākhaṃ
unaddathā” ti āha. Dārakā taṃ maddiṃsu. Kuṇḍalakesū
katabhattakiccā nagarato nikkhamanti taṃ sākhaṃ mad-
ditāṃ disvā “ken’ idaṃ madditau” ti pucchitvā, therena
maddūpitabhāvaṃ ñatvā “apakkhiko vādo na sobhati” ti
Sāvattthiṃ pavisitvā vīthito vīthiṃ vicaranti “passoyyātha

¹ kundalāvattā, cd.

² tassa, cd.

³ sakhaṃ, cd.

samaṇehi Sākyaputtiyehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vādan" ti ugghosetvā mabājanaparivutā¹ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisiunam dhammasenāpatim upasaṅkamitvā paṭisanthāram katvā ekamantaṃ ʈhitā "kiṃ tumhehi mama jambusākhā maddāpitā" ti āha? "Āma mayā maddāpitā" ti. "Evaṃ saute tumhehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vādo hotū" ti. "Hotu bhadda." "Kassa pucchā kassa vissajjanā" ti? "Pucchā nāma amhākaṃ pattā, tvaṃ yaṃ attanā jānanakaṃ pucchā" ti. Sā sahhaṃ eva attanā jānanavādaṃ pucchi. Thero sabbaṃ vissajjesi. Sā nparipucchitabbam ajānantī tñhi ahoṣi. Atha naṃ thero āha: "Tayā bahum pucchitaṃ, ahaṃ pi taṃ ekam pañhaṃ pucchissāmi" ti. "Pucchatha bhante" ti. Thero "ekam nāma kiṃ" ti imaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi. Kuṇḍalakesā n'eva antaṃ na koṭiṃ passantī andhakāraṃ pavitṭhā viya butvā "na jānāmi bhante" ti āha. "Tvaṃ ettakaṃ pi ajānantī aññaṃ kiṃ jānissasī" ti vatvā dhammaṃ desesi. Sā therassa pādesu patitvā "bhante tumhe saraṇaṃ gacchāmi" ti āha. "Mā maṃ tvaṃ Bhadda saraṇaṃ gaccha, saderake loko aggapuggalaṃ bhagavantam eva saraṇaṃ gacchā" ti. "Evaṃ karissāmi bhante" ti. Sā sāyaṇhasamaye dhammadesanavelāya satthu santikaṃ ganvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsī. Satthā tassā nānaparipākam ātvā:

Sahassaṃ api ce gāthā anattapadasaṃhitā
ekam gāthapadaṃ seyyo yaṃ sutvā upasammati ti

imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Gāthāpariyosāne yathā ʈhitā 'va saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṃi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne:

Padumuttaro nāma jino sahhadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
nānāratanapajjote mahāsukhasamappitā. 2.
Upetvā taṃ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ

tato jātapaśādāhaṃ upesiṃ ¹ saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
Tadā mahākāruṇiko Padumuttaraṇāmaḥ ²
khippābhinnāuamaggante ³ t̥hapesi bhikkhunīṃ sabbhaṃ. 4.
Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā dānaṃ datvā mahesino
nipacca sīrasā + pāde taṃ t̥hānaṃ abhipatthayim. 5.
Anumodi mahāvīro Bhaddo yaṇ te 'bhipatthitaṃ ⁵
samiṃjhissasi ⁶ taṃ sabbhaṃ sukhinī holī nibbutā. 6.
Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā ti hessasi ⁷ satthu sāvika. 8.
Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhihi ca
jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agāñchi 'haṃ. 9.
Tato cutā Yāmasaggaṃ ⁸ tato ca Tusitaṃ gatā
tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipuraṃ gatā. 10.
Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammaṃsā vāhasā
tattha tatth'eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 11.
Tato cutā manussesu rājūnaṃ cakkavattinaṃ
maṇḍaliṇaṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 12.
Sampattiṃ anubhotvā ⁹ devesu mānuseṇ ca
sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekakappesu saṃsariṃ. 13.
Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadantaṃ varo. 14.
Upatthāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttamo. 15.
Tassa dhītā catutthāsīṃ Bhikkhadāyī ¹⁰ ti vissutā
dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayim. ¹¹ 16.
Anujāni ¹² na no tāto agāre 'va tadā mayam ¹³
vīsaṃ ¹⁴ vassasahassāni vicarimha atauditā. 17.
Komaṇiṃ brahmacariyaṃ ¹⁵ rājakaṇṇā sukhedhitā
buddhopatthānaniratā muditā satta dhitaro. 18.

¹ upemi, P. ² nāyako, A. ³ khippābhinnāya, P.

⁴ sīrasā, MSS. ⁵ yaṇ te si pō, P. ⁶ samiṃjhissati, A.

⁷ hessati, MSS. ⁸ Yāmasaggaṃ, A. ⁹ anubhotvā, P.

¹⁰ Bhikkhudāyī, A. ¹¹ mama rocayī, P.

¹² anujānāmi, P. ¹³ agāre tadā mayam, P.

¹⁴ vīsa, A. ¹⁵ komaṇabrahmacariyā, P.

Samanī Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā ¹
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā 19.
 Kkemā Uppalavaṇṇū ca Puṭṭhācārū ahan tadā ²
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 20.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cotanāpaṇidhili ca
 jalitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 21.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni Giribajapuruttame
 jātā seṭṭhikule phīte yadāhaṃ yobbane ṭhitā 22.
 Coraṃ vadhatthaṃ nīyantaṃ disvā rattā taḥim ahaṃ
 pitā me taṃ sahasseṇa ³ mocayitvā vadhū tato 23.
 Adāsi tassa maṃ tato viditvāna manam mama
 tassāhaṃ āsi vissatthā ⁴ atīva dayitā ⁵ hitā. 24.
 So me bhūsanalobhena balimajjhāsaya ⁶ diso
 corapapātāṃ netvāna pabbataṃ cetayī ⁷ vadhaṃ. 25.
 Tadāhaṃ paṇamitvāna ⁸ Sattukaṃ ⁹ sukatañjali
 rakkhanti attano paṇaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim : 26.
 Idaṃ suvaṇṇakeyūraṃ muttāveluriyā bahū
 sabhaṃ varassu ¹⁰ bhaddaṃ te mañcadāsī ¹¹ ti sāvaya. ¹² 27.
 Oropayassu kalyāṇi mā bālhaṃ paridevayī ¹³
 na cāhaṃ abhijānāmi ahantvā ¹⁴ dhaṇaṃ ābhaṭaṃ. 28.
 Yato sarāmi attānaṃ yato patto 'smi viññutaṃ
 na cāhaṃ abhijānāmi aññaṃ piyataṃ tayā. ¹⁵ 29.
 Ehi taṃ upagūhissaṃ ¹⁶ katvāna taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ
 na ca dāni puno atthi ¹⁷ mama tuyhaṃ ca saṅgamo. 30.
 Na hi sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattva tattha vicakkhānā. 31.
 Na hi sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti lahaṃ atthavicintikā. ¹⁸ 32.

¹ Bhikkhudāy° A. ² ayan tadā, P. ³ sahassehi, P.

⁴ vissatthā, A. P.

⁵ dassitā, P.

⁶ balipaccaharaṃ, B. ; balimajjhāsarā, P.

⁷ cetasi, P.

⁸ panam°, P.

⁹ Sattukaṃ, A.

¹⁰ sādassa, B. ; varasu, P.

¹¹ mañcadāsīti, P.

¹² sāvassa, P.

¹³ bahū pari°, P. ; paridevasi, A.

¹⁴ ahaṃ tvā, P.

¹⁵ tassa, P.

¹⁶ upagayhissaṃ, P.

¹⁷ dāni punapatti, P.

¹⁸ °vicintitā, P.

Lahuñ ca vata khippañ ca nikatthe ¹ samacetayim ²
 migam puññāyateu' eva ³ tadāham Satthukam vadhim. 33.
 Yo ce ⁴ uppattitam ⁵ attham na khippam anubujjhati
 so haññate mandamati coro'va girigalbhāre. 34.
 Yo ce ⁶ uppattitam attham khippam eva nibodhati ⁷
 muccate sattusambādā ⁸ tadāham Satthukā ⁹ yathā. 35.
 Tadāham pātayitvāna giriduggamhi Satthukam ¹⁰
 santikam setavattānam npevā pahhajim aham. 36.
 Saṇḍāsenā ca kesa me ¹¹ luñcitvā sabbaso tadā
 palibajitvāna samayam ācikkhimsu nirantaram. 37.
 Tato tam uggaḥetvāham nisiditvāna ekikā
 samayam tam vicintesi ¹² suvānā mānusa ¹³ karaṇ. 38.
 Chinnam gayha ¹⁴ samīpe me pātayitvā apakkami
 disvā nimittam alabhim attham tam puḷavākulam. ¹⁵ 39.
 Tato ntthāya ¹⁶ samvigga apucchim sahadhammike
 te avocum "vijānanti tam attham Sakyabhikkhavo." 40.
 Sāham tam attham pucchissam npevā buddhasāvake
 te unam ādāya ¹⁷ gacchimsu buddhasetthassa santikam. ¹⁸ 41.
 So me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatana dhātuyo
 asubhāniccadukkhā ti anattā ti ca nāyako. 42.
 Tassa dhammam sunitvāham dhammacakkhum ¹⁹ viso-
 dhayim
 tato viññātasaddhammā palibajjam upasampadam. 43.
 Āyāceto tadā āha ²⁰ "ehi Bhaddo" ti nāyako
 tadāham upasampannā parittam toyam addasam. 44.
 Pādapakkhālanenāham ²¹ ātāvā saudayabhaiyam
 tathā sahhe pi saṃkhāre īdisam ²² cintayim tadā. 45.

¹ nikante, P.

² samacetasi, P.

³ migamnnā yathā evam, A. P.

⁴ Yo ca, P.

⁵ uppattitam, P.

⁶ yo ca, P.

⁷ nibodhayi, P.

⁸ sattlins, P.

⁹ Sattukā, A.

¹⁰ Sattukam, A.

¹¹ kesam me, P.

¹² vicintemi, P.

¹³ mānussam, P.

¹⁴ Chinnagayham, B. P.

¹⁵ hitthan tam mutthivālukaṇ, P.

¹⁶ tato—m—utthāya, P.

¹⁷ te samādāya, P.

¹⁸ sautike, P.

¹⁹ dibhacakkhum, P.

²⁰ tadā aham, P.

²¹ pādapakkhālitenūham, P.

²² itisam, P.

Tato cittaṃ vimucci me anupādāya sabbaso
 khippābhiniññānamaggam me tadā paññāpayi jino.¹ 46.
 Iddhisu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi² satthu sāsana-kārikā. 47.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi² dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitam
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddhāsīṃ³ sunimmalā. 48.
 Paricīṇṇo mayā sattvā katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūbatā. 49.
 Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anupatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhaya. 50.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca
 ñāṇam me vipulaṃ⁴ suddham buddhasatthassa sāsane.⁵ 51.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam buddhassa sāsana-
 ti. 52.

Arahattam pana patvā tūvad eva pabbajjam yāci.
 Satthā tassā pabbajjam anujāni. Sā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ
 gantvāna pabbajitvā phalasukkhena nibbānasukkhena vitinā-
 mentī attano paṭipattiṃ paccavskkhitvā udānavasena :

Lūnakesi paṇkadharī ekasāṭi⁶ pñrs cari
 avajje vajjamatini vajjs cāvajjadassini. 107.
 Divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjbakūṭamhi pabbate
 addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkha-
 tam. 108.

Nihacca jānuṃ⁷ vanditvā sammukhā pañjali ahaṃ
 ebi Bhadda ti mam avaca. Sū me ās' n'pasampadā. 109.
 Cinnā⁸ Aṅgā ca Magadbā Vajjī Kāsī ca Kosalā
 anañā paṇṇāsavassāni⁹ ratthapiṇḍaṃ abhūñji 'haṃ. 110.
 Puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ¹⁰ bahum sappañño vatūyaṃ upāsako
 yo Bhaddāya cīvaraṃ adāsi vippamuttāya sabbagandhehi
 ti. 111.

¹ khibbābh°, A.; ābhiniññāyamaggam te tadā viññāpayi, P.

² om. A.

³ visuddhāpi, P.

⁴ vimalaṃ, A.

⁵ vāhasā, P.

⁶ ekasāṭi, ed.

⁷ jānuṃ, ed.

⁸ cinnā, ed.

⁹ paññāpav°, ed.

¹⁰ vata passaviṃ, ed. m.

Imā gātbā abbāsi. Tattha lūnakesi ti lūnā luñcitā kesā mayhan ti lūnakesi. Nigaṇṭhesu pabbajitā ¹ latṭhinā luñcitakesā, tam sandhāya vadati. paṇkadharī ti ² dantakaṭṭhassa akhādanena dantesu ualapaṇkadhāraṇato paṇkadharī. Ekasāṭi ti nigaṇṭhacārīttavasena ³ ekasāṭakā. Pure carin ti nigaṇṭhī hutvā evaṃ vicari. Avajje vajjamatiui ti nhānuchādanadanta-kaṭṭbakhādanādi⁴ anavajje sāvajjasāññā. Vajje cūvajjadassini ti mānamakkhapalāsavipallāsādi⁵ sāvajje anavajjaditṭhī.

Divāvihārā nikkhammā ti attano divāvihāra-ṭṭhānato nikkhamitvā. Ayaṃ hi majjantikavelāyaṃ tberena sahaḡatā tassa paṇbassa visaijanena dhamma-desanāya ca uihatamūnadappā ⁶ pasannamānasā hutvā satthu santikaṃ upasaṇkamitukūnā 'va attano vasaua-ṭṭhānaṃ gantvā divāṭṭhāne nisiditvā sāyaṇhasamaye satthu santikaṃ upasaṇkamitvā. Nihacca ⁷ jānuṃ vanditvā ti jānndvayaṃ ⁸ paṭbaviyaṃ nihantvā pati-ṭṭhapetvā paṇcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā. Sammukhā paṇjali ⁹ ahaṃ ti satthu sammukhā dasanakhasa-modbānasamujjalayaṃ aṇjaliṃ akāsi.

Ehi Bhadde ti maṃ avaca. Sā me ās' upasampadā ti yaṃ maṃ bhagavā arabattaṃ patvā pabbajjañ ca upasampadañ ca yācitvā ṭṭbitaṃ "ehi Bhadde bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunaṃ santike pabbaj-jaṃ upasampajjassū" ti avaca, āṇāpesi. Sā satthu āṇā mayhaṃ upasampadāya kāraṇattā upasampadā āsi aho¹⁰si.

Ciṇṇā ti ādikā dve gāthā aṇṇavyūkaragaṭhā. Tattha ciṇṇā Aṅgā ca Magadhā ti ye ime Aṅgā Magadhā ca Vajji ca Kāsi ca Kosalā ca janapadā pubbesaraṇāya mayā raṭṭhapindaṃ bhūñjantiyā ciṇṇā caritā, tesu yeva satthārā samāgamato paṭṭhāya anaṇṇā ¹¹ niddosā apagata-ki¹²lesā hutvā paṇṇāsa samvaccharāni raṭṭha-

¹ pabbajjiyatā, cd.

² paṇkadharin ti, cd.

³ cārīta°, cd.

⁴ nhan°, cd.

⁵ odabbā, cd.

⁶ nihajacca, cd.

⁷ etvābhi jānu°, cd.

⁸ aṇjali, cd.

⁹ aṇṇā, cd.



piṇḍaṃ ahhuñji 'haṃ. Yena attha pasaṇṇamānasena upāsakena attano cīvaraṃ dinnam tassa puññavisesakittanamukheva aññaṃ vyākaraṇti.

Puññaṃ vata pasaviṃ¹ bahun ti osānagāthaṃ āha, sā suviññeyyā² eva.

Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLVII.

Na nigalohi kaṣaṃ khettan ti ādikā Paṭācārāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasam satthu santiko dhammaṃ supanti satthūraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adbhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. Sā yāvajivam kuṣaḷaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaraṇti Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsikarañño gehe paṭisaṇḍhiṃ gaḥetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasahassāni brahmacariyaṃ acari, bhikkhūsaṅghassa parivenaṃ akāsi. Sā devaloke nibhattā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ dībbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppādo Sāvattiyaṃ seṭṭhigehe nibbattitvā vayappattā attano geḥ ekena kammakārena saddhiṃ kilesasanthavaṃ akāsi. Taṃ mātāpitāro samajātikassa kumārassa dātuṃ divasaṃ gaṇhāpesuṃ.³ Taṃ ñatvā sā batthisāraṃ⁴ gaḥetvā tena katasanthavena purisena saddhiṃ aggaḍvārena nikkhamitvā ekasmiṃ gāmake vasantī gabbhinī ahoṣi. Sā paripunṇe gabbhe "kiṃ idha anāthavāseva, kulagehe gacchāma sāmi" ti vatvā, tasmim "ajja gacchāma sve gacchāma" ti kīlavikkhepaṃ karonte "nāyaṃ bālo maṃ nessati" ti tasmim bali gate geḥ paṭisaṇḍetabbam paṭisaṇḍetvā "kulagharaṃ gatā ti mayham sāmikassa kathetā" ti paṭivissakagharavāsinaṃ ācikkhitvā "ekikā va kulagharaṃ gamissāmi" ti mag-

¹ passavi, ed. ² suviññeyyam, ed. ³ gaṇhāpesuṃ, ed.

⁴ batthasāraṃ, ed., and Jāt. i. 114.

gam paṭipajji. So āgantvā gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivisake pucchitvā “kulagharaṃ gatā” ti sutvā “maṃ nissāya kuladhītā anāthā jātā” ti padānupadaṃ gautvā sampāpuṇi. Tassā antarāmagge eva gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi. Sā pasūtakūlato paṭṭhāya paṭippassaddhū gamam annuyuttā sāmikam gahe tvā nivatti. Dutiyavāraṃ pi gabbhinī ahosī ti ādi sabbam purimanayen’ eva veditabbam. Ayaṃ pana viseso: Yadā tassā antarāmagge kammajavātā calimsu tadā mahāakūlamegho ndapādi, samantato vijjulatāhi ādittam viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamānaṃ viya dhārānipātanirantaraṃ nabham ahosi. Sā taṃ disvā “sāmi mo unovassakam thānaṃ janāhi” ti āha. So ito c’ito ca olo-kento ekam tinasamchannaṃ gumbaṃ disvā tattha gantvā hatthagatāya vāsiyā tasmiṃ gumbhe dandake chinditukāmo tiṇehi sañchāditavammikāsisaute uṭṭhitarukkhadandakam chindi. Tavad eva ca naṃ tato vammikato nikkhamitvā ghoraviso āsiviso dāsi. So tath’ eva patitvā kalam akāsi. Sā mahādukkham anubhavanti tassa āgamaṃ olo-kenti dve pi dārake vātavuṭṭhiṃ asahamāne viravante urantare katvā dvihi jānukhehi dvihi hatthehi ca bhūmiṃ ¹ appilivā yathā thitā ² va rattinā vitināmetvā vibhātāya rattiyā mamsapesivaṇṇam ekam puttam pilotikācumbatake ³ nipajjāpetvā hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvā itaraṃ “ehi tāta pitā te ito gato” ti vatvā sāmikena gatamaggena gacchanti taṃ vammikasamipe ⁴ kalam kataṃ nisinnaṃ disvā “maṃ nissāya mama sāmiko mato” ti rodanti paridevanti sakalarattinā ⁵ devena vntṭhattā jānukappamāṇam tannppamāṇam udakam savantiṃ ⁶ antarāmagge nadim ⁷ patvā attano mandabuddhitāya dubbalatāya ca dvihi dārakehi saddhim udakam otaritum avisahanti jetṭhaputtam orimatire tha-petvā itaraṃ ādāya paratiraṃ gautvā sakkhūbhāgaṃ attha-ritvā tattha pilotikācumbatake ⁸ nipajjāpetvā “itarassa santikam gamissāmi” ti bālaputtakam pahātum asakkonti punappunaṃ nivattitvā olokayamānā ⁹ nadim otarati.

¹ bhūmi, cd.² pilotikac°, cd.³ vammikam s°, cd.⁴ sakalaratti, cd.⁵ savanti, cd.⁶ nadi, cd.⁷ pilotikac°, cd.⁸ olokiyamānā, cd.

Ath' assā nadimajjhaṃ gatakāle eko seno taṃ dūrakaṃ disvā maṃsapesi ti saññāya ākāsato gami. Sā taṃ disvā ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā su sū ti tikkhattuṃ mahāsaddaṃ nicchāresi. Seno dūrabhārena taṃ anādiyanto kumārakaṃ gahetvā vebhāsaṃ uppati. Orimatire t̥hito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā mahāsaddaṃ nicchārayamaṇaṃ¹ disvā maṃ sandhāya vadatī ti saññāya vegena ndake pati. Iti bālaputtako senena, jeṭṭhaputto udakena bato. Sā "eko putto senena gahito, eko ndakena vūho, panthe me pati mato" ti rodanti paridevanti gacchanti Sāvatt̥hito āgamaṃ taṃ ekaṃ purisaṃ disvā pucchi: "Kattha vāsiko sī" ti. "Sāvatt̥hivāsiko 'mhi amma" ti. "Sāvatt̥hiyaṃ asukavithiyaṃ asnkakulaṃ nāma atthi, taṃ jānāsi² tātā" ti. "Jānāmi amma, taṃ pana mā puccha, aṇṇaṃ pucchā" ti. "Aṇṇena me payojanaṃ n'atthi, tad eva pucchāmi tātā" ti. "Amma tvam attano ācikkhituṃ na desi.³ Ajja te sabbarattiṃ⁴ devo vassanto diṭṭho" ti. "Diṭṭho me tātā, mayhaṃ eva so sabbarattiṃ vutṭho, taṃ kārāṇaṃ pucchā kathessāmi; etasmiṃ tava mo setṭhigehe pavattiṃ⁵ kathehi" ti. "Amma ajja rattiyaṃ setṭhiṃ ca bhariyaṃ ca sotthiputtaṃ ca tayo pi jane avattharamāne gehe⁶ patite ekacitakāyaṃ jhāpenti,⁷ svāyaṃ⁸ dhūmo paññāyati amma" ti. Sā tasmiṃ khāṇe nivatthavatthaṃ pi patamānaṃ na sañjāni, sokummattakaṃ nāma patvā. Jātarīpen' eva:

Ubho puttā kālāṇikātā, panthe mayhaṃ pati mato
mātā pitā ca bhūtā ca ekacitakasmiṃ dayhare ti.

vilapantī paribbhamaṇī tato paṭṭhāya tassā uivāsana-
mattena pi vatthena patitenācārattā⁹ Paṭācārā tveva sam-
aññā ahoṣi. Taṃ disvā manussā "gaccha ummattike" ti

¹ nicchāriyaṃ^o, ed. ² taṃ janāti, ed. ³ demi, ed.

⁴ sabbaratti, ed.

⁵ pavatti, ed.

⁶ avattharamānaṃ gehaṃ, ed.

⁷ jhāyanti, ed.

⁸ tvāyaṃ, ed.

⁹ oṃmattena pi vatthena pi vatthena ācarato patitācārattā, ed.

keci kacavaram matthake khipanti, aññe paṇṇaṃ okirauti, upare leḍḍū khipanti. Satthā Jetavane mahāparisaṃmajjhe nisiditvā dhammaṃ desento taṃ tathā paribbhamanti¹ disvā āyuparipākāñ ca oloketvā yathā viharābhikkhū āgacchati tathā akāsi. Parisā taṃ disvā “imissā ummatikāya ito āgantuṃ² mā datthā” ti āha. Bhagavā “mā naṃ vārayitthā” ti vatvā avidūratthānaṃ āgatakāle “satiṃ³ paṭilabha⁴ bhagini” ti āha. Sā tāvad eva huddhānubhāvena satiṃ⁵ labhitvā nivatthavattassa patitabhāvaṃ sallakkhetvā hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpetvā nkkuṭikaṃ sampatinipajjāya nisidi. Eko puriso uttarisātaṃ khipi. Sā taṃ nivāsetvā satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā “bhante avassayo me hotha. Ekaṃ me puttāṃ seno gaṇhi, eko udakena vūlho, pauthe pati mato, mātāpitaro bhātā ca gehena avatthatā matā ekacitakasmim jhāyanti” ti sā sokakāraṇaṃ ācikkhi. Satthā “Paṭācāre mā cintayi, tava avassayo bhavitum samatthass’ eva santi-kaṃ āgatā si. Yathā hi tvaṃ idāni puttādīnaṃ maraṇaṇi-mittaṃ assūhi pavattesi, evaṃ anamatagge saṃsāre puttā-dīnaṃ maraṇaṇi pavattitaṃ assu catunnaṃ mahāsamud-dānaṃ udakato bahutarā” ti dassento :

Catusu samuddesu jalāṃ parittakāṃ
tato bahūṃ assujalāṃ anappakāṃ
dukkheva phutṭhassa narassa socato⁶
kimpkāraṇā socavasā pamajjasī ti

gāthaṃ abhāsi. Evaṃ satthari anamatagga-pariyāyaka-
thaṃ kathente tassā soko tanutarabhāvaṃ⁷ agamāsi. Atha
naṃ tanubhūtasokaṃ űatvā “Paṭācāre⁸ puttādayo nāma pu-
ralokaṃ gacchantassa tāpaṇi vā leuaṇi vā saraṇaṇi vā hha-
vitum na sakkonti ti. Vijjamānā pi te na santaye va.⁹

¹ paribbhamanti, cd. ² āgantu, cd. ³ sati, cd.

⁴ paṭilabhi, cd. ⁵ sati, cd. ⁶ socatā, cd.

⁷ tanutarāṇi, cd. ⁸ Paṭācārī, cd.

⁹ si te na santi evaṃ, cd.

Tasmā paṇḍitena attano sīlaṃ visodhetvā nibbānagāmi maggo yeva sādhetabbo " ti dassento :

Na santi puttā tñāya na pitā na pi bandbavā
antakenādhīpannassa n'attbi ñātisu tñatā.
Etam attbavasam ñatvā paṇḍito sīlasamvuto
nibbānagamanam maggam khippam eva visodhaye ti.

Imāhi gātbābi dhammam desesi. Desanāvasāne Paṭācārā satāpattipbale patitṭbāpitā pabbajjam yāci. Sattbā tam bhikkhuninam santike netvā pabbājesi. Sā laddhūpa-sampadā nparimaggatthāya vipassanāya kamman karonti ekaṃ divasaṃ¹ gbaṭena udakaṃ ādūya pāde dhovanti udakaṃ pi āsiñcitam tbokaṃ tñanam gantvā pacchijji. Dutiyavāram āsittam tato dūram agamāsi. Tatiyavāram āsittam tato pi dūrataram agamāsi. Sā tad eva ārammanam gabetvā tayo vāre paricchinditvā "mayā paṭhamam āsittam udakaṃ viya ime sattā paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dūram gataṃ dutiyavāram āsittam udakaṃ viya majjhimavaye pi, tato dūrataram gataṃ tatiyavāram āsittam udakaṃ viya pacchimavaye pi maranti yevā" ti cintesi. Sattbā gandbakuṭṭiyam nisinno va obhūsam pbaritvā tassā sammukhena kathento viya: "Evam eva Paṭācāre sabbe p'ime sattā maraṇadhammā tasmā pañcannam khandbānam udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasatam jivato² tam passantassa ekāham pi ekakkhaṇam pi jivitam seyyo ti imam attham dassento :

Yo ca vassasatam jive aparam udayabbayaṃ
ekāham jivitam seyyo passato³ udayabbayaṃ ti.

gātbam āba. Gātbāpariyosāne Paṭācārā saba paṭisambbidābi arabattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadbammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

¹ ekan ti divasaṃ, cd. ² jīvanato, cd. ³ passante, cd.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātū setthikulo ahuṃ
 nānārataupajjote ¹ mahāsukhasamuppitā. 2.
 Upetvū taṃ mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanāya
 tato jūtappasādāhaṃ ² upesiṃ ³ saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Tato vinayadhārīnaṃ aggayaṃ vaṇṇesi nāyako
 bhikkhuniṃ ⁴ lajjiniṃ ⁵ tādiṃ kappākappavisāradāya. 4.
 'Tadā mnditacittāhaṃ taṃ tṭhānaṃ abbikaṅkhiṇi ⁶
 nimantetvā dasabalaṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 5.
 bhojayitvāna sattāhaṃ daditvā 'va ticcivaraṃ
 nipacca ⁷ sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanam abravim : 6.
 yā tayā vaṇṇitā vīra ito aṭṭhamake mmi
 tādīsāhaṃ bhavissāmi yadi sījhasi ⁸ nāyaka. 7.
 Tadā avoca maṃ satthā bhadda mā bhāsi assasa ⁹
 anāgataṃhi addhāne laccha' etaṃ manorathāya. 8.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasaumbhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 9.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Paṭicārū ti nāmena hessasi ¹⁰ satthu sūvikā. 10.
 'Tadāhaṃ muditā ¹¹ hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā paricariṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ. 11.
 Tena kammaṇa sukateṇa cetanāpanidhī hi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agāchi 'haṃ. 12.
 Imasmiṃ bhaddako kappe brahmacariyaṃ mahāyāso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatāya varo. 13.
 Upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Būrūpasipuruttame. 14.
 Tassāsiṃ ¹² tatiyā dhītā Bhikkhuni itī vissutā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjāya samarocayim. 15.
 Annjāni na no tato, agāro 'va tadā mayāya
 viṣaṃ vassasabassāni vicarimha atanditā. ¹³ 16.
 Komāriṃ ¹⁴ brahmacariyaṃ rūjakaṇṇā sukhedhitā
 buddhopaṭṭhānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro. 17.

¹ opajjoto, P. ² opasādāyaṃ, P. ³ upemi, P.

⁴ bhikkhuni, P. ⁵ lajjiniṃ om. A.; lajjini tādi, P.

⁶ abbikaṅkhiyaṃ, P. ⁷ nipajja, P. ⁸ sījhati, A.

⁹ bhāsi avassayaṃ, P. ¹⁰ hessati, A. ¹¹ paṇudī, A.

¹² tassāpi, P. ¹³ atandikā, A. ¹⁴ Komāraṃ, P.

Samaṇi Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhudāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Samghadāyikā. 18.
 Ahaṃ Uppalavaṇṇā ca Khemā Bhaddā ca bhikkhunī
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 19.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cotanāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agamhase.¹ 20.
 Pacchime ca hhave dāni² jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
 Sāvatthiyaṃ pravare³ iddho phite mahaddhane. 21.
 Yadā ca⁴ yobbanūpētā vitakkavasagā ahaṃ
 naraṃ jārapatiṃ disvā tena saddhiṃ agaṇhi⁵ 'haṃ. 22.
 Ekaputtapasūtāhaṃ dutiyo kucchiyā mamaṃ
 tadāhaṃ mātāpitara dakkhāmi⁶ ti sunicchitā. 23.
 Nārocesi pati⁷ mayhaṃ. Tadā tamhi pavāsito⁸
 ekikā niggatā gehā gantaṃ⁹ Sāvattim uttamaṃ. 24.
 Tato me sāmī¹⁰ āgantvā sambhāvesi¹¹ pathe mamaṃ
 tadā me¹² kammajā vātā uppannā atidāruṇā. 25.
 Uṭṭhito ca mahāmegho pasūtisamaye mama
 dabbatthāya tadāgantvā sāmī sappena¹³ mārito. 26.
 Tadā vijātadukkhena anūthā kapaṇā ahaṃ¹⁴
 kunnadipaṃ puritaṃ¹⁵ disvā gacchanti sakulālayaṃ 27.
 bālaṃ ādāya atariṃ¹⁶ purakule ca ekikā
 pāhetvā¹⁷ hālaṃ puttaṃ itaraṃ tarapāya¹⁸ 'haṃ 28.
 nivattā, ukkuso hāsi¹⁹ taruṇaṃ vilapantakaṃ
 itaraṃ ca vahi soto, sāhaṃ sokasamappitā. 29.
 Sāvattinagaraṃ gantvā assosiṃ sajane²⁰ mate
 tadā avoca sokattā mahāsokasamappitā : 30.

¹ agacchi 'haṃ, A.² pacchime ca tad evāhi, P.³ pure vare, A.⁴ yadā 'va, P.⁵ okkhāmi, A.; okkāmī, B.⁶ narocesiṃ patiṃ, A.⁷ mamhi pavā, P.⁸ gantaṃ, P.⁹ te sāmī, P.¹⁰ sambhāsesi, P.¹¹ tadā maṃ, P.¹² sabhena, A.¹³ kapaṇā mahā, A.¹⁴ kunnadipūritaṃ, B.; kunnadipurisaṃ, P.¹⁵ balaṃ ādāya acari, P.¹⁶ pāhetvā, P.; pāyetvā, B.; pātetvā, A.¹⁷ dāsi, P.¹⁸ sajane pi, P.

Ubho puttā kālākātā ¹ pantho mayham pati mato
 pitā mātā ca bhātā ca ekacitamhi dayhare. 31.
 Tadā kisā ca paṇḍū ca anāthā dīnamānasū
 ito tato gament'ham ² addasaṃ naraśārathim. 32.
 Tato avoca maṃ satthā putte mā soci assasa
 attānaṃ te gavesassu ³ kiṃ nirattham vihaññasi. ⁴ 33.
 Na santi puttā tānāya na ūtī nāpi ⁵ bandhavā
 antakenādhīpanuassa n'atthi ūtīsu tānatā. ⁶ 34.
 Taṃ sutvā muniyo vākyam paṭhamam phalam ajjhagam
 pabbajitvāna naciraṃ arahattam apāpunim. 35.
 Iddhissu ca vasi homi dībbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārīkā. 36.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dībbacakkhūṃ visodhitam
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddh' amhi ⁷ sunimmalā. 37.
 Tato'ham Vinayam sabbam santike sabbadassino
 uggahim ⁸ sabbavitthāraṃ vyāharim ca yathā tatham. 38.
 Jino tasmim gñe tuṭṭho etadaggo tḥapesi maṃ
 aggaṃ vinayadhāriṇaṃ Paṭācārā 'va ekikā. 39.
 Pariciṇṇo ⁹ mahāsatthā kaṭaṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. ¹⁰ 40.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagūriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 41.
 Kilesā jhūpitā mayham —pa— kaṭaṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 42.

Arahattam paṇa patvā sokkhakūle attano paṭipattiṃ
 paccavekkhitvā uparivisesassa nibbattitākāraṃ vibhāveutī
 udānavasena :

Naṅgalehi kaṣaṃ ¹¹ khettaṃ bijāni pavapaṃ ¹² chamā
 puttadārāni posentā ¹³ dhanam viudanti mānavā. 112.

¹ kālakatā, P. ; mato panthe pati mama, P.

² gament'ham, A.

³ bhave sassu, P.

⁴ ki niratta viññasi, P.

⁵ na pitā nāpi, P.

⁶ tānatā, P.

⁷ visuddhūsim, A.

⁸ uggahetvā, P.

⁹ paricīṇṇo, P.

¹⁰ samohatā, P.

¹¹ kaṭaṃ, cd.

¹² pavasaṃ, cd.

¹³ posento, cd. m.

Kim abam¹ sīlasampannā satthu sāsana-kārikā
 nibbānaṃ nādhigacchāmi akusitā anuddhatā. 113.
 Pādo pakkhālayitvāna udakesaṃ karom'aham
 pādodakaṃ ca divāna thalato ninnam āgataṃ.
 tato cittaṃ samādhesi² assaṃ bhaddraṃ va jāniyaṃ.³ 114.
 Tato dipam⁴ gahetvāna vihāraṃ pāvisi abam
 seyyaṃ olokayitvāna mañcakamhi upāvisi. 115.
 Tato sūciṃ⁵ gahetvāna vaṭṭim⁶ okassayāma⁷ abam
 padipassa⁸ eva nibbānaṃ⁹ vimokkha¹⁰ abhūtaṃ cetasa¹¹ ti. 116.

Imā gāthā abbāsi. Tattha kasaṇṇaṃ ti kasikammaṃ
 karontā. Pathutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ.¹² Pavapaṇaṃ¹³
 ti bijāni vapantā. Chamaṇaṃ ti chamāyaṃ. Bhummatthe hi
 idaṃ paccatthavacanaṃ, ayaṃ hi'ettha saṃkhepatttho.
 Ime dhanavanto¹⁴ sapattā naṅgalehi phalehi khettaṃ
 kasaṇṇaṃ yathābhikkhūyaṃ khettaṃ bhūmiyaṃ pubbantā-
 parantabhedāni bijāni vapantā taṃ hetuṃ¹⁵ taṃ nimittaṃ
 attānaṃ putta-dārādiṇi pi poseṇtā¹⁶ hutvā dhanam
 paṭilabhaṇti.¹⁷ Evaṃ imasmiṃ loke yoniso payuttā pae-
 catthaparisaṃsāraṃ nāma saṃphalo sandayo.

Tattha kiṃ abam sīlasampannā satthu
 sāsana-kārikā nibbānaṃ nādhigacchāmi
 akusitā anuddhatā¹⁸ ti abam suvisuddhasilā
 āradhāviriyaṭṭāna akusitā ajjhattaṃ susamāhita-cittatā ca
 anuddhatā¹⁹ ca hutvā catuṣsacca-kammaṭṭhāna-bhāvanā-
 saṃkhātāṃ satthu sāsanaṃ karonti kasaṇṇaṃ nibbānaṃ
 nādhigacchāmi nādhigamissāmi?²⁰ evaṃ ti evaṃ pana
 cintenti²¹ vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti - ekadivasaṃ
 pādadhovane udake nimittaṃ gaṇhiṃ.²² Tenāha : pāde

¹ kimabā, cd.² samādesi, cd.³ asso bhaddro va jāniyo, cd.⁴ divaṃ, cd.⁵ suci, cd.⁶ vaḍḍi, cd.⁷ parisayo nibbānaṃ, cd.⁸ ekaṃ vacanaṃ, cd.⁹ pavasaṃ, cd.¹⁰ dhānavā, cd.¹¹ taṃ sotuṃ, cd.¹² posento, cd. ¹³ paṭilabhati, cd. ¹⁴ anuddhatā, cd.¹⁵ anuddhatā, cd.¹⁶ adhigamissāmi, cd.¹⁷ cinto, ed.¹⁸ gaṇhi, cd.

pa k k h ā l a y i t v ā n ā ti ādi. Tass' attbo : aham pādo
dhovauti pādapakkhālauahotu¹ 'va tikkbattum āsittesu
udakesu thalato ninuam āgatam pādodakam disvā mimit-
tam karomi. Yathā sarīram udakam kbayadhammam
vayadhammam² ovaṃ sattānam āyusañikhārā ti. Evaṃ
anicealakkhanam tadanusārena dukkhalakkhanam ananta-
lakkhanañ ca upadhāretvā vipassanam vaddhenti. Ta to
pi cittaṃ samādhesi assaṃ bhadrāṃ va
jāniyam. Kusalo sārathi sukhona sāreti evaṃ aham³
cittaṃ sukhē' eva samādhesi vipassanāsamādhinā
samāhitam akāsi. Evaṃ paṇa vipassanam vaddhenti
utassappāya ujjigimsāya ovarakam pavasantī andhakāra-
vidhamauattham padīpaṃ ga hetvā mañcake nisin-
namattā 'va dipam vijjbāpetum⁴ aggalasūciyā dipavaṭṭim⁵
ākaddhi. Tāvad ova utassappāyalābhena cittaṃ samāhitam
ahosi. Vipassanā vidhim⁶ otarati maggs ghaṭṭesi, tato
maggapaṭipātiyā sabbaso āsavānam khayo ahosi. Tena
vuttam : tato sūciṃ⁷ ga hetvā na —pa— vimokkho
cetaso ahū ti. Tattha seyyam olokayitvānā ti
dipālokena soyyam passitvāna. Sūciṃ ti aggalasūciṃ⁸
ga hetvāna vaṭṭim⁹ okassayāmī ti dipam vijjbāpe-
tum¹⁰ telābhimukkam dipavaṭṭim¹¹ ākaddhemī ti. Vi m o k-
k h o ti¹² kileseli vimokkho. So paṇa yasmā¹³ paramatthato
cittassa tasmā vuttam cetaso ti. Yathā paṇa vaṭṭitelādiko
paccaye sati uppajjanato padipo tad abhāve anuppajjanato¹⁴
nibhuto ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesādipaccaye sati uppajjanāra-
ham tad abhāvena anuppajjanato¹⁵ cittaṃ vimuttau ti
vuccati ti āha : pa d ī p a s s' eva n i h b ā n a m v i m o k-
k h o a h u c e t a s o t i.

Paṭācārāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ °pakkhālāheta, ed. ² viyadh, ° ed. ³ maham, ed.

⁴ vijjāpetum, ed. ⁵ dipavaṭṭhi, ed. ⁶ vidhi, ed.

⁷ tato dipam, ed. ⁸ aggalasūci, ed. ⁹ vaḍḍhi, ed.

¹⁰ vijjāpetum, ed. ¹¹ °vaṭṭi, ed.

¹² °mokkhā ti, ed. ¹³ paṇāyasmā, ed.

¹⁴ anuppajj°, ed. ¹⁵ anuppajjato tato, ed.

XLVIII.

Musalāni gahetvānā ti ādikā timsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthā. Tā pi purimabuddhesu katādbikārā tattha tattha bhavo vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinautiyo anukkamena¹ npacitavimokkhasambhārā imasmiṃ budhuppāde sakammasaṇcoditā tattha tattha kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā² Patācārāya theriyā santike dhammaṃ sntvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā parisnddhasilā vattapativattaṃ paripūrentiyo viharanti. Ath' ekadivasam Patācārā therī tāsam ovāde denti :

Musalāni gahetvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti māṇavā pnttadārāni posentā³ dhanam vindaui māṇavā. 117.
Karotha buddhasāsanam yaṃ katvā nānutappati khippaṃ pādāui dhovitvā ekamante nisidatha, cetosamathaṃ anuyuttā⁴ karotha buddhasāsanam ti. 118.

Imā dvo gāthā abbāsi. Tatthāyaṃ saṅkhepattho : ime sattā jīvitaletu musalāni gahetvā paresaṃ dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti udakkhalakammaṃ karonti. Aññaṃ pi ekadivasam nisinnaṃ kammaṃ katvā pnttadāraṃ posentā⁵ yathācāraṃ dhanam pi saṃharanti. Taṃ pana tesam kammaṃ hinakammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anattasamhitāñ ca, tasmā edisaṃ saṅkilesikapapañcaṃ vajjetvā karotha buddhasāsanam sikkhattayasaukhātāṃ sammāsambuddhasāsanam karotha sampādettha. Attano santāne nibbattitvā tattha kāraṇaṃ āha. Yaṃ katvā nānutappatī ti yassa karaṇaheṭu etarahi āyañ ca anntāpaṃ nāpajati. Idāni tassākarāṇe pnbakiceṇaṃ aunyogavidhiṃ ca dassetnṃ khippaṃ pādāui dhovitvā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha yasmiṃ adhovitapādassa avikkhālitamkhasa ca nisajja sukhaṃ utusappāyalābho ca na hoti. Pāde pana dhovitvā mukhañ ca vikkhāletvā ekamanto nisinnassa tad ubbhayaṃ labbhati. Tasmā khippaṃ imaṃ yathāladham khaṇaṃ

¹ anukkamo, cd.² pattā cd.³ posento, cd.⁴ anuyutto, cd.⁵ posento, cd.

avirādbentiyo pādāni attano pāde dhovitvā ekamante vivitte okāse nisīdatha nipajjatha. Atthā-timsāya ārammaṇesū yattha katthaci cittāruciye ārammaṇe attano cittaṃ npanibandhitvā cetosamatham annuyuttā samāhitvā cittaṇa catusaccakammaṭṭhānabbhāvanāvasena buddhassa bhagavato sāsanaṇi ovādaṃ anudīṭṭhiṃ¹ karotha sampādetthā ti. Atha tā bhikkhuniyo tassā theriyā ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanāya kammaṃ karontiyo ānassa paripākāṃ gatattā hetusampannatāya ca saba paṭisaṇbhīdāhi arabhattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ² paccavekkhitvā ovādagāthāhi sad-dhiṃ :

Tassā³ tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamantaṃ upāvisuṃ.⁴
 cetosamatham annuyuttā akāṃsu huddhasāsanaṃ.⁵ 119.
 Rattiyā purime yāme pubbaḷātiṃ⁶ anussaraṃ.⁷
 rattiyā majjhime yāme dībhacakkhuṃ visodhayaṃ
 rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayuṃ. 120.
 Uṭṭhāya pāde vandiṃsu katā te anusāsani
 Indaṃ va devā tīdasā saṃgāme aparāḷitaṃ
 purakkhatvā vibariyāma⁸ tevijjā⁹ amha anāsavaṃ ti.¹⁰ 121.

Imā gāthā abhāsiṃsu. Tattha tassā tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṇi ti tassā Paṭācārāya theriyā kilesapaṭipattiṃ⁹ sāsanaṭṭhena sāsanaḷhūtaṃ ovādavacanaṃ tā tiṃsamattā bhikkhuniyo sutvā paṭisutvā sīrasā sampāṭicchitvā uṭṭhāya pāde vandiṃsu. Katā te anusāsani ti yathā sampāṭicchitaṃ tassā sāsanaṃ¹⁰ atṭhikavā manasikavā yathā phāsukaṭṭhāne nisīditvā bhāventiyo bhāvanaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā attano adhigatavisesaṃ ārocetum nisinnā āsanato¹¹ uṭṭhāya tassā

¹ anndīṭṭhi, cd. ² patipatti, cd. ³ tassāsā, cd.

⁴ upāvisi, cd. ⁵ kataṃ buddhassa, cd.

⁶ pubbaḷātiṃ, cd. ⁷ anussaraṃ, cd.

⁸—⁸ om., cd. ⁹ °paṭipatti, cd. ¹⁰ tassāsanaṃ, cd.

¹¹ nisinnāsanato, cd.

santikaṃ gantvā "mahātherī tathānussāsati yathānussitṭhaṃ amhehi katau"¹ ti vatvā tassā pāde pañcapatitṭhitena vandimsu. Indaṃ ea devā tidāsā saṅgāme aparājitaṃ ti devasaṅgāmo² aparājitaṃ jitaṃ Indaṃ Tāvāliṃsa devā viṇa mahātheriṃ³ mayan taṃ purakkhatvā vihariyāma. Aññassa kattabbassa abhāvato tasmā tevijj'ambhā anāsavā ti attauo kataññūbhāvaṃ pavedouti, idaṃ eva gāthaṃ aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ abosi, yaṃ pan' ettha atthato avibhattaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayaṃ ova.

Tiṃsamattānaṃ therinaṃ gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLIX.

Duggatāhaṃ pure āsiṃ ti ādikā Candāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭṭṇapanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upaeinanti anukkamena samhāvitavimokkhasambhārā paripakkāññā imasmim buddhuppāde aññatarasmim brāhmaṇagāmo apaññātassa brāhmaṇassa gehe paṭisandhim gañhi. Tassū nibbattito paṭṭhāya taṃ kulaṃ bhogehi parikkhayaṃ gataṃ. Sā anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā dukkhe jivati. Atha tasmim geha abhivātaro go uppajjati, ten' assā sabbe pi ñātakā maraṇavyasanaṃ⁴ pāpuṇṇimsu. Sā ñātikhaye jāte aññattha jivitum asakkonti kapālahatthā kule kule vicaritvā laddhena bhikkhāhārena yāpentī ekadivasaṃ Patācārāya theriyā bhattavissaggaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Bhikkhuniyo taṃ dukkhitāṃ khudhābhikkhūtaṃ disvāna sañjūtakāruṇiṇi piyasamudācārena saṅgalhetvā tattha vijjamānena npacāramanosūrena ūhārena santappesum.⁵ Sā tūsaṃ ācārasile pasidetvā theriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, tassā theridhammaṃ kathesi. Sā taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā sūsaue abhippasannā saṃsāre ea

¹ katā, ed. ² devasasaṅgāme, ed. ³ mahātherī, ed.

⁴ parimaraṇavyasanaṃ, ed.

⁵ santapesuṃ, ed.

sañjātasamvegā pabbaji, pabbajitvā ca theriyā ovāde t̥hatvā
vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanāṃ anuyujjanti katādhikā-
ratāya ñāpassa ca paṭipākāṃ gatattā nacirass' eva sāha
paṭisambhīdāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccā-
vekkhitvā:

Duggatāhaṃ pure āsi vidhavā ca aputtikā
vinā mittehi ñātīhi bhattacoḷassa nādhigaṃ.² 122.
Pattaṃ daṇḍaṃ ca gaṇhitvā bhikkhamānā kulā kulāṃ
sītuṇheva ca dayhanti satta vassāni cāri'haṃ. 123.
Bhikkhuniṃ³ pana disvāna annapānassa lūbhiniṃ⁴
upasaṅkamma avoca : pabbajja⁵ anagāriyaṃ. 124.
Sū ca maṃ anukampāya pabbājesi Paṭācārī
tato maṃ ovaditvāua paramatthe niyojayi. 125.
Tassā taṃ vacaṃ sutvā akāsi anusāsaniṃ⁶
amogho ayyāya ovādo tevijj' amhi anāsavaṃ ti. 126.

Udānavasena imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha duggatā ti
daliddā. Pure ti pabbajitato pubbe, pabbajitakālato
paṭṭhāya hi idha paṅgalo bhogchi aḍḍho daliddo ti na
vattabbo. Gaṇchi pana ayaṃ therī aḍḍhā yeva, tenāha :
duggatāhaṃ pure āsin ti. Vidhavā ti. Dhavo
vuccati sāmiko, tad ahlāvā vidhavā matapatikā ti attho.
Aputtikā ti puttarahitā. Vinā mittehi ñātīhi ti
mittehi bandhavehi ca parihīnā rahitā. Bhattacoḷassa
nādhigaṃ ti bhattassa coḷassa ca pāripūriṃ⁷ nādhigac-
chi, kevaṇaṃ pana bhikkhāpiṇḍassa pīṭikākhandaḥassa ca
vasena ghāsacchādanamattam eva alatthan ti adhippāyo.

Tenāha : pattaṃ daṇḍāṃ ca gaṇhitvā ti ādi.
Tattha pattaṃ ti mattikābhājanam.⁸ Daṇḍaṃ ti
goṇasunakhādipariharapaṇḍakam. Kulā kulā ti
kulato kulam. Sītuṇheva ca dayhanti ti vasana-
gehābhāvato sītena ca uṇhena ca pīṇiyamānā.

¹ paṭipatti, ed.² nādhikaṃ, ed.³ bhikkhuni, ed.⁴ lūbhini, ed.⁵ pabbajja, ed.⁶ annāsāni, ed.⁷ pāripūri, ed.⁸ mattikābh°, ed.

Bhikkhunnin¹ ti Pañcārātherim² saudhāya vadati.
 Punā ti pacchā sattasamvacccharato aparabhāge. Para-
 matthe ti parame uttame atthe nibbānagāminiyā paṭi-
 dāya nibbāne ca. Niyojayi³ ti kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācik-
 khanti yojesi. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Candāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Pañcanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

L.

Chakkanipāte yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi⁴ ti ādikā
 pañcasatamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthā. Imā pi pñrimabud-
 dhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ
 kusalaṃ npacinantiyo anukkamena upacitavimokkhasam-
 bhārā hutvā imasmim hnddhuppāde tattha tattha knlagehe
 nibhattitvā vaṇṇapattā mātāpitūhi patikulam ānītā tattha
 putte labhitvā gharāvāsaṃ vasantiyo samānājātikassa⁵
 tūdisassa kammaṃ katattā sabbe ca mataputtā hutvā
 puttasokeva abhibhūtā Pañcārāya theriyā santikaṃ upa-
 saukamitvā randitvā nisinnā attano sokākāraṃ⁶ ārocesuṃ.
 Therī tāsam sokaṃ vinodenti :

Yassa⁶ maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā
 taṃ kuto āgataṃ sattaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. 127.

Maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa⁷ jānāsi⁸ āgatassa gatassa vā
 na naṃ samanusoceci evaṃdhammā hi pāpiṇo.⁹ 128.

Ayācito¹⁰ tato gacchi ananūñāto ito gato
 kuto pi nūna āgantvā vasitvā katipāhakaṃ.¹¹ 129.

Ito pi aññena gato tato aññena gacchati
 peto manussarūpena samsaranto gamissati.

yathāgato tathāgato kā tattha paridovanā ti. 130.

¹ Bhikkhuni, cd.

² otherī, cd.

³ niyojasi, cd.

⁴ o'jātiyassa, cd.

⁵ sokokāraṃ, cd.

⁶ yassaṃ, cd.

⁷ kho 'sa, cd.

⁸ jānāmi, cd.

⁹ dhammāna pāpiṇo, cd.

¹⁰ āyācito, cd.

¹¹ katipāhataṃ, cd.

Imāhi catūhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi, tā tassā dhammaṃ sutvā sañjātasamvegā theriyā santike pahhajimsu. Pabhajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontiyo vimnttiparipācaniyānaṃ¹ dhammānaṃ paripākam gatattā nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ paṭiṭṭbahimsu. Atha tā adhigatārahattā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā ndānavasena "yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi" ti ādikāhi ovādagāthāhi saddhim:

Abhahi vata me sallam duddasaṃ hadayanissitam
yā me sokaparetāya² puttasaṃ apānudi. 131.
Sājja abhūḥhasallāhaṃ³ nicchātā parinihbutā
buddhaṃ dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi⁴ saraṇaṃ
munin ti. 132.

Imā gāthā visuṃ visuṃ abhāsimsu. Tattha yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa āgatamaggaṃ⁵ vā ito gatassa gatamaggaṃ vā taṃ na jānāsi anantarā attitānāgatā idhūpapattiyo sandhāya vadati. Taṃ kuto āgataṃ sattam ti taṃ evaṃ abhiññāgatamaggaṃ kuto pi gatito āgatamaggaṃ gacchantena antarāmaggo saḥbena saḥbaṃ āgata-paricayasamāgatapurimasadisam sattam. Kevalam mama taṃ upādetvā mama putto ti kuto kena karanena rodasi? appatīkūrato mama puttassa ca akātaḥhato na ettha rodanakāraṇaṃ atthi ti adhippāyo.

Maggañ ca kho 'ssa jānāsi ti⁶ ayaṃ tava put-tābhimatassa⁷ sattassa āgatassa āgatamaggaṃ gatassa⁸ gatamaggañ ca atha jāneyyāsi. Na naṃ samānusoce si ti evaṃ pi naṃ na samanusoceyyāsi. Tasmā evaṃ idhammāhi pāṇino.⁹ Itṭhadhammo¹⁰ hi sattānaṃ sabbehi piyehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo tattha vasavat-titāya abhāvato pagova aḥhisamparāyaṃ. Ayañceto tato

¹ °paripācaniyā, cd.

² °paretassa, cd.

³ sambūḥha°, cd.

⁴ upesi, cd.

⁵ āgataṃ m°, cd.

⁶ jānāsiti ti, cd.

⁷ °ābhimattassa, cd.

⁸ gatassa om. cd. ⁹ pāṇino, cd. ¹⁰ itṭhadhamme, cd.

gacchī ti tato paralokato kena yācito¹ idha āgacchi. Āgato ti pi pāli. So ev' attbo āgato. Ananunūnāto ito gato ti idha lokato kenaci ananunūnāto paralokaṃ gato. Kuto pi uirayādito yato kutoci gato.² Nūnā ti parisamkīyaṃ. Vasitvā katipāhakaṃ ti katipayadivasamattam³ idha vasitvā.

Ito pi aññena gato ti ito pi bhavato aññena gato aññam pi bhavaṃ paṭisandhivasona upagato. Tato aññena gacchati ti tato pi bhavato aññena gamissati aññam eva bhavaṃ upagamissati. Peto ti apeto. Tam tam bhavaṃ upapajjitvā apagato. Mannssarūpenā ti nidassanamattam etaṃ. Manussabhāvena tiracchānādi-bhāvena cā ti attbo. Samsaranto ti aparāparaṃ upapattivasena samsaranto. Yathāgato tathāgato ti yathāviññātagatito ca anāmantetvā āgato tathā viññātagatito ananunūnāto na gato. Kā tattha paridevanā ti tattha tādise avasavattini yathā kāmavacare⁴ kā nāma paridevanā kiṃ paridevito na payojanaṃ ti attbo. Sesam vuttanayam eva. Ettha ca ādito catasso gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā, sesānaṃ⁵ pañcamattānaṃ itthisatānaṃ sokavinodanavasena viṣuṃ viṣuṃ bhāsītā. Tassā ovāde thatvā pabbajitvā adhigatavisesāhi tābi pañcasatamattāhi bhikkhunihi cha pi gāthā paccakaṃ bhāsītā ti datṭhabbā. Pañcasatā Paṭācārā ti Paṭācārāya theriyā santike laddha-ovādātāya Paṭācārāya vuttam avodisun⁶ ti katvā Paṭācārā ti laddhanāmā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo.

Pañcasatamattinaṃ thorinaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

II.

Puttasokenāhaṃ⁷ attā⁸ ti ādikā Vāsetthiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katūdbikārā tattha tattha bhavo vivattūpauissayaṃ kusalam npaci-

¹ kena cito, ed.

² gatito, ed.

³ °matam, ed.

⁴ kāmavacāre, ed.

⁵ sosam, ed.

⁶ avedisū, ed.

⁷ sokonāyaṃ, ed.

⁸ attā, ed.

nantī anukkamenā saṃbhata vimokkhasambhārā devama-
 unssesu saṃsaranā imasmim buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ ku-
 lageho nibbattitvā¹ vayappattā mātāpitūhi samānājātikassa
 kulaputtassa diṇṇā patikulāṃ gantvā tena saddhiṃ sukha-
 samvāsāṃ vasantī okaṃ puttāṃ labhītvā tasmim ādhāvitvā
 paridhāvitvā vicarāṇakāle kālāṃ kato puttāsokena aṭṭitā
 ummattakā² ahosi. Sā nāta kesu sāmike tikicchaṃ³ ka-
 rontesu mosāṃ ajānantānaṃ yeva palāyitvā yato tato
 paribhhamantī Mithilānagaraṃ sampattā. Tatthāddasa⁴
 bhagavantāṃ anantaravithiyaṃ⁵ gacchantāṃ dantaṃ gut-
 taṃ saṃyatiṇḍriyaṃ. Nāgaṃ disvāna saha dassanena
 buddhānubhāvato āgatummādā pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhi.
 Ath'assa⁶ satthā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desesi. Sā
 taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaṃvegā satthāraṃ pab-
 bajiṃ yācitvā satthu āṇāya bhikkhuniṃsu pabbajitvā kata-
 puhbakiṇṇā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭṭenti⁷ vāyamantī
 paripakkāññataya nacirass' eva saha paṭisamhlidāhi ara-
 hattaṃ paṭvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānava-
 sena :

Puttasoken'ahaṃ aṭṭā kbittacittā visaññiṃ
 naggā pakinnakesi⁸ ca tena tena vicāri 'luṃ. ⁹ 133.
 Vithisaṅkārakūṭhesu susāno¹⁰ rathiyāsu ca
 acari tiṇi vassāni khnpipāsāsamappitā. 134.
 Ath' addasāmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilāṃ gataṃ
 adantānaṃ damotāraṃ¹¹ sambuddham akutobbayāṃ. 135.
 Saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhāna vanditvāna upāvisi
 so me dhammaṃ adesosi anukampāya Gotamo. 136.
 Tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ
 yuñjanti¹² satthā vacane sacchākāsi padāṃ sivaṃ. 137.
 Sabbe sokā samucchinā pahinā etadantikā
 pariññātā hi me vatthū¹³ yato sokāna sambhavo ti. 138.

¹ nibbattetvā, cd.² aṭṭitvā ummattakā, cd.³ saññāta kesu sāmike cā tik°, cd. ⁴ tatthāddasaṃ, cd.⁵ ovidhiyaṃ, cd.⁶ assa, cd.⁷ ghaṭṭenti, cd.⁸ pakinnakesi, cd.⁹ vicāri taṃ, cd.¹⁰ susāna°, cd.¹¹ dametānaṃ, cd.¹² yuñjanti, cd.¹³ vatthu, cd.

Imā gāthā abbhāsi. Tattha aṭṭā ti aṭṭitā. Ayam eva vā pāṭho. Aṭṭitā pīṭitā ti attho. Khittacittā ti sokummādena khittahadaya. Tato ova pakataññusaññāya vigamena visaññini. Hirottappābhāvato apagatavatthatāya¹ naggā. Vidhūtakesatāya pakiṇṇakesi.² Tena tonā ti gāmena gāmaṃ nagarena nagaraṃ vividhaṃ cari ahaṃ. Athā ti pacchā ummādasantati yassa kammaṣṣa parikkhaye. Sugataṃ ti sobhapagamanattā sundaraṃ thānaṃ gatattā sammā gatattā sugataṃ bhagavantaṃ. Mithilaṃ gataṃ ti³ Mithilābhiniukhaṃ. Mithilanagarābhimukhaṃ gacchitaṃ ti attho.

Samcittā paṭiladdhānā ti boddhānubhāvena ummādaṃ pabhāya attano pakaticittā paṭilabbhivā. Yujanti satthu vacane⁴ ti satthu sammāsambuddhaṣṣa satthu sāsane yogaṃ karonti⁵ bhāvanāṃ anuyujanti. Sacchākāsi padaṃ sivaṃ ti sivaṃ khemaṃ catūhi yogehi anupaddutaṃ⁶ nibbānaṃ padaṃ sacchākāsi.

Etadantikā ti etaṃ idāni mayā adhigataṃ arahattaṃ antopariyosānaṃ etesaṃ ti etadantikā⁷ sokā⁸ Na dāni tesāṃ sambhavo atthi ti attho. Yato sokāna⁹ sambhavo ti yato antoniḥhānalakkhaṇānaṃ¹⁰ sokānaṃ sambhavo tesāṃ c'upādānakkhandhasaṃkhātā vatthū adhiṭṭhānāni ānāpāraṇapahānapariññāhi¹¹ pariññātā, tasmā sokā etadantikā ti yojanā.

Vāsetṭhiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LII.

Daharā tuvaṃ rūpavatī ti ādikā Khemāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato

¹ vatthutāya, cd.

² pakinnakesi, cd.

³ gati ti, cd.

⁴ Bhujanti satthu vane, cd.

⁵ yo karonti, cd.

⁶ anupadutaṃ, cd.

⁷ edantikā, cd.

⁸ sotā, cd.

⁹ sokana, cd.

¹⁰ olakkhaṇaṃ, cd.

¹¹ ānāpāraṇaṃ, cd.

kāle Hamsavatīnagare parādhiavuttikā paresam dāsi
 ahesi. Sā paresam veyyāvaccakaraṇena jīvitam kappenti
 ekadivasam Padumuttarassa sammāsambuddhassa sāva-
 kam Sujātatttheram piḍḍāya carantaṃ disvā tayo medake
 datvā taṃ divasam eva attano kese vissajjetvā tñrassa
 dānam datvā “anāgate¹ mahāpaṇṇā buddhassa sāvikā
 bhavēyyan” ti patthanaṃ katvā yāvajīvam kusalakamme
 aggappattā² hutvā devamanussesu saṃsaranti anukkamena
 cha kāmāvacarānaṃ tesam tesam devarājūnaṃ mahesibhā-
 vena upapannā manussaleke pi anekavāraṃ cakkavattinaṃ
 maṇḍalarājūnaṃ ca mahesibhāvaṃ upagatā mahāsam-
 patiye anubhavitvā Vipassissa bhagavato kāle manussaloke
 uppajjitvā viññutaṃ patvā³ satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā
 paṭiladdhasaṃvegā pabbajitvā dasa vassasahassāni brahma-
 cariyaṃ caranti bahussutā dhammakathikā hutvā bahuja-
 nassa dhammakathanādinā paṇṇāsāṃvattaniyakammaṃ
 katvā tato cavitvā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ
 kappe bhagavato ca Kakusandhassa bhagavato ca Koṇā-
 gamauassa kāle vibhavasampanne kule nibbattitvā viññu-
 taṃ patvā mahantaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ katvā buddhapam-
 khassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Bhagavato pana
 Kassapadasabalassa kāle Kikissa Kāsikaraṇṇe sabbajē-
 thikā Samaṃ nāma dhītā hutvā satthu santike dhammaṃ
 sutvā paṭiladdhasaṃvegā agāre yeva tñbitā vīsati vassasa-
 hassāni komāriṃ⁴ brahmacariyaṃ caranti samaṃaguttādihi
 attano bhātihi saddhiṃ ramaṃiyaṃ parivenaṃ karetvā
 buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Evam
 eva tattha tattha bhavē āyatanam gataṃ ulāraṃ puṇṇa-
 kammaṃ katvā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ bud-
 dhuppāde Magadharatthe Sāgalanagare rājakule nibbatti.
 Khemā ti ’ssā nāmaṃ ahesi. Suvannaṃvāṇā kaṇṇa-
 sanuībhatacā⁵ vayappattā Bimbisāraraṇṇo gehaṃ gatā
 satthari Veluvane viharante rūpamattā hutvā rūpe dosaṃ
 dasseti ti, satthu dassanāya na gacchati. Rājā manussehi
 Veluvanassa vaṇṇe pakāsetvā deviyā⁶ vihāradassanāya

¹ anāgate, cd.

² pattā, cd.

³ komāraṃ, cd.

⁴ nibhattā, cd.

⁵ vediyā, cd.

cittam uppādesi. Atha devī “vihāram passissāmī” ti rājānam paṭipucchī. Rājā vihāram gantvā satthūram adisvā “gantum na lābhissasī” ti vatvā purissūnam saññām akāsi: “halakkārena devinā¹ dasahalaṃ dassethū ti.” Devī vihāram gantvā divasahlāgaṃ khepetvā nivattenti satthūram adisvā va gantum āradhā. Atha nam rājapurisā anicchantiṃ² pi satthu santikaṃ nayiṃsu. Satthū taṃ āgacchantiṃ³ disvā iddhiyā devaccharāsadisam itthiṃ⁴ nimminivā tūlapannaṃ⁵ gahe tvā vijamānaṃ akāsi. Khemā devī disvā ciñtesi: “evarūpā nāma devaccharūpaṭihhūgū⁶ itthiyo bhagavato avidūre tiṭṭhanti, ahaṃ otāsaṃ parivāritā na ppahomi manam pi nikkāraṇapāpacittassa vasena natthā” ti nimittam gahe tvā tam eva itthiṃ⁷ olokayamānā atthāsī. Ath’ assā passantiyā⁸ va satthu adhiṭṭhānabhalena sā itthī paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamma majjhimavayaṃ pi atikkamma pacchimavayaṃ patvā khaṇḍadantā palitakesā valitatacā hutvā saddhiṃ tūlapannaṃ⁹ parivattitvā pati. Tato Khemā katādhikāruttā evaṃ ciñtesi: “evaṃvidham pi sarīraṃ īdisaṃ vipattiṃ¹⁰ pāpuṇi, mayhaṃ pi sarīraṃ evaṃgatikaṃ eva bhavissatī” ti. Ath’ assā citta-kūraṃ¹¹ natvā satthū:

Ye rūgaruttānupatanti sotam
sayamkatam makkatāko va jāham
etam pi chetvāna paribbajanti
anapekkhino kūnasukham pahūyā ti. (Dhp. 347.)

gātham āha. Sā gāthūpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidāh arahattam pāpuṇi ti atthakathāsu āgatam. Apadāne pana imam gātham sutvā sotāpatti-phale patitṭhitā rājānam anujānapetvā pabbajitvā arahattam pāpuṇi ti āgatam. Tatthāyam Apadānapāli:

¹ devī, ed. ² anicchanti, ed. ³ āgacchanti, ed.

⁴ itthī, ed. ⁵ tūlapannaṃ, ed. ⁶ accharap°, ed.

⁷ itthī, ed. ⁸ vassantiyā, ed. ⁹ tūlapannaṃ, ed.

¹⁰ vipatti, ed.

¹¹ citta-kūraṃ, ed.

Padumattaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
 Tadāhaṃ Hamsavatiyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuma
 nānāratanapajjote ¹ mahāsukhasamappitā. ² 2.
 Upetvā taṃ mahāviraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
 tato jātappasādāhaṃ upemi saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Mātaraṃ pitaraṃ cāhaṃ āyācitvā vināyakaṃ
 nimantayitvā sattāhaṃ bhojayiṃ saha sāvakaṃ. 4.
 Atikkaute ca sattāhe mahāpaṇṇānaṃ uttamaṃ ³
 bhikkhuniṃ ⁴ etadaggamhi ṭhapesi naraśārathi. 5.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā puno tassa mahesino
 kāraṃ katvāna taṃ ṭhānaṃ paṇipacca paṇidahiṃ. ⁵ 6.
 Tato mama jino āha sījhatam paṇidhi tava
 Sasaṅge mo kataṃ kāraṃ appameyyaṃ phalaṃ taya. ⁶ 7.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loko bhavissati. 8.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammauimmitā
 etadaggaṃ auuppattā Khemā nāma bhavissasi. ⁷ 9.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisūpagā ahaṃ. 10.
 Tato cutā Yāmaṃ agam ⁸ tato 'haṃ Tusitaṃ ⁹ gatā ¹⁰
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipuraṃ tato. 11.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi ¹¹ tassa kammassa vāhasā
 tattha tatth' eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 12.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ cakkavattinaṃ
 maṇḍalinaṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 13.
 Sampattiṃ anubhotvāna ¹² deveṣu manujesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekakappesu saṃsariṃ. 14.
 Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī lokanāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassano. 15.

¹ °pajjoto, ed.² °sukhaṃ sam°, P.³ uttamā, P.⁴ bhikkhuni, P.⁵ paṇidhiṃ ca paṇidhaṃ, P.; paṇiddahiṃ, A.⁶ tassā, P. ⁷ bhavissati, edd. ⁸ Yāmasaggaṃ, P.⁹ Tusitaṃ, A. ¹⁰ gato, P. ¹¹ yatthūpajjānāmi, P.¹² anubhojetvā, P.

Tam aham lokanāyakam upstvē naraśārathim
 dhammavaram sūnitvāna¹ pahbajim anagāriyam. 16.
 Asīti vassasahassāni tassa vīrassa sāsane
 brahmacariyam² caritvāna yuttayogā bahussutā 17.
 Paccayākārakusalā catusaccavisāradā
 nipuṇā cittakathikā satthn sāsana-kārikā. 18.
 Tato cutāham Tusitam³ nppannā yasassinī
 atihhomi tahiṃ aññe brahmacārihalen'⁴ aham. 19.
 Yattha yatthopapannāham mahābhogā mahādhanā
 medhāvinī⁵ rūpajīvī⁶ vinitapurisā⁷ pi ca 20.
 Bhavāmi tena kammena yogena jinasāsane
 sabhā sampattiyo mayham sulabhā manaso piyā. 21.
 Yo pi me bhavate⁸ bhaddā yattha yattha gatāya pi
 vimāneti na maṃ koci paṭipatti-halena⁹ me. 22.
 Imasmim bhaddake kappe brahmahandhn mahāyaso
 nāmena Koṇāgamano nppajji vadatam varo. 23.
 Tadāham Bārāṇasīyam susamiddhakulappajā¹⁰
 Dhanañjāni Snmedhā ca¹¹ aham pi ca tayo janā 24.
 Saṅghārāmaṃ adāsīmha dānaṃ sāhassikam¹² pure
 saṅghassa ca vihāram pi uddissa kārikā¹³ mayam.¹⁴ 25.
 Tato cutā mayam sabhā¹⁵ Tāvatisūpagā ahum
 yasaśa aggatam pattā manussesu fath'eva ca. 26.
 Imasmim yeva kappamhi brahmahandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatam varo. 27.
 Upaṭṭhako¹⁶ mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kiki nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 28.

¹ dhammam bhāpitam sntvāna, A.

² brahmacaram, A.

³ Tussitam, A.

⁴ adhikāsi tato aññam brahmacāriphalen', P.

⁵ silavati, A.

⁶ rūpavati, B.

⁷ vinitaparisa, A.

⁸ yo pi bhavats, P.

⁹ ophalena, P.

¹⁰ susamiddham kulam pajā, P.; asamiddhikulam, B.

¹¹ Snmedhāvi, P.

¹² dānā sahasikā, A.; nekasabassike mukhe, P.

¹³ uddissikayikā, B.

¹⁴ vihāramhi uddissakassikā maham, P.

¹⁵ sagge, P.

¹⁶ upaṭṭhako, P.

Tassāsim¹ jetṭhikā dhītā Samanī iti vissutā
 dhammam sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjam samarocayim. 29.
 Annjāni na no tāto agāre va tadā mayam
 vīsam² vassasahassāni vicarimha atanditā 30.
 Komārim³ brahmacariyam rājakaññā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatṭhānaniratā mnditā satta dhitaro. 31.
 Samanī Samanaguttā ca⁴ Bhikkhunnī Bhikkhadāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā. 32.
 Aham Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Kisāgotamī ca Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti⁵ sattamī. 33.
 Kadāci so narādicco dhammam desesi abbhntam
 Mahānidānasuttantam sutvā; tam pariyāpunim. 34.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpapidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ deham Tāvatisaṃ agañcebi'ham. 35.
 Pacchime ca bhavē dāni Sāgalāyam⁶ puruttame
 rañño Maddassa dhīt' amhi⁷ manāpā dayitā piyā.⁸ 36.
 Saha me⁹ jātamattamhi kheman tamhi¹⁰ pure ahū
 tato Khemā ti nāmaṃ me guṇato upapajjatha.¹¹ 37.
 Yadāham yobbanam pattā¹² rūpavilāsabhūsitā¹³
 tadā adāsi maṃ tāto¹⁴ Bimbisārassa rūjiuo. 38.
 Tassāham suppiyā āsim rūpakelāyane ratā
 rūpānam dosavādī ti¹⁵ na upesim mahādayam.¹⁶ 39.
 Bimbisāro tadā rājā mamānuggahabuddhiyā¹⁷
 vaṇṇayitvā Veḷuvanam gāyako pāpayi mamaṃ. 40.
 Rammam Veḷuvanam yena na diṭṭham sugatālayam
 na tena Nandanam diṭṭham iti¹⁸ maññāmase mayam. 41.
 Yena Veḷuvanam diṭṭham naranandanandanam
 suditṭham nandam nandena¹⁹ amariudasunandanam. 42.

¹ tassāpi, P.

² vīsa, A.

³ Komārī, A; Komāram, P.

⁴ Samanarattā ca, P.

⁵ Visākhā cāpi, P.

⁶ Sākalāyam, A.

⁷ dhītāpi, P.

⁸ dassitā pitā, P.

⁹ yassā me, P.

¹⁰ khepaṃ tamhi, P.

¹¹ ndapajjatha, P.

¹² sattā, P.

¹³ rūpalāviññabhūsikā, P.

¹⁴ maṃ tāva, P.

¹⁵ ovārī ti, P.

¹⁶ mahādeyam, B.; mahāyasam, P.

¹⁷ mahānuggo, A.

¹⁸ na tena Nandam diṭṭham ti, P.

¹⁹ nandanam tena, A.

Vihāya nandanam devā otaritvā mahītaṃ
 rammam Veluvanaṃ disvā na tappanti suvimhitā.¹ 43.
 Rājapunnīna nibbattaṃ buddhapunnīna bhūsitam
 ko vattā tassa nissesam² vanassa guṇasañcayam. 44.
 Taṃ sntvā vanasamiddhiṃ³ mama sotam manoharam⁴
 datṭhukāmā taṃ nyyānam rañño ārocayim tadā. 45.
 Mahatā parivārena tadā ca so mahīpati
 maṃ pesesi taṃ uyyānam dassanāya samussukam. 46.
 Gaccha passa mahābhoge vanam⁵ nettarasāyanam
 yaṃ sadā bhāti siriyā sugatā bhānrañjitaṃ. 47.
 Yadā ca piṇḍāya muni Giribhajapuruttamam
 pavitṭho 'haṃ⁶ tadā yeva⁷ vanam datṭhum upāgamiṃ. 48.
 Tadāhaṃ phullavipinaṃ⁸ nānābhamarakūjitam
 kokilagītasahitam mayūragāṇanaccitam 49.
 Appasaddam anākiṇṇam nānācaṇkamabhūsitam
 kuṭimaṇḍapasaṇkiṇṇam yogivaravirājitaṃ⁹ 50.
 Vicaranti amaññissam saphalam nayanam mama.
 Tatthāhaṃ taruṇam bhikkhum yuttam disvā vicintayim : 51.
 Idise vipine¹⁰ ramme tṭhito 'yaṃ navayobbane
 vasantaṃ iva kantena¹¹ rūpena ca samanvito.¹² 52.
 Nisinnō rukkhamūlamhi muṇḍo saṃghātipāruto
 jhāyate vat' ayaṃ bhikkhu¹³ hitvā visayaṇam ratim. 53.
 Nanu nāma gabaṭṭhena kāmam bhutvā yathāsukham
 pacchā jipṇena dhammo 'yaṃ caritaḥho suhaddako. 54.
 Suññataṃ ti viditvāna gandhagehaṃ¹⁴ jinālayam
 upetvā jinam addakkhim udayantaṃ va bhākaram.¹⁵ 55.
 Ekekaṃ¹⁶ sukhaṃ āsīnam vijamānam¹⁷ varitthiyā¹⁸
 disvān'evaṃ vicintesi : nāyaṃ lūkho nārāsabbo. 56.

¹ suvimbatā, P. ² nissesam, P. ³ sāmiddhi, P.

⁴ sotamanoharam, A. ⁵ dhanam, P.

⁶ pavitṭhāhaṃ, A. ⁷ yena, B.

⁸ phullapavanam, P. B. ⁹ yativara, P.

¹⁰ idise pavane, P. ¹¹ vasantī niceakantena, B.

¹² samantato, P. ¹³ bhikkhum, P. ¹⁴ gandhagehe, P.

¹⁵ pabbhākaram, B. ; pabbharikaram, P. ¹⁶ ekakaṃ, A.

¹⁷ bijamānam, A. ¹⁸ varattiyā, P.

Sā kaññā kanakābhāsā padumānanalocanā
 bimhoṭṭhikundadassanā¹ manonettarasāyanā 57.
 Hemadolā va savanā² kalasākārasutthanī³
 vedimajjhā⁴ va sussonī⁵ rambhorū cārubbhūsanā 58.
 Rattamsakūpasamvyānā⁶ nīlā matṭhanivāsauā
 atappaneyyarūpena hāsabhāvasamanvitā. 59.
 Disvā taṃ eva cintesiṃ : aho 'yaṃ abhirūpinī⁷
 na mayānena netteua diṭṭhapubhā kudācanam. 60.
 Tato jarāhhibhūtā sā vivaṇṇā vikatānanā⁸
 chinnadantā setasirā salālā vadanāsuci⁹ 61.
 Saṃkhittakaṇṇā¹⁰ setakkhī lambāsubhappayodharā
 valivittasabbaūgī¹¹ sirāvitatadehinī¹² 62.
 Nataūgā daṇḍadutiyaṃ uppāsulikā kisikā
 pavedhamāuā patitā nissasautī muhum muhum. 63.
 Tato me āsi saṃvego abbhuto lomahamsano¹³
 dhir atthu rūpaṃ asuciṃ ramante yattha bālisā¹⁴ 64.
 Tadā mahākārūṇiko disvā saṃviggamānasam
 ndaggacitto sugato imā gāthā abhāsatha : 65.
 Āturam asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Kheme samussayaṃ
 nggharantaṃ paggharautaṃ bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ.¹⁵ 66.
 Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ
 sati kāyagatā ty atthu nibbidābahulā bhava¹⁶ 67.
 Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ
 ajjhattaṃ ea bahiddhā ea kāye chandaṃ virājaya.¹⁷ 68.
 Animittaṃ ea bhāvehi mānānsayam ujjaḥa
 tato mānāhhisamayā upasantaṃ carissasi. 69.
 Ye rāgarattānupatanti sotam
 sayamkataṃ makkatāko va jālam

¹ oḍasanā, A. ² dolābasavanā, A.; dolābhāvasanā, P.

³ kalakākāraso, A.; kalakāyasuttanī, P.; kulabhākāraso, B.

⁴ vedimajjhā, A. ⁵ sussonī, A.

⁶ nukkamsabhāsnsam dhitā, P. ⁷ ahoramanirūpinī, P.

⁸ vigato, P. ⁹ okannā, P.

¹⁰ valittatacā sahhaūgā, P.; valivittasabbaūgī, B.

¹¹ sirāvigatadehinī, B. ¹² asubhora lomahamsano, P.

¹³ pālisā, P. ¹⁴ abhipatthitaṃ, P.

¹⁵ nibbudāphalavā bhava, P. ¹⁶ virājaye, P.

Ekam pi chetvāna paribbajanti
 anapekkhino kāmasukham pahāya. 70.
 Tato kallikacittam¹ maṃ ñatvāna naraśārathi
 mahānidānam deesi suttantam vinayāya me. 71.
 Suvā suttantam² seṭṭhan tam³ pubbasāññam anussarim
 tattha tṭhitā'va haṃsanti dhammacakkhum visodhayim. 72.
 Nipatitvā mahesissa pādamūlamhi tāvade
 accayam desanattbāya idam vacanam abravim: 73.
 Namō te sabhadassāvī namō te karuṇākara⁴
 namō te tiṇṇasaṃsāra namō te amatamada.⁵ 74.
 Diṭṭhigahanapakkhannā⁶ kāmarāgavimocitā⁷
 tayā sammā⁸ upāyena⁹ vinitā vinaye ratā. 75.
 Adassanena vibhogā tādissānam¹⁰ mabesinam
 anubhonti mahādukkham sattā saṃsārasāgaro. 76.
 Yadāham lokasaraṇam araṇam araṇantagum¹¹
 nāddassāmi¹² adūratṭham desissāmi tam accayam. 77.
 Mahābitam varadadam ahito ti vieaṅkitā
 nopesiṃ rūpaniratā desissāmi tam accayam. 78.
 Tadā madhuranigghoso mahākārupiko jino
 avoca "tiṭṭha Kheme" ti siṅcanto amatena maṃ.¹³ 79.
 Tadā paṇamya eirasā katvā ca nam padakkhiṇam
 gantvā disvā narapatim idam vacanam abravim: 80.
 Aho sammā npāyo te cintito 'yam arindama
 vanadassanakāmāya¹⁴ diṭṭho nibbanattho¹⁵ muni. 81.
 Yadi te ruccate¹⁶ rāja sāsanaṃ tassa¹⁷ tādino
 pabbajissāmi rūpe 'ham nibbinnā¹⁸ munivādinā. 82.
 Añjalim paggabevāna tadāha¹⁹ sa mahipati:
 anujānāmi te hbadde pabbajjā tava sijjhatu. 83.

¹ kaṇṇikac°, B. ; kallita°, P.² euttantaseṭṭhan, A.³ seṭṭhan ti, P.⁴ karuṇāsaya, P.⁵ amatam padam, P.⁶ °pakkhanda, A. P.⁷ °vimohita, B.⁸ samma, P.⁹ sambuddhapāyena, B.¹⁰ vibhūtā adisvāna, P.¹¹ aranantaggam, P. ¹² nadassāmi, P.; na dassāsim, B.¹³ siṅcanto vacane manam, P.¹⁴ tava dass°, B.¹⁵ nibbanito, P.¹⁶ nuccate, P.¹⁷ eāsanetassa, A.¹⁸ nibbiunam, P.¹⁹ tadāham, P.

Pabbajitvā tadā cāhaṃ addhamāse ¹ upaṭṭhite
 dipodayaṃ ca bhedaṃ ca disvā samviggamāuasā 84.
 Nibhinā ² sabbasaṃkhāre ³ paccayākāra-kovidā
 caturoghe ⁴ atikkamma arahattam apāpuṇim. 85.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī āsiṃ dibbāya sotadhātunā
 cetopariyañānassa vasī cāpi bhavāṃ' ahaṃ. 86.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhu visodhitam
 sabbhāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni pṇabbhavo. 87.
 Atthadhammaniruttisṇ paṭibhāne tath'eva ca
 parisuddham mama ñāṇam uppannam buddhasāsane. 88.
 Kusalāhaṃ visuddhīsṇ Kathāvatthuvisūradā
 Abhidhammanayaṇṇū ca vasī patt'ambi sāsane. 89.
 Tato Bhojanavatthusmiṃ ⁵ rañṇā Kosalasāminā
 pucchitā nipuṇe pañhe vyākaraṇṭi yathātatham. 90.
 Tadā pi rājā sugatam upasaṃkamma pucchatha
 tath'eva buddho vyākāsi yathā te vyākātā mayā. 91.
 Jino tasmiṃ guṇe tutṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ
 mahāpaṇṇānam aggā ti bhikkhunīnam naruttamo. 92.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsana-
 nan ti. 93.

Sā imissā theriyā sati pi aññāsaṃ khīṇāsavatherīnaṃ
 puñṇavephullāpattiyam, tattha pana katādhikāratāya ma-
 hāpaṇṇābhāvo pākato ahosi. Tathā hi taṃ bhagavā Jeta-
 vanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno paṭipāṭiyā bhik-
 khuniyo ṭhānantare ṭhapento: “etad aggaṃ bhikkhave
 mama sāvikanāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ mahāpaṇṇānam yad idaṃ
 Khemā bhikkhuni ti mahāpaṇṇāya aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.
 Taṃ ekadivasam aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ
 nisinnam Māro pāpimā taruṇarūpeṇa upasaṃkamitvā kā-
 mehi palobhento:

Daharā tuvaṃ rūpavatī ahaṃ pi daharo yuvā
 pañcaṅgikena turiyena ehi Kheme ramāmase ti. 139.

¹ sattamāse, P.

² nibhinā, A. P.

³ saṃsāre, P.

⁴ caturoge, A.

⁵ Kāranavatthusmiṃ, B.; Toranavatthusmiṃ, A.

gātham āha. Tass' attho : Kheme tvam taruṇā¹ yobhane² thitā rūpasampannā, abam pi taruṇo,³ tasmā mayam⁴ yohhaññam akhepetvā⁵ pañcaṅgikena turiyena vajjamānena chahi kāmakhiddhāratihi⁶ ramāma kilāmā ti. Tam sutvā sā kamesu sabbadhammesu ca attano virattabhāvaṃ tassa ca Mārabbhāvaṃ attābhinivesesu sattesu attano thāmagataṃ pasādakaṃ katakiccataū ca pakā-senti :

Iminā pūtikāyena āturena pabbhaṅgunā
attiyāmi harāyāmi. Kāmatanḥā samūhatā. 140.
Sattisūlūpamā⁷ kāmā khandhānam⁸ adhikuṭṭanā
yam tvam kāmaratiṃ⁹ brūsi arati dāni sā mama. 141. .
Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvam asi antaka. 142.
Nakkhattāni namassautā aggim¹⁰ paricaram vane
yathābhuccam ajānantā¹¹ bālā siddhim¹² amaññatha. 143.
Ahañ ca kho namassanti sambuddham purisuttamaṃ
parimuttā sabbadukkhehi satthu sāsana-kārikā ti. 144.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aggim paricaram vane ti tapovane aggihntam paricaranto. Yathābhuccam ajānantā ti pavattiyo yathābhūtaṃ aparijānantā.

Sesam ettha heṭṭhāvuttanayena, sesam uttānam eva.

Khemāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIII.

Alaṅkatā suvasanā ti ādikā Sujātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha

¹ taruṇāpattā, cd.

² yohhanā, cd.

³ taruṇo yutto, cd.

⁴ tasmāyam, cd. .

⁵ akhemetva, cd.

⁶ ratiyā, cd.

⁷ satthi^o, cd.

⁸ kbandhāsam, cd.

⁹ kāmarati, cd.

¹⁰ aggi, cd.

¹¹ pajānadantā, cd.

¹² suddhi, cd.

tattha bhavē vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalāṃ upacinantī annk-
kameṇa sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā butvā imasmiṃ
buddhuppāde Sāketanagara setṭhikule nibbattā vayappattā
mātāpitūhi samānajatikassa setṭhiputtaessa dinnā butvā
patikulāṃ¹ gatā tattha tena saddhiṃ sukhasamvāsāṃ va-
santi ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gantvā nakkhattakīlāṃ kilītvā
parijānena saddhiṃ nagaraṃ āgacchantī Añjanavane sat-
thāraṃ disvā pasannamānasā npasaṅkamitvā vanditvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Satthā tassā annpubbikathaṃ ka-
thetvā kallacittaṃ ātvā npari sāmukkamsikadhamma-
desanaṃ pakāsesi. Sā desanāvasāne attano katādhikāra-
tāya āṇāparipākāṃ gatattā² va satthu desanāvilāsena yathā
nisinnā ca sāha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā satthāraṃ
vanditvā gehaṃ gantvā sāmikaṃ ca mātāpitāro ca anujā-
nāpetvā satthu āṇāya³ bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhik-
khunīnaṃ⁴ santike pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca attano paṭi-
pattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Alaṅkatā suvasanā mālinī candanokkhitā
sabbābharapaśaṇchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā⁴ 145.
Annapānaṃ ca ādāya kbajjabhojjaṃ anappakaṃ
gebato nikkhamitvāna nyyānaṃ abhikārayi. 146.
Tattha ramitvā kilītvā āgaccbanti eakaṃ gharaṃ
vihararukkhaṃ pāvisi Sāketē Añjanaṃ vanaṃ. 147.
Disvāna lokapajjotaṃ vanditvāna npāvisi
so me dhammaṃ adesesi anukampāya cakkhumā. 148.
Sutvā ca kho mahesissa saccaṃ appatvivijjh'āhaṃ
tatt'h'eva virajaṃ dhammaṃ phussayi⁵ amataṃ padaṃ. 149.
Tato viññātasaddhammā pabbaji anagāriyaṃ
tisso vijjā anuppattā amoghaṃ buddhasāsaṇaṃ. 150.

ti imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha alaṅkatā ti vibhūsitā.
Taṃ pana alaṅkatākāraṃ dassetuṃ suvasanā mālinī
candanokkhitā ti vuttaṃ. Tattha mālinī ti
mālādbārini. Candanokkhitā ti candanānulittā.

¹ patikulāṃ, cd.

² āṇāya, cd.

³ bhikkhūnaṃ, cd.

⁴ purakkhitā, cd.

⁵ phussayi, cd.

Sa h h ā h h a r a ṇ e a ṇ c h a n n ā ti haṭṭhūpagādīhi sa-
behi ābharapehi alaṅkāravasena sañchāditasarīrā.

Annappānaṃ ca ādāya khajjaḥhojjaṃ
anappakaṇṭi sālidanādiannaṃ ambapānādipānaṃ
piṭṭhakhādaniyādikhajjaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ āhārasaūkkhātaṃ
lhojjaṇṭi ca pahūtaṃ gahetvā. Uyyānaṃ abhiliā-
rayin ti nakkhattakīlāvasena uyyānaṃ upanesi. Anna-
pānādi tattha¹ ānetvā eaha parijanena kiṇanti ramanti
paricāriyanti ti adhippāyo.² Sā kete Añjanaṃ vanaṇ
ti Sāketasamipe Añjanavane vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Lokapajjotaṇṭi āṇapajjotena lokassa pajjota-
bhūtaṃ. Phussa³ yin ti phuei. Adhikaṃ gacchau ti
attho. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Sujātāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

LIV.

Ucce kule ti ādikā Anopamāya theriyā gāthā.
Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhāve
vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena vimut-
tipariṇāmaniyena dhamme paribhūtvā imaṃ bhaddhup-
pāde Sāketanagare Majjhassa nāma seṭṭhino dhītā hutvā
nibbatti. Rūpaṃ sampattiyaṃ Anopamā ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi.
Tassā vāyappattakāle hahū seṭṭhiputtā rājamahāmattā
rājāno ca pitu dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ: "attano dhītaraṃ Ano-
pamaṃ⁴ dehi, idaṇṭi c'idaṇṭi ca⁵ dassāmaṃ" ti. Sā taṃ sutvā
upanissayasampannatāya "gharāvāsena mayhaṃ attho
n'atthi ti" satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā āṇassa
paripākaṃ gatattā desanānusāreṇa vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā
taṃ uesukkāpentī maggapaṭipāṭiyaṃ tatiyaphale paṭiṭṭhāsi.
Sā satthāraṃ pahajjaṃ yācitvā satthu āyā bhikkhunū-
passayaṃ upagantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pahajjitvā
sattame divase arahattaṃ sacchikatvā attano paṭipattiṃ
paccavekkhitvā udāvasena:

¹ haṭṭha, cd.

² paricāre sauti adhippāyo, cd.

³ phussayin, cd.

⁴ Anūpamaṃ, cd. ⁵ iñc' idaṇca, cd.

Uccs kule ahaṃ jātā bahnvitte mabaddhane
vaṇṇarūpena sampannā dhītā Majjhassa atrajā. 151.
Patthitā rājaṇṇaṃ seṭṭhiputtehi gijjhītā
pitū me pesayī dūtaṃ : “ Detha mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ. 152.
Yattakaṃ ¹ tulitā esā tuyhaṃ dhītā Anopamā
tato aṭṭhagūṇaṃ dassaṃ hiraṇṇaṃ ratanāni ca.” 153.
Sāhaṃ ² disvāna sambuddhaṃ lokajetṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ
tassa pādāni vanditvā ekamantaṃ npāvisi. 154.
So me dhammaṃ adesesi ³ anukampāya Gotamo.
Nisinnā āsanaṃ tasmā phussaṃ ⁴ tatiyaṃ phalaṃ. 155.
Tato kesāni chetvāna pabbajjā anagāriyaṃ
ajja me sattaṃ ⁵ ratti yato taṇhā visositā. 156.

ti imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha uccs kule ti nāraṇāms
vessakule. Bahnvitte ti alaṅkāradibahuvittūpakaraṇaṃ.
Mabaddhane ti nidhānagate yeva. Cattārisakoṭṭipari-
māṇassa mahato dhanassa atthibhāveṇa mahaddhane ahaṃ
jātā ti yojanā. Vaṇṇarūpena sampannā ti vaṇṇa-
sampannā c’eva rūpasampannā ca. Siniddhahāsuraṇā
chavisampattiyaṃ ābharaṇādisarirāvayavasampattiyaṃ ca
sampannāgatā ti attho. Dhītā Majjhassa atrajā
ti Majjhanāmasa seṭṭhino orasā dhītā. Patthitā rāja-
ṇṇaṃ ti: “Kathaṃ nu kho taṃ labheyyāmaṃ” ti
rājakumārehi abhipatthitā. Seṭṭhiputtehi gijjhītā
ti tathā seṭṭhikumārehi pi gijjhītā paccāsimsitā. Detha
mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ ti rājaṇṇaṃ detha mayhaṃ ti pitu santike dūtaṃ
pesayimsu.

Yattakaṃ ⁶ tulitā esā ti tuyhaṃ dhītā Anopamā
yattakaṃ dhanam agghatī ti tulitatulitā lakkaṇaṇṇūbi
paricchiṇṇā. Tato aṭṭhagūṇaṃ dassaṃ ⁷ ti
pitu me pesayī dūtaṃ ti yojanā. Sesam heṭṭhāvuttanayam
eva.

Anopamāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ yatthakaṃ, cd. ² sā maṃ, cd. ³ adesi, cd.

⁴ phussaṃ, cd. ⁵ sattaṃ, cd. ⁶ yatthakaṃ, cd.

⁷ aṭṭhagūṇaṃ deyaṃ dassaṃ, cd.

LV.

Buddhāviraṇaṃ tyatthutī ādikā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā gāthā. Ayam pi kira Padumuttarabhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagebe nibhattitvā viññūtaṃ pattā satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhunim rattaññūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikāraṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ paṭṭhapetvā yāvajivam dānādini puññāni katvā kappasatasabassam devamanussesu saṃsaritvā Kassapassa ca bhagavato amhākaṃ ca bhagavato antare buddhasuññe loke Bārāṇasīyaṃ pañcannaṃ dāsīsatānaṃ jeṭṭhakā hutvā nibhatti. Atha sā vassūpanāyikasamaye pañca paccekaḥ Buddhē Nandamūlakapabbhārato Isipatane oṭarivā nagare piṇḍāya caritvā Isipatanaṃ eva gantvā vassūpanāyikakuṭiyā atthāya hatthakammaṃ pariyesante disvā tā dāsīyo tāsāṃ attano sāmike samādayitvā caṅkamanā diparicārasampannā¹ pañca kuṭīyo kāretvā mañcapīṭhapāṇiyaparīhhojanīyabhījaṇādini upaṭṭhapetvā paccekaḥ Buddhē temāsāṃ tattha vasaṇatthāya paṭiññāmaṃ kāretvā vāraḥ bhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesuṃ. Sā attano vāradivase bhikkhaṃ dātum na sakkoti. Tassā sayamaṃ sakagehato nibaritvā deti, evaṃ temāsāṃ paṭijaggitvā pavāraṇāya sampattāya ekekaṃ dāsī ekekaṃ sātakaṃ visajjāpesi. Pañca thūlasātakasatāni ahesuṃ, taṃ parivattāpetvā pañcannaṃ paccekaḥ Buddhānaṃ ticivarāni katvā adāsī. Paccekaḥ Buddhā tāsāṃ passantīnaṃ yeva ākāseṇa Gandhamādanapabbataṃ āgamanu, tā pi sabbā yāvajivam kusalaṃ katvā deva-loke nibbattimsu. Tāsāṃ jeṭṭhikā tato cavitvā Bārāṇasīyā avidūre pesakāragāme pesakārajeṭṭhikāya gehe nibhatti. Viññūtaṃ patvā Padumavatiyā putte pañcasate paccekaḥ Buddhē disvā sampiyāyamaṇā sahbe vauditvā bhikkhaṃ adāsī. Te bhattakiccaṃ katvā Gandhamādanaṃ eva āgamanu. Sā pi yāvajivam kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranti amhākaṃ satthu nibhattato puretaraṃ eva Devadānāgare Mahāsuppabuddhassa gehe paṭi-

¹ caṅkamaṇo, ed.

sandhiṃ gauhi. Gotamī ti'ssā¹ gottākatam eva nāmaṃ abosi, Mahāmāyāya kanitṭhabbaginī. Lakkhaṇapāṭhakā pi "imāsaṃ dvinnam pi kucchiyaṃ vasitā dārakā cakkavatti bhavissanti" ti vyākariṃsu. Suddhodanamahārājā vayappattakāle dve pi maṅgalaṃ katvā attauo gharam atinesi. Aparabhāge ambākam satthari uppajjitvā pavattavara-dhammacakke anupubbena tattha tattha veneyyāuam auuggaḥam karoute Vesālīṃ² upanissāya kūtāgārasālāyaṃ viharante Suddhodanamahārājā setacchattassa heṭṭhā arahattaṃ sacchikatvā parinibbāsi. Atha Mahāpajāpati pabbajitukāmā hutvā satthāraṃ ekavāraṃ pabbajjaṃ yācamānā alabhitvā dutiyavāraṃ kesam chindāpetvā kāsāyāni acchādetvā kalahavivādasuttantadesanāpariyosāne nikkhamitvā pabbajitānaṃ³ pañcannaṃ Sakyakumārāsātānaṃ pādaparicārīkāhi saddhiṃ Vesālīṃ⁴ gantvā Ānandattheraṃ satthāraṃ yācāpetvā atṭhahi garudhammehi pabbajjaṃ ca⁵ upasampadaṃ ca paṭilabhi. Itarā paṇa sabbā pi ekato upasampannā abesaṃ, ayam ettha samkhepo. Vitthārato paṇ'etaṃ vatthupāliyaṃ āgatam eva. Evaṃ upasampanuā paṇa Mahāpajāpatigotamī satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Atb'assā satthā dhammaṃ desesi. Sā satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā bhāvaṇaṃ anuyuñjanti nacirass'eva abhiññāpaṭisambhīdāparivāraṃ arahattaṃ pāpupi. Sesā paṇa pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo nandakovādapariyosāne chaḷābhīuñā ahesuṃ. Ath'ekadivasam satthā Jētavanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinna bhikkhuniyo tṭhanantare tṭhapento Mahāpajāpatigotamiṃ⁶ rattānūnaṃ bhikkhuninaṃ aggaṭṭhāne tṭhapesi. Sā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena vītināmentī kataññūtiyā tṭhutvā ekadivasam satthu guṇābhithavauapubbakaupakaraṇābhāvaṃ kṛhena aññaṃ vyākaronṭi:

Buddhavira uamo ty attbu sabbasattānaṃ uttama⁷

yo maṃ dukkhā pamocesi aññaṃ ca bahukaṃ jaṇaṃ. 157.

¹ ti sā, ed.

² Vesālī, ed.

³ pabbajjitānaṃ, ed.

⁴ Vesālī, ed.

⁵ pabbajjaṃ, ed.

⁶ °gotami, ed.

⁷ uttamaṃ, ed.

Sabbadukkham pariññātaṃ hetutaṇhā visositā
 ariyatthaṅgiko¹ maggo nirodho phusito² mayā. 158.
 Mātā putto pitā bhātā ayyikā ca pure ahuṃ³
 yathābhuccaṃ ajānanti⁴ samsari'haṃ anibbisaṃ. 159.
 Dittho hi me so bhagavā antimo'yam samussayo
 nikkhīno jātisamsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 160.
 Āraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ dāhaparakkame
 samagge sūvake passa, esā buddhāna vandanā. 161.
 Bahunnaṃ vata atthāya Māyā janayi Gotamaṃ
 vyādhimaraṇatunnānaṃ⁵ dukkhakkhandhaṃ vyapānudi
 ti. 162.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha buddhavirā ti catu-
 saccabuddhesu vīrasabbaññubuddho hutvā uttamaviriychi
 catusaccabuddhe vā catubbidhasamappadhānaviriyānibbat-
 tiyā vijitavijayattā virā nāma. Bhagavā pana viriyapāra-
 mīpāripūriyā caturaṅgasamanuāgataviriyaḍhiṭṭhānena⁶
 sātisaṃyacatubbidhasamappadhānakiccanibbattiyā tassā ca
 vinayasantānc sammad eva paṭiṭṭhāpitattā vīsesato viriya-
 yuttatāya viro ti vattabbaṃ arahati. Namo ty atthū
 ti namo namakkāro te hotu. Sabbasattānaṃ
 uttamā ti apadāḍibhedesu sattesu eilādiguṇehi uttamo
 bhagavā. Tad ekasesaṃ satthaṃ pakāraguṇaṃ dassetuṃ
 yo maṃ dukkhā pamocesi aññaṃ ca bahu-
 kaṃ janaṃ ti vatvā attano dukkarapamuttābhāvaṃ
 bhāventi sabbadukkhaṃ ti gātham āha. Puna yato
 pamocesi taṃ tattha dukkhaṃ ekadesena dassenti mātā
 putto ti gātham āha.

Tattha yathābhuccaṃ ajānanti⁷ ti pavatti-
 hetuādi yathābhūtaṃ anavabojjhanti. Sameari'haṃ
 anibbisaṃ⁸ ti samsārasamuddapatiṭṭhaṃ avindanti
 alabhanti rāgādisu aparāparuppattivāsaṇa samsari
 ahaṃ ti kathenti āha "mātā putto⁹ ti ādi."

¹ bhāvit' attho, cd.² phussito, cd.³ ahu, cd.⁴ pajānanti, cd.⁵ maraṇacatuṇo, cd.⁶ sampannāgo, cd.⁷ pajānanti, cd.⁸ anibhisā, cd.⁹ mātā putto, cd.

Yasmim bhava etassa mātā ahosi tato aññasmim bhava hi tass'eva¹ putto, tato aññasmim bhava pitā bhātā ahūti attho. Diṭṭho me ti gāthāya pi attano dukkhato pamuttahhāvam eva vibhāveti. Tattha diṭṭho hi me so hhagavā ti so bhagavā sammāsambuddho attanā diṭṭhalokuttaradhammadassanena ñānacakkhunā mayā paccakkhāto diṭṭho. Yo hi dhammam passati bhagavantam passati nāma yathāha: "Yo kho Vakkhali dhammam passati so mam passati" ti ādi.

Āraddhaviṛiye ti paggaḥitaviṛiyo. Pahitatto ti nibbānam pesitacitte. Niccam daḥhaparakkame ti appattassa pattiya phalasamāpattattāya saḥbakālam thiraparakkame. Samagge ti siladiṭṭhisāmaññena samhatahhāveva² samagge satthu desanāya savanatto jātattā. Sāvake ti ime maggaṭṭhā ime phalaṭṭhā ti yāthāvato passati. Esā huddhāna³ vandanā ti sā satthu dhammasarirabhūtaṣa ariyasāvakānam ariyabhāvabhūtaṣa ca lokuttaradhammassa atthapaccakkhakiriya esā sammāsambuddhānam sāvakabuddhānaṃ ca vaudanā yāthāvatoraṇaninnatā.

Bahunnam vata atthāyā ti osānagāthāya pi satthu lokassa bahūpakāraṇam yeva vibhāveti. Yam pan'ettha atthato na vibhattam tam suviññeyyam eva.

Ath' ekadā Mahāpajāpatigotamī satthari Vesāliyam viharante mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyam sayam Vesāliyam bhikkhunūpassaye viharanti pubbaṇhasamayam Vesāliyam piṇḍāya caritvā bhattam hhuñjitvā attano divāṭṭhāne yathāparicehinnakālam phalasamāpattisukhena vītināmetvā phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya attano patipattim⁴ paccavekkhivā somanassajātaṃ attano saṅkhāre āvajjanti tesam khīṇāsavabhāvam⁵ ñatvā evam cintesi: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vihāram gantvā bhagavantam anujātā manobhāvayena ca there sabbe va sabrahmacariyo āpucchitvā⁶ idha āgacchantā parinibbāpeyyam ti. Yathā ca theriyaṃ evam tassā

¹ hi sseva, cd.

² samamhata°, cd.

³ buddhānam, cd.

⁴ patipatti, cd.

⁵ khīṇābhāvam, cd.

⁶ āpucchetvā, cd.

parivārabhūtānaṃ pañcannaṃ bhikkhunīsātānaṃ parivitatko ahosi. Teva vuttaṃ Apadāne :—

Ekadā lokapajjoto Vesāliyaṃ mahāvane
 kūṭāgāresu sālīyaṃ vasate naraśārathi.¹ 1.
 Tada jinassa mātucchā Mahāgotamī bhikkhunī
 taṃ gate² pure ramme vasi bhikkhūnūpassaye.³ 2.
 Bhikkhūnīhi vimuttāhi satehi saha pañcahi
 rahogatāya tass'evaṃ cittassāsi⁴ vitakkitam.⁵ 3.
 Buddhassa parinibbānaṃ⁶ sāvakaggayugassa⁷ vā
 Rāhulānandanandānaṃ⁸ nāhaṃ lacchāmi passitum 4.
 Buddhassa parinibbānaṃ sāvakaggayugassa vā⁹
 Mahākassapanandānaṃ Ānandarāhulāna ca.¹⁰ 5.
 Paṭipucchāhaṃ¹¹ saṅkhāre osajjitvāna nibbutiṃ
 gaccheyyam¹² lokanāthena anuññātā mahesinā. 6.
 Tathā pañcasātānaṃ pi bhikkhūnīnaṃ vitakkitam
 āsi Khemādikānaṃ pi etad eva vitakkitam. 7.
 Bhūmicālo tadā āsi nāditā¹³ devadudrabhi
 upassayādhipatthāyo¹⁴ devatā sokapīṭitā. 8.
 Vilapantā sukaruṇaṃ tatth'assuṇi pavattayum
 mittā bhikkhūniyo tehi upagantvāna Gotamī. 9.
 Nipacca sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanam abravum¹⁵
 tattha toyalavāsittā mayam ayye¹⁶ raho gatā. 10.
 Sācalā calitā bhūmi nāditā¹⁷ devadudrabhi
 paridevā ca suyyante¹⁸ kim atthaṃ¹⁹ mūna Gotamī. 11.
 Tadā avoca sā saddaṃ yathā parivitakkitam
 tāyo pi sabbā āhaṃsu²⁰ yathā parivitakkitam. 12.
 Yadi te rocitam ayye nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sivaṃ
 nibbāyissāma sabbā pi buddhānuññāya subbate. 13.

¹ vasatena sārathi, P.

² taṃ gate, A.

³ bhikkhūnapassaye, P.

⁴ cittassāpi, A. P.

⁵ vitakkitam, P. ⁶ parinibbānā, P. ⁷ sāvakappay°, P.

⁸⁻⁹ Rāhul—yugassa vā, om. P.

¹⁰ rāhulo pi ca, P.

¹¹ opucchāyusaṅkh, A.

¹² āgacch°, P.

¹³ aditā, P.

¹⁴ opatthāya, P.

¹⁵ abravi, P.

¹⁶ mayameyya, P.

¹⁷ āditā, P.

¹⁸ suyyante, P.

¹⁹ kim attha, P.

²⁰ āhaṃsu, A.

Mayaṃ pabāya nikkhantā¹ gharā pi ca bhavā pi ca
 sabāye² va gamissāma nibbānaṃ padam³ uttamaṃ. 14.
 Nibbānāya vadantīnaṃ kiṃ vakkhāmi ti sā vadi³
 saha sabbāhi niggañchi bhikkhunīlayanā tadā. 15.
 Upassaye yā 'dhiwatthā devatā tā khamantu me
 bhikkhunīlayanassedam pacchimam dassanaṃ mama. 16.
 Na jarā macou vā yattha + appiyehi eamāgamo⁵
 piyehi na viyogo 'tthi taṃ vajissam asaṅkhataṃ. 17.
 Avitarāgā taṃ sutvā vacanaṃ sugatorasā
 sokattā paridevimsu "aho no appapuññatā." 18.
 Bhikkhunninīlayo suñño bhūto tūhi viua āyaṃ
 passa te viya tārāyo⁶ na dissanti jinorasā. 19.
 Nibbānaṃ Gotamī yāti satehi saha pañcali
 nadisatehi va sabā Gaṅgā pañcali sāgaraṃ. 20.
 Rathiyāya vajanti⁷ taṃ disvā saddhā upāsikā
 gharā nikkhamma pādesu nipacca idam ahravaṃ. 21.
 "Pasidassu mahābhoge anāthāyo vibāya no ;
 tayā na yuttā nibbātum" icchattā vilapimsu tā. 22.
 Tāsaṃ sokapabānatthaṃ avoca madhuraṃ giram :
 ruditena alaṃ puttā hāsakālo'yaṃ ajja vo. 23.
 Pariññātaṃ mahādukkhaṃ dukkhaletu vivajjito
 nirodho me sacchikato maggo cāpi suhāvito. 24.
 Pariciyaṃ mayā satthū kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 25.
 Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānāgāriyaṃ
 eo me attho anuppatto sabhasaṃññojanakkbayo. 26.
 Buddho tassa ca saddhammo anūno yāva tiṭṭhati
 nibbātum tāva kālo me mā maṃ socattha puttikā. 27.
 Koṇḍaññaṇandanandādī tiṭṭhanti Rāhulo jino
 sukhito sahito saṅgho hatadabbhā ca tiṭṭhiyā. 28.
 Okkākavaṃsassa yaso nssito Māramaddano
 nanu sampati kālo⁸ mo nibbānatthaya puttikā. 29.

¹ mayaṃ sabā va nik°, A.

² puram, P.

³ sāsanaṃ, P. ; sā vadam, A.

⁴ taṃ yatthi, P.

⁵ samāgamā, P.

⁶ tarāyo, B.

⁷ vajantiyo, A.

⁸ sampattakālo, B.

Cirappabhuti yaṃ mayhaṃ patthitaṃ ajja sijjhate
 Ānanda bherikālo 'yaṃ kiṃ vo assūhi puttikā. 30.
 Sace mayi dayā atthi yadi o' atthi kataññutā
 saddhammatṭhitiyā sabbā karoṭha viriyam daḷhaṃ. 31.
 Thīnaṃ adāsi pabbajjaṃ sambuddho yācito mayā
 tasmā yathāhaṃ nandissaṃ tathā taṃ anntiṭṭhatha. 32.
 Tā evaṃ anusāsivā bhikkhunihi purakkhatā
 npecca buddhaṃ vanditvā idaṃ vacanam abravi: 33.
 Ahaṃ Sugata te mātā tvaṃ ca vīra pitā mama
 saddhammasukhada nātha ¹ tayā jā'tamhi Gotama. 34.
 Saṃvaddhito ² 'yaṃ Sugata rūpakāyo mayā tava
 anindito ³ dhammatann mama saṃvaddhito ⁴ tayā. 35.
 Mubuttaṃ taṇhāsamaṇaṃ khīraṃ tvaṃ pāyito mayā
 tayāhaṃ ⁵ santaṃ accantaṃ dhammakhīraṃ pi pāyitā. 36.
 Bandhanā rakkhano mayhaṃ auaṇo tvaṃ mahāmuue
 puttakāmā thiyo yācaṃ ⁶ labhanti tādissaṃ sutaṃ. ⁷ 37.
 Mandhātādinarindānaṃ yā mātā sā bhavaṇṇave
 nimuggāhaṃ tayā ⁸ putta tāritā bhavasāgarā. 38.
 "Rañño mātā mahesī" ti sulabhaṃ nāma itthinaṃ ⁹
 "Buddhamātā" ti yaṃ nāmaṃ etaṃ paramadullabhaṃ. 39.
 tañ ca laddhaṃ mahāvīra paṇidhānaṃ manan tayā ¹⁰
 anukaṃ vā mahantaṃ vā taṃ sabhaṃ pūritaṃ tayā. ¹¹ 40.
 Parinibbātum icchāmi vihāyemaṃ kaḷevaraṃ
 anujānāhi me vīra dukkhantakara nāyaka. 41.
 Cakkaṇkusadbajakiṇṇe pāde kamalakomale
 pasārehi. Paṇāman te karissaṃ puttauttame. ¹² 42.
 Suvapaṇarāsisaṇkāsam sarīraṃ kuru pākaṭaṃ
 katvā dehaṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ to santaṃ gacchāmi ¹³ nāyaka. 43.
 Dvattiṃsalakkhaṇūpetam supabhalakāutaṃ tanuṃ
 sañjhāghaṇā ¹⁴ va bālakkam ¹⁵ mātucchaṃ dassayi jino. 44.

¹ sukhadam nātha, P.

² saṃvaddhito, A.

³ anindiyō, P.

⁴ saṃvaddhito, A.

⁵ tassāhaṃ, P.

⁶ dhiyoyāca, P.

⁷ puttaṃ, P.

⁸ tassā, P.

⁹ nāmanimittinaṃ, P.

¹⁰ tiyā, P.

¹¹ mayā, P.

¹² puttapemasā, P.

¹³ santi gacchāma, P.

¹⁴ sañchā, A.

¹⁵ balattaṃ, B.

Phullāravindasaṅkāsē taruṇādiccasappabhe¹
 cakkāṅkīte pādātale tato sā sirasā pati. 45.
 Paṇamāmi² narādicca ādiccakaṇḍaketuṇaṃ
 pacchime maraṇe tuyhaṃ na taṃ ikkhāma'ahaṃ puno. 46.
 Itthiyo nāma lokagga sabbadosā karāma tā
 yadi ko c'atthi³ doso me khamassu karuṇākara. 47.
 Itthikānaṃ ca pabbajjaṃ yaṃ' haṃ yāciṃ punappunāṃ
 ettha ce atthi⁴ doso me taṃ khamassu narāsabba. 48.
 Mayā bhikkhuniyo vira tavānuññāya sāsītā
 tatra ce atthi dunnitaṃ taṃ khamassu khamāpitā.⁵ 49.
 Akkhante nāma khantabbaṃ⁶ kimbhavē guṇabhūsaṇe
 kim uttaraṇaṃ te vakkhāmi nibbānāya vajantiyā. 50.
 Suddhe anūne mama bhikkhusaṅghe lokā ito nissaritaṃ
 khamante
 pabhūtakāle⁷ vyasanaūgatānaṃ disvāva niyyāti va canda-
 lekbā. 51.
 Tadetarā bhikkhuniyo jiuaggāṃ tārā va candāuugatā
 Sumeruṃ⁸
 padakkhiṇaṃ kacca nipacca pāde tthitā⁹ mukhantaṃ samu-
 dikkhamaññā. 52.
 Na tittipnbbāṃ¹⁰ tava dassanena cakkhūṃ na sotāṃ tava
 bhāsitenā
 cittaṃ mama kevalaṃ ekaṃ eva pappuyya¹¹ taṃ dham-
 marasena tittip.¹² 53.
 Nadato parisāyaṇaṃ te¹³ vāditabbapabārino
 ye te dakkhanti vadaṇaṃ¹⁴ dhaññā¹⁵ te narapuṇḍava. 54.
 Dighaṅguli tambanakkhe subhe āyatapambike
 ye pāde paṇamissanti¹⁶ te pi dhaññā guṇandhara. 55.
 Madburāṇi pahatthāṇi dosagghāṇi hitāṇi ca
 ye te vākyāṇi sūyyanti te pi dhaññā naruttama. 56.

¹ karuṇādo, P. ² paṇamāmi, P. ³ yadi ko pacatthi, P.

⁴ tattha, A.

⁵ khamāmi ti, B.

⁶ akkhantena akhāṇo, A. ; akkhātaṃ āma kbantō, P.

⁷ pabbhātā, P.

⁸ Sineruṃ, P.

⁹ dhītā, P.

¹⁰ titthipō, P.

¹¹ pabbuyya, A. P.

¹² titthi, P.

¹³ parisāyanta, P.

¹⁴ vadantaṃ, P.

¹⁵ paññā, P.

¹⁶ paṇamissanti, P.

¹⁷ guṇandharā, P.

dhaññāhan te mahāvira mānapūjanatapparā¹
 tiṇṇasaṃsārakantārā² suvākyena sirīmato. 57.
 Tato sū anumānetvā³ bhikkhusaṅgham pi subbatā
 Rāhulānandanande ca vanditvā idam abravi : 58.
 āsivisālayasame rogāvāse kaḷevare
 nibbinṇā dukkhasaṅghāte⁴ jarāmaranagocare 59.
 Nānākālamalākiṇṇe⁵ parāyatte⁶ niribake
 tena nibbātum icchāmi anumāññattha puttakā. 60.
 Nando Rāhulabbaddo ca vītasokā nirāsavā
 tṭhitācalaṭṭhitithirā⁷ dhammatam anucintayum. 61.
 dhir atthu saṅkhatam lolam asāram kadalūpamam
 māyāmarīcisadisam ittaram⁸ anavatṭhitam. 62.
 Yattha nāma jīnassāyam mātnechā buddhaposikā
 Gotamī nidhanam yāti aniccam sabbasaṅkhatam 63.
 Ānando ca tadā sekho sokaṭṭo jīnavacchalo
 tatth'assuṇi karonto so karuṇam paridevati : 64.
 Hāsanti⁹ Gotamī yāti nūna buddho¹⁰ pi nibbutim
 gacchati naciren' eva aggi-r-iva¹¹ nirindhano. 65.
 Evam vilapamānan tam Ānandam āha Gotamī :
 sutisāgaragambhīra buddhopatṭhānatappara 66.
 Na yuttam socitum putta hāsakāle¹² npatṭhite
 tayā me saraṇam¹³ putta nibbānautam upāgatam. 67.
 Tayā¹⁴ tāta samajjhittṭho¹⁵ pabbajjam anujāni no
 mā putta vimano hohi¹⁶ saphalo te parissamo. 68.
 Yam na ditṭham purānehi¹⁷ tittikācāriyehi pi
 tam padam sukumārihi sattavassāhi¹⁸ veditam. 69.
 Buddhasāsanapāletā¹⁹ pacchimam²⁰ dassanam tava
 tattha gacchām' aham putta gato yattha na dissate. 70.

¹ otamparā, P. ² tinna°, P. ³ anubhāvetvā, B.

⁴ nibbinṇā dukkhasaṅghāte, P. ⁵ okāla°, P.

⁶ parāyatthe, P. ⁷ odhitivarā, B.

⁸ itaram, P. B. ⁹ bhāsanti, P.

¹⁰ nann buddho, A. B. ¹¹ aggi viya. ¹² hāsakāre, P.

¹³ maraṇam, P. ¹⁴ tassā, P. ¹⁵ samijjho, P.

¹⁶ hoti, P. ¹⁷ purānehi, A. ¹⁸ satav°, B.

¹⁹ opāleto, B. ²⁰ khamantam, P.

Kadāci dhammaṃ desento khiṇi lokaggauāyako
 tadāhaṃ āsisaṇṇaṃ ¹ avocaṃ ² anukampikā : 71.
 “Ciraṃ jīva mahāvīra kappam tiṭṭha mahāmune
 sabbalokassa atthāya bhavassu aṇṇāmaro.” 72.
 Taṃ tathāvādinim ³ buddho mamaṃ so etaṃ abhavi ⁴ :
 “na h’ evaṃ vandiyaṃ buddhā yathā vandasi Gotami.” 73.
 “Kathaṃ carahi sabbaññu vanditabbā tathāgatā
 kathaṃ avandiyaṃ buddhā taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito.” 74.
 “Āraddhaviṇṇaṃ pahitatte niccaṃ dāḥaparakkame
 samaggo sāvako passa etaṃ buddhāna vandanam.” ⁵ 75.
 Tato upassayaṃ gantvā ekikāhaṃ ⁶ vicintayim :
 samaggaṃ parisam nātho roceṭi ⁷ ti bhavantaḥ. 76.
 Handāhaṃ parinibbissaṃ mā vipattitaṃ addasaṃ. ⁸
 evāhaṃ cintayitvāna disvāna isisattamaṃ 77.
 parinibbānaṃ kalam taṃ ārocesiṃ ⁹ vināyakaṃ.
 tato so samanuddhāsi : kalam jānāhi Gotami. 78.
 Kilesā —pa— anāsava. 79.
 Svāgataṃ —pa— sāsaṇam. 80.
 Paṭisaṃbhida —pa— sāsaṇam. 81.
 Thinaṃ dhammābhisaṃmaye ye bālā vimatiṇṇatā
 tesam diṭṭhippahūnatthaṃ iddhiṃ dassesi Gotami. 82.
 Tadā nipacca sambuddhaṃ nppatitvāna ambaram
 iddhiṃ anekaṃ ¹⁰ dassesi buddhānuññāya Gotami. 83.
 Ekikā bahudhā āsi ¹¹ bahudhā-c-ekikā tathā
 āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuddaṃ tironabhaṃ ¹² 84.
 Asajjamānā ¹³ agamā bhūmiyaṃ pi nimujjatha
 abhiṇṇamāne uḍaḥ agāṇchi mahiyā yathā. 85.
 Sakkaṇi va yathākāse ¹⁴ pallaṅkena’ agami ¹⁵ tadā
 vasaṃ vattesi kāyena yāva brahmanivesanaṃ. 86.

¹ āsi vacanaṃ, P. B.

² avocaṃ, P.

³ tathāvādinī, P.

⁴ mama so eta bravi, P.

⁵ vandanā, P. B.

⁶ ekakāhaṃ, A.

⁷ rocesi, A.

⁸ vipattitaṃ, A. ; vipattitamandassaṃ, P.

⁹ arocesi, P.

¹⁰ iddhi aneka, P.

¹¹ ekikā bahudhā cāpi, P.

¹² tirokuṭṭam tironagaṃ, A.

¹³ āsajja, B.

¹⁴ tathākāse, A.

¹⁵ pallaṅkena kami, A.

Sinerum daṇḍam katvāna chattam katvā mahāmahiṃ¹
 samūlam parivattetvā dhārayam caṅkami nabhe. 87.
 Chasūrodayakālo va lokaṃ ca kāsī dhūmikaṃ²
 yugante³ viya lokaṃ sā⁴ jālamālākulaṃ akā. 88.
 Muñcalindaṃ⁵ mahāselam Merumūlanadantare⁶
 sāsapā-r-iva sabbāni eken'aggahi muṭṭhinā. 89.
 aṅgulaggena⁷ chādesi bhākaraṃ sadisākaram
 candasūrasahassāni āvelam⁸ iva dhārayi. 90.
 Catusāgaratoyāni dhārayi ekapāṇinā
 yugantajaladākaraṃ⁹ mahāvassaṃ pavassatha. 91.
 Cakkavattiṃ sapariṣaṃ māpayi sā nabhatthale
 Garuḷaṃ dviradaṃ¹⁰ sihaṃ vinadantaṃ padassayi.¹¹ 92.
 ekikā abhinimmitvā 'ppameyyaṃ bhikkhunnigaṇaṃ
 puna antaradhāpetvā ekikā munim abravi : 93.
 Mātuccā te mahāvīra tava sāsana-kārikā
 anuppattā sakaṃ attamaṃ¹² pāde vandāmi¹³ cakkhuma. 94.
 Dassetvā vividhaṃ iddhiṃ¹⁴ orohitvā nabhatthalā
 vanditvā lokapajjotaṃ ekamantaṃ nisidi sā. 95.
 Sā¹⁵ visavassasatikā jātiyāhaṃ mahāmune
 alam ettāvata vīra nibbāyissāmi nāyaka.¹⁶ 96.
 Tada ti¹⁷ vimhitā sabbā parisā sā katañjalī
 avoc' ayya¹⁸ kathaṃ āsi atuliddhiparakkama.¹⁹ 97.
 Padumuttaro nāma jīno sabbadhammesu cakkhuma
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 98.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ jātāmaccakulo abhaṃ
 sabbopakūrasampanne iddhe phīte mabaddhane. 99.
 Kadāci pitunā saddhiṃ dāsigaṇapurakkhatā²⁰
 mahatā parivārena taṃ upecca narāsabhaṃ 100.

¹ mahi imam, P. ² dhūmakam, P. ³ yugandhe, P.

⁴ piyalokamsā, A. ⁵ Muñcalindaṃ, A.

⁶ 'mūlān', P. ⁷ aṅguliggena, P. ⁸ avelam, P.

⁹ yugandhajalajā karā, P. ¹⁰ dvitudaṃ, P.

¹¹ padassasi, P. ¹² attam, P. ¹³ vandāma, P.

¹⁴ vividhā iddhi, P. ¹⁵ sa, P. ¹⁶ nāyakam, P.

¹⁷ tadā tā, P. ¹⁸ avoceya, P.

¹⁹ parakkamā, A. ²⁰ purakkhitā, P

Vāsavaṃ¹ viya vassantaṃ dhammameghaṃ pavassayaṃ²
sāradādiccasadisavaṃ ramsijālasamujjalaṃ 101.
disvā cittaṃ pasādetvā³ sutvā c'assa subhāsitaṃ⁴
mātucchaṃ bhikkhuniṃ⁵ aggs t̥hapentaṃ naranāya-
kaṃ 102.

Sutvā datvā mahādānaṃ sattāhaṃ tassa tādino
sasaṅghassa naraggassa paccayāni bahūni ca 103.
nipacca pādamūlaṃhi taṃ t̥hānaṃ abhipatthayaṃ.
Tato mahāparisati avoca isisattamo: 104.

Yā sasaṅghaṃ ahhojssi sattāhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ
taṃ ahaṃ kittayissāmi suṇātha mama bhāsato. 105.

Satasahasso ito kapps Okkākakulasamibhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 106.

Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Gotamī nāma nāmena hessati satthu sāvika. 107.

Tassa buddhassa mātucchā jīvikaṇḍikā⁶ ayaṃ
rattaññūnaṃ ca aggattaṃ bhikkhuniṃ labhissati. 108.

Taṃ sutvāhaṃ⁷ pamoditvā⁸ jāvajivaṃ tadā jinaṃ
paccayehi upat̥thitvā tato kālakatā⁹ ahaṃ. 109.

Tāvatiṃsesu devesu saḥbakāmasamiddhisu
nibhattā dasaḥ' aṅgehi¹⁰ aññe abhihavi ahaṃ.¹¹ 110.

Rūpasaddehi gandhehi rasehi phusanehi ca
āyunaṃ pi ca vaṇṇena sukhena yasasā pi ca. 111.

Tath'evādhigateyyena adhiggaṃya¹² virocanaṃ
ahosiṃ amarindassa mahesī dayitā tahiṃ. 112.

Samsāre samsaranti 'haṃ kammavāyusamsritā
Kāsissa rañño visaye ajāyimaṃ dāsagāmake.¹³ 113.

Pañca dāsasatānūnā uivasanti tahiṃ tadā
sahhesaṃ tattha yo jeṭṭho tassa jāyā ahoṃ' ahaṃ. 114.

Sayambhuvo pañcasatā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisuṃ.
te disvāna ahaṃ tuṭṭhā saha saḥhāhi itthiḥhi 115.

¹ vasantam, A. ² pavassaram, P. ³ pasāditvā, P.

⁴ vassasubho, P. ⁵ bhikkhuni, P.

⁶ jīvitamātikā, B.; jīvitāpo, P. ⁷ haṃ om. A.

⁸ pamuditā, P. ⁹ kālakatā, A.

¹⁰ das'aṅgehi, P. ¹¹ aññehi nikkamī ahaṃ, P.

¹² atiggayha, A. ¹³ aññāsi gāmaks, P.

Subhā bhavitvā¹ sabhāyo² catumāse upatthahum.³
 Ticīvarāni datvāna saṃsarimha sasāmikā. 116.
 Tato cutā sabhā pi tā Tāvatisagatā mayaṃ.
 pacchime ca bhave dāni jātā Devadahe pure. 117.
 Pitā Añjanasakko me mātā mama Sulakkhaṇā
 tato Kapilavatthusmiṃ Suddhodanagharaṃ gatā. 118.
 Sesā Sakyakle jātā Sakyānaṃ gharaṃ āgamuṃ
 ahaṃ viṣiṭṭhā sabhāsaṃ jinassūpādikā ahuṃ. 119.
 Mama puttō' bhikkhama huddho āsi vināyako.
 Pacchāhaṃ pabbajitvāna satehi saha pañcahi 120.
 Sākiyānihi dīrāhi saha⁴ santī sukhaṃ phusiṃ.
 ye tadā pabbajātiyaṃ amhākaṃ āhu sāmīno 121.
 Saha puññassa kattāro mabāsamayakārakā
 phussimsu⁵ arahattaṃ te sugataṇṇakampitā.⁶ 122.
 tadetarā bhikkhuniyo āruhimsu⁷ nabhatthalam
 saṃgatā viya tārāyo virocimsu mahiddhikā. 123.
 Iddhiṃ⁸ anekā dassesuṃ piḷandhavikatiṃ⁹ yathā
 kammāro kanakass' eva¹⁰ kammaññassa susikkhitā. 124.
 dassetvā pāṭihērāni¹¹ cittāni ca bahūni ca
 tosetvā vā dipavaraṃ muniṃ saparisam¹² tadā 125.
 orobitvāna ggaṇā¹³ vanditvā isisattamaṃ
 anuññātā naraggena yathā thāne nisīdisuṃ. 126.
 Aho 'nukampikā¹⁴ amhaṃ saṃvāsāṃ cira¹⁵ Gotamī
 vāsītā tava puññehi pattā no āsavakkhayaṃ. 127.
 Kilesā —pa— sāsaṇaṃ. 128.
 Iddhiyaṃ ca vasi homa¹⁶ dihbāya sotadhātuyā
 Cetopariyaññassa vasi homa mahāmune. 129.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāma dihhacakkhuṃ visodhitam
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇa n'atthi dāni puuabbhavo. 130.

¹ pugā bhavitvā, B. ; pugāva hutvā, A.

² saḥāyo, B. ³ upatthayi, P. ⁴ vinābi saba, P.

⁵ phussimsu, P. ⁶ kampite, P.

⁷ araho, A. ⁸ iddhisu, P. ⁹ piḷaddhanavikati, P.

¹⁰ kanakaṃ yeva, P. ¹¹ pāṭihērāni, A.

¹² purisasadisam, P. ¹³ gagaṇā, P.

¹⁴ 'nukampitā, P. ¹⁵ vira, P. ¹⁶ homi, P.

Atthe dhamme ca nerutte paṭibhāne ca vijjati¹
 ñāṇaṃ amhaṃ mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 131.
 Asmābhiparicitto 'si mettacittāhi nāyaka
 annjānāhi sabhāyo nibbānāya mahāmune. 132.
 Nibbāyissāma icc' evaṃ kiṃ vakkhāmi vadantiyo
 yassa dāni ca vo kālaṃ² maññathā ti jino hravi. 133.
 Gotamiādikā tāyo tadā bhikkhuniyo jinaṃ
 vauditvā āsanā tamhā vuṭṭhāya āgamimisu tā. 134.
 Mahatā janakāyeua saha lokaggauāyako
 aṇṇasāṃvayī viro mātuccheṃ yāva koṭṭhakaṃ. 135.
 Tadā uipati pādesu Gotami lokahandhuno
 sahetarāhi³ sahhāhi pacchimam pādavandanam. 136.
 Idam pacchimam⁴ mayham lokanāthassa dassanam
 na puno amatākāram passissāmi mukham tava. 137.
 Na ca me vadanam⁵ vīra tava pādesu komale
 samphussissāmi lokagga⁶ ajja gacchāmi nibbutim. 138.
 Rūpena kiṃ tavānena diṭṭhadhamme yathātathe⁷
 sabbam saṅkhatam ev'etaṃ anassāsikam ittaram. 139.
 Sā saha tāhi gantvāna bhikkhuūpassayam sakam
 adḍhapallaṅkam ābhujya⁸ nisīdi paramāsane.⁹ 140.
 Tadā npāsikā tattha buddhasāsanavacchalā¹⁰
 tassā pavattim¹¹ sutvāna upesum pādavandikā. 141.
 Karehi uram pahantvā chinuamulā yathā latā
 rodentā karuṇam ravam¹² sokaṭṭā hhuvi¹³ pātītā.¹⁴ 142.
 Mā uo saraṇade nāthe vihāya gami¹⁵ nibbutim¹⁶
 nipatitvāna yācāma sabhāyo sirasā mayam. 143.
 Yā padhānatamā¹⁷ tāsam saddhāpañña upāsikā
 tassā sisam pamajjanti idam vacanam ahravim¹⁸: 144.
 Alam puttā visādeua mārāpāsānuvattinā
 aniccam saṅkhatam sabham viyogantam¹⁹ calācalaṃ. 145.

¹ vijjāti, A. ² te kālam, P. ³ sah' eva tāhi, A.
⁴ iman p°, P. ⁵ te vandanam, P. ⁶ lokaggam, P.
⁷ yathātatham, P. ⁸ ābhujja, A. P.; āruhyam, B.
⁹ varamāsane, P. ¹⁰ vacchalo, P. ¹¹ pavatti, A.
¹² ravam, P. ¹³ bhūmi, B. ¹⁴ pātikā, P.
¹⁵ vihāyāgamī, P. ¹⁶ nibbuti, P.
¹⁷ padānat°, P. ¹⁸ abravi, edd. ¹⁹ viyogandham, P.

Tato sã tā visajjitvã¹ pathamam jhānam uttamam
 dutiyañ ca tatiyañ ca samāpajji catutthakam. 146.
 Ākasāyatanañ ceva viññāṇāyatanaṃ tathā
 ākiñcam² neva saññañ ca samāpajji yathākkamam. 147.
 Paṭilomena jhānāni samāpajjatha Gotamī
 yāvata³ pathamam jhānam tato yāva catutthakam. 148.
 Tato vuṭṭhāya nibbāyi dīpacci va⁴ nirāsauā
 bhūmicālo mahā āsi nabhasmā⁵ vijjutā⁶ pati. 149.
 Panāditā⁷ dudarabhiyo paridvimsu dsvatā
 puppbavutthi ca gaganā abhivassatha medinim. 150.
 Kampito Msrurājā pi raṅgamajjhe yathā naṭo
 sokena cātidiṇo 'va⁸ viravo āsi sāgaro.⁹ 151.
 Devā nāgasurā brahmā samviggaḥimsu taṃ khaṇ
 aniccā vata saṅkhārā yathāyaṃ vilayaṃ gatā. 152.
 Yā cemaṃ parivārimsu satthu sāsana-kārikā
 tāyo pi auupādānā dīpacci¹⁰ viya nibbutā. 153.
 Hā yogā vippayogantā¹¹ hāniccam sabbasaṅkhataṃ
 hā jivitaṃ vināsantaṃ iccāsi¹² paridevanā. 154.
 Tato devā ca brahmā ca lokadhammānuvattanaṃ
 kālānuurūpaṃ kubbanti upetvā isisattamaṃ. 155.
 Tadā āmantayi satthā Ānandaṃ sutisāgaraṃ¹³
 gacchānanda nivodehi bhikkhūnaṃ mātu nibbutim.¹⁴ 156.
 Tadānando nirānando assunā puṇṇalocano
 gaggarsna sarsnāha¹⁵ "samāgacchantu¹⁶ bhikkhavo. 157.
 Pubbadakkhiṇapacchāsu uttarāyañ¹⁷ ca santike
 suvanta¹⁸ bhāsitaṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhavo sugatorasā. 158.
 Yā vandaṃ payattena sarīraṃ pacchimam mune
 sã Gotamī gatā santim¹⁹ tārā va suriyodayā²⁰ 159.

¹ sã taṃ vis°, P.² ākiñci, P.³ pabhavatā, P.⁴ dīpacchiva, P.⁵ nabhasā, A.⁶ vijjutā, P.⁷ sanāditā, P.⁸ oḍiṇo ca, P.⁹ vibhavo āsi sāgare, P.¹⁰ dīpacchi, P.¹¹ oḡantvā, P.¹² icchasi, P.¹³ sutivīsālam, P.¹⁴ nibbuti, P.¹⁵ sarenāham, P.¹⁶ sammāg°, P.¹⁷ uttarāya, A.¹⁸ suvantaṃ, A.¹⁹ santi, P.²⁰ suriyādayā, P.

Buddhamātā ti paññattam ṭhāpayitvā gatāsamam
 na yattha pañcanetto pi gatiṃ¹ dakkhati² nāyako. 160.
 Yass' atthi sugate saddhā³ yo ca piyo⁴ mahāmune
 buddhamātuyā sakkāraṃ karotu sugatoraso." ⁵ 161.
 Sudūratthā pi tam sutvā siṅgham⁶ āgañchu bhikkhavo
 keci buddhānubhāvena keci iddhisu kovidā. 162.
 Kūṭāgāravare ramme sabbasoṇṇamaye⁷ subhe
 mañcakam samaropesum⁸ yattha vutthāsi Gotamī.⁹ 168.
 Cattāro lokapālā to¹⁰ aṃsehi samadghārayuṇ
 sesā Sakkādikā devā kūṭāgāre samaggaḥum. 164.
 Kūṭāgārāni sabbāni āsum pañcasatāni pi¹¹
 saradādiccavaṇṇāni¹² visum kammakatāni hi. 165.
 Sabbā tā pi¹³ bhikkhuniyo āsum mañcesu sāyikā¹⁴
 devāuam khandham¹⁵ ārūhā niyyauti anupubbaso. 166.
 Sabbaso chāditaṃ¹⁶ āsi vitānena nahhatthalam
 satārā candasuriyā¹⁷ ca lañchitā¹⁸ kanakāmayā. 167.
 Paṭākā ussitā¹⁹ 'nekā cittakā pupphakañcukā²⁰
 ogatākāsapaddhā ca mahisā puppham²¹ uggatam. 168.
 Dissanti candasuriyā pajjalanti²² ca tārakā
 majjhagato pi cādicco na tāpesi sasī yathā. 169.
 Devā dibbehi gandhehi mālehi²³ surabbhihi ca
 vāditehi ca naccehi saṅgīthi ca pūjayum. 170.
 Nāgāsura ca brahmāno²⁴ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ
 pūjayimsu ca niyyantim²⁵ nibbutam buddhamātaram. 171.
 Sabbāyo purato nītā nibbutā sugatorasā
 Gotamī niyyate pacchā sakkatā buddhaposikā. 172.

¹ gati, P. ² dakkhiti, P. ³ paṭṭhā, P.
⁴ yo vasi yo, P. ⁵ sagatoyaso, P.
⁶ siṅgham, A. ⁷ sabbasuvannaye, P.
⁸ saha ropesum, A. ⁹ yattba puttāpi Gotamī, P.
¹⁰ opālā ye, P. ¹¹ oni bi, P. ¹² saradānicca°, P.
¹³ tā hi, P. ¹⁴ mañhesu sāyitā, P. ¹⁵ khattam, P.
¹⁶ caritam, P. ¹⁷ caudasūrā, A. ¹⁸ lañjitā, A.
¹⁹ vussitā, P. ²⁰ citakā pupphakam cutā, P.
²¹ pubbam, P. ²² vijjalanti, P. ²³ mallehi, P.
²⁴ brahmano, A. ²⁵ niyauti, P.

Parato devamanujā sanāgāsurabrahmakā
 pacchā sasāvako buddho pūjattham yāti mātuyā. 173.
 Buddhassa parinibbānam nedisaṃ āsi yādisam
 Gotamiparinibbānam ativ'acchariyam ahū. 174.
 Buddho buddhassa nibbāne ¹ no paṭiyādi bhikkhavo
 buddho Gotaminibbāne Sāripnttādikā tathā. 175.
 Citakāni karitvāna sabbagandhamayāni te
 gandhacūṇāni kiṇṇāni ² jhāpayimsu ³ ca tā tahiṃ. 176.
 Sesabhāgāni dayhimsu ⁴ atthhisesāni sabbaso
 Ānando ca tadāvoca samvegajanakam vaco : 5 177.
 Gotamī nidhanam ⁶ yātā dalham ⁷ c'assā sarīrakam.
 samketam buddhanibbānam na cirena bhavissati. 178.
 Tato Gotamidhātūni tassā pattagatāni so
 upanāmesi nāthassa Ānando buddhacodito. 179.
 Pāṇinā tāni paggayha avoca isieattamo :
 mahato sāravantassa yathā rukkhassa tiṭṭhato 180.
 yo so mahattaro khandho palujjeyya aniccatā
 tathā bhikkhunīsaūghassa Gotamī parinibbutā. 181.
⁸ Aho acchariyam mayham ⁹ nibbutāya pi mātuyā
 sarīramattasesāya ¹⁰ n'atthi sokapariḍdavo. 182.
 Na sociyā paresam sā ¹¹ tiṇṇasamsārasāgarā
 parivajjitasantāpā sītībhūtā sunibbutā. 183.
 Paṇḍitā 'si ¹² mahāpaṇḍā puthupaṇḍā tath'eva ca
 rattaṇḍū bhikkhuṇnam sā evaṃ dhāretha bhikkhavo. 184.
 Iddhiyā ca vasi āsi dībbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa vasi āsi ca Gotamī. 185.
 Pubbenivāsam aññāsi dībbacakkhum ca sodhitam
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi tassā punabbhavo. 186.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāne tath'eva ca
 parisuddham ahū ñāṇam tasmā socaniyā ¹³ na sā. 187.

¹ na buddho buddhanibbāne, P.

² cūṇṇapakiṇṇāni, A.

³ jhāpayisu, P.

⁴ dayhisu, P.

⁵ va te, P.

⁶ nibbutam, P.

⁷ dayham, A.

⁸⁻⁹ Ānandassa buddhassa, P.

⁹ sarīrapattasesāya, A.

¹⁰ paridevo, P.

¹¹ na so viyāmaresamhi, P.

¹² paṇḍi si, P.

¹³ socariyā, P.

Ayoghanabatass'eva¹ jalato jātavedaso²
 anupubbūpasantassa yathā na ñāyate gati 188.
 evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhoghatāriṇaṃ³
 paññāpetuṃ gati n'atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sūkhaṃ. 189.
 Attadīpā⁴ tato hottha satipaṭṭhānagocarā
 bhāvetvā satta bojjhaṅge dukkhass' antaṃ karissathā ti. 190.
 Itthaṃ sudamā Mahāpajāpatigotamī imā gāthāyo abhāsithā
 ti.

Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LVI.

Gutte yadattham pabbajjā ti ādikā Guttāya
 theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
 tattha tattha hhave vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upaci-
 nantī anukkamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hitvā
 paripakkakusalamūlā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ
 buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattā Guttā's
 ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā upanissaya-
 sampattiyaṃ codiyamānā gharāvāsam jigucchanti mātāpitāro
 anujānāpetvā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā ca
 vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanaṃ anuyujjanti tassā
 cittaṃ cirakālaparicayena habiddhārammane vidhāvati.
 Ekaggam nāsi satthā disvā taṃ anugaḥhanto gandhaku-
 ṭṭiyaṃ yathā nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tassā āsanne
 ākāse nisinnaṃ viya attānaṃ dassetvā ovaḍanto :

Gutte yadattham pabbajjā hitvā⁶ puttam samnassayaṃ⁷
 tam eva annbrūhehi⁸ mā cittassa vasaṃ gami. 163.
 Cītena vañcitā satta Mārassa visaye ratā
 anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvanti aviddasū.⁹ 164.

¹ ayoghaṇa°, P.

² jātavedasā, A.

³ oṭādinam, P.

⁴ attadīpā, A₂.

⁵ Guttā om. cd.

⁶ hitā, cd.

⁷ samuppiyam, m.; samappiyam, cd.

⁸ tamō anub°, cd.

⁹ sandhāvanta avindimsu, cd.

Kāmaccbandaṇ ca vyāpādaṃ sakkāyadit̤thim¹ eva ca
 silabbataparāmāsaṃ vicikiechaṇ ca pañcamam. 165.
 Saññojanāni etāni pajahitvāna bhikkhuni
 orambhāgamanīyāni² na-y-idam punar ehisi. 166.
 Rāgaṃ mānaṃ avijjaṇ ca uddhaccaṃ ca vivajjiya
 sañyojanāni chetvāna dukkhass' antaṃ karissasi.³ 167.
 Khepetvā jātisamsāraṃ pariññāya punabbhavaṃ
 dit̤th' eva dhamme nicchātā upasanta carissasi ti. 168.

Imā gāthā abbāsi. Tattha taṃ eva anuhrūhehi ti
 yad atthaṃ yassa kilesaparinibbānassa khandhaparinib-
 bānassa ca atthāya. Hitvā+puttaṃ eamupiyaṇ
 ti piyāyitabham ūtīparivaṭṭabhogakkhandhaṇ ca hitvā.
 Mama sāsane pabbajjā brahmacariyavāso icchito taṃ eva
 vaddehyyāsi sampādeyyāsi. Mā cittasea vasaṃ
 gami dīgharassarūpādiārammaṇassa pāṇavaddhitassa
 kuṭicittavasam mā gacchi. Yasmā cittaṃ uāmetam
 māyūpamaṃ yena vañcitā andhaputhujjanā Mūravasāṅgā
 eamsāraṃ nātivattanti. Tena vuttaṃ cittaṇa vañ-
 citā ti ādi.⁵ Sañyojanāni etāni ti etāni kāmac-
 chandaṇ ca vyāpādan ti ādinā yathāvuttāni pañcabandha-
 naṭṭhena sañyojanāni. Pajahitvānā ti anāgāmimag-
 gena samuccehinditvā. Bhikkhuni ti tassā ālapanam.
 Orambhāgamanīyāni⁶ ti rūpārūpadhātuto het̤thā-
 bhāge kāmādhātuyam manussajivassayitāni upakārāni,
 tattha paṭisandhiyā paccayabhāvato. Makāro padasandhi-
 karo. Oraṃ āgamanīyāni ti pāli. So ev' attho.
 Na-y-idam puna-d-ehiei ti orambhāgiyānaṃ
 saññojanānaṃ pahānena idam kāmāṭṭhānaṃ kāmabhavaṃ
 paṭisandhivase na punar āgamissasi. Rakāro padasandhi-
 karo. Itthan ti vā pāli. Ittattaṃ⁷ kāmabhavaṃ icc
 eva attho.

Rāgaṇ ti rūparāgaṇ ca arūparāgaṇ ca. Mānaṇ ti
 aggaṃ aggaṃ avajjamānaṃ. Avijjaṃ uddhaccaṇ cā ti

¹ sakkāyam do, cd.

² orambhago, cd.

³ karissati, cd.

⁴ hetvā, cd.

⁵ vañcitādi ādi, cd.

⁶ orambhago, cd.

⁷ ittattam, cd.

etthāpi es' eva nayo. Vivajjiyā ti vipassanāya vikkhambbetvā. Sañyojanāni chetvānā ti etāni rūparāgādini pañcuddhambhāgiyāni sañyojanāni arahattamaggena samuccbinditvā. Dukkhaṣṣ'antaṃ kariṣṣasi ti sabbavaṭṭadukkhaṣṣa pariyaṇtapariyosānaṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Khepetvā jātisaṃsāraṃ ti jātisaṃmūlikasaṃsārappavattiṃ¹ pariyoṣāpetvā. Nicchātā ti nittanbhā upasantā ti sabbaso kilesānaṃ vūpasameṇa upasantā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Evam satthārā iṇāsu² gāthāsu bhāsītāsu gāthāpariyosāne therī saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā udānavasena bhagavatā bhāsitanīyāmen' eva imā gāthā abhāsi. Ten' etā theriyā gāthā nāma jātā.

Guttāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LVII.

Catukkhattun ti ādikā Vijayāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ npacinantī anukkamena paribrūhitakusalamūlā devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam pattā Khemāya theriyā gihikālo sabhāyikā ahosi. Sā tassā pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā "sāpi nāma rājamahesī pabbajissati kim aūga panāhan" ti pabbajitukāmā yeva hutvā Khemāttheriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkami. Therī tassā ajjhāsayam űatvā tathā dhammaṃ desesi yathā saṃsāre saṃviggamānasā sāsane sā abbippasannā bhavissati. Sā taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā saṃvegajātā paṭiladdhasaddhā ca hutvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Therī taṃ pabbajesi. Sā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccā vipassapubbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā hetusaṃpannatāya nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ³ paccekkhitvā ndānavasena :

¹ °pavatti, cd.

² imāya, cd.

³ paṭipatti, cd.

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā npanikkhami
aladdhā ¹ cetaso santim ² citte avasavattinī. 169.

Bhikkhunim ³ upasāṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ.
eā me dhammaṃ adesesi dhātuāyatauāni ⁴ ca. 170.

Cattāri ariyasaccāni indriyāni balāni ⁵ ca
bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ uttamattassa ⁶ pattiya. 171.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā karonti anusāsaniṃ ⁷
rattiyā purime yāme pñbbajātīm anusāri. 172.

Rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayi
rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayi. 173.

Pītisukhena ca kāyaṃ pharitvā vihari tadā
eattamiyā pāde pasāresi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya ti. 174.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha bhikkhunin ti Khemā-
therim ⁸ sandhāya vadati.

Bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ ti sattahojjhaṅ-
gaṇ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṇ ca ariyamaggaṃ. Uttamattassa ⁹
pattiyā ti arahattassa nibbānassa vā ¹⁰ pattiya adhiga-
māya.

Pītisukhena ti phalasamāpattiya ¹¹ pariyāpannāya
pītieukhena ca. Kāyaṃ ti taṃ sampayuttaṃ nāma
kāyaṃ yaḍ anusārena rūpakāyaṇ ca. Pharitvā ti
phussetvā vyāpetvā vā. Sattamiyā pāde pasāresi ¹²
ti vipassanāya āradhdivasato eattamiyaṃ pallaṅkaṃ
bhinditvā pāde pasāresi. Kathaṃ? Tamokkhandhaṃ
padāliya appadūlitapubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ agga-
maggāññāsinaṃ padāletvā. Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayaṃ
eva.

Vijayāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Chakkanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

¹ laddhā, cd.

² santi, cd.

³ bhikkhunī, cd.

⁴ dhātuyo, cd.

⁵ pbalāni, cd.

⁶ uttamattassa, cd.

⁷ anusāsani, cd.

⁸ Khemātherī, cd.

⁹ uttamattassa, cd.

¹⁰ nibbānaseevā, cd.

¹¹ samāpatti, cd.

¹² pasāreuti, cd.

LVIII.

Sattakanipāts musalāni gahetvānā ti Uttarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabnddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena samropitakusalamūlā samupacitavi-mokkhasambhārā paripakkavimuttiparipācaniyadhammā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarasmim kulagshs nibbattitvā Uttarā ti laddhanāmā anukkamena viññutāṃ pattā Paṭācārāya theriyā santikaṃ upasaṅka-mitvā tīsrī tassā¹ dhammaṃ kathesi. Sā dhammaṃ sntvā saṃsāre jātasamvegā sāsane abhippasannā hutvā pabbajī.² Pabbajitvā 'va katapubbakiccā Paṭācārāya ttheriyā santiks vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjantī upanissayasampannatāya indriyānaṃ paripākaṃ gatattā nacirass' eva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā saha paṭisambhī-dāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ³ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Musalāni gahetvāna dhaññāṃ koṭṭenti mānavā
pnttadārāni posentā⁴ dhanam vindanti mānavā. 175.
Ghatatba buddhasāsane yaṃ katvā nānutappati.
khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdatha. 176.
Cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvāna ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ
paccavekkbatha⁵ saṅkhiṃs parato no ca attato. 177.
Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārānusāsanaṃ⁶
pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamante upāvisi. 178.
Rattiyā purime yāme puhbajātīm anussari,
rattiyā majjhime yāms dibbacakkhūṃ visodhayaī, 179.
Rattiyā pacchime yāms tamokkhandbaṃ padālayi,
tevijjā atha vuṭṭhāsi⁷ katā te anusāsauī. 180.
Sakkaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparājitaṃ
purakkhitvā vihissāmi⁸ tevijj' ambi anāsava ti. 181.

¹ tassa, cd.² pabbajji, cd.³ paṭipatti, cd.⁴ possanto, cd.⁵ paccavekkha, cd.⁶ sāsani, cd.⁷ vuṭṭhāti, cd.⁸ viharissāmi, cd.

Imā gāthā abbāsi. Tattva cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvānā ti bhāvanācittaṃ kammaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhapetvā. Kathaṃ? Ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ. Paṭipattiṃ avekkhitasamsāre aniccāni pi dukkhāni anantāni pi lakkaṇattayāni¹ vipassathā ti attho. Idañ ca ovādakāle attano aññesañ ca bhikkhunīnaṃ theriyādīnaṃ ovādassa anuvādanavasena vuttaṃ. Paṭācārānusāsana² ti Paṭācārāya theriyā anuppattaṃ. Paṭācārāsāsana³ ti pi pāṭho. Atha vuṭṭhāsin ti tevijjābhāvappattito pacchā āsanato vuṭṭhāsin.

Ayaṃ pi therī ekadivasaṃ Paṭācārāya theriyā santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā attano vasaṇaṭṭhānaṃ pavisitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābbujitvā nisajja “na tāv’ imaṃ pallaṅkaṃ bhindissāmi yāva me na anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati” ti nicchayaṃ katvā sammāsanaṃ⁴ ārahhitvā anukamaṇa vipassanaṃ usukkāpetvā maggaṇipāṭiyā abhiññāpaṭisambhidāhi parivāraṃ arahattaṃ patvā ekūna⁵ vīsatiyā paccavekkhaṇapavattāya “idāni ’mhi katakiccā” ti somanassajātā imā gāthā udānetvā pāde pasāresi. Aruṇuggamanavelāyaṃ tato sammad eva vibhātāya rattiya theriyā santikaṃ upagantvā imā gāthā paccudāhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ: katā te anusāsana⁶ ti ādi. Sesam sabbam heṭṭhā vuttanāyaṃ sva.

Uttarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIX.

Satiṃ⁵ napaṭṭhapetvānā ti ādikā Cālāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikānā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinnitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Magadhesu Nālakagāme Surūpasārīhrāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. Tassā nāmagabhanadivass Cālā ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu. Tassā kaṇiṭṭhāya Upacālā ti, atb’ assā kaṇiṭṭhāya Sīsūpacālā ti. Imā

¹ lakkaṇattaya, cd.

² osāsane, cd.

³ sammāsana, cd.

⁴ ekūna°, cd.

⁵ Sati, cd.

tisso pi dhammasenāpatissa ¹ kanitṭhabbhaginiyo, imāsaṃ puttanaṃ pi tiṇṇaṃ idam eva nāmaṃ yā ² sandhāya theriyā gāthāya Cālā Upacālā Sīsūpacālā ³ ti āgataṃ. Imā pana tisso pi bhaginiyo dhammasenāpatipabbajitaṃ sutvāna “nūna ⁴ so oriko dhammavinayo na sā orikā pabbajjā, yattha amhākaṃ ayyo pabbajito” ti ussahajātā tibbaccandās assumukhaṃ rudamānaṃ nūtiparijanaṃ pabhāya pabbajimsu. Pabbajitvā ‘va ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ pāpūimsu. Arahattaṃ pana patvā nibbānasukhena phalasukhena viharanti. Cālā ⁶ bhikkhūṇi ekadivasaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantā Andhavanam pavisitvā divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha taṃ Māro upasaṅkamitvā kāmehi upacchandesi, yaṃ sandhāya sutte vuttaṃ.

Atha kho Cālā bhikkhūṇi pubbanhasamayam nivāsstvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantā yena Nandavanam ten’ upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Upasaṅkamitvā Andhavanam ajjhogābetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍale divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Cālā bhikkhūṇi ten’ upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Cālāṃ bhikkhūṇiṃ staḍ avoca ⁷: Andhavanamhi divāvihāraṃ nisinnam Māro upasaṅkamitvā brahmacariyavāsato vicchinditukāmo kaṃ na uddissa m na ḍā si’ ti ādi pucchi. Ath’ assa satthu gñas dhammassa ca niyyānikabhāvaṃ pakāsetvā attano katakiccabhāvavibhāvanena tassa visayāṭikkamaṃ pavedesi. Taṃ sutvā Māro dukkhī dummano tatth’ eva antaradhāsi. Ath’ assā ⁸ attanā Mārena ca ⁹ bhāsita-gāthā udānavasena kathenti:

Satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvāna bhikkhūṇi bhāvitindriyā paṭivijjhi padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhārūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ. 182.
Kaṃ nu ¹⁰ uddissa muḍḍā si samaṇi viya dissasi

¹ dhammadesenāpātissa, cd.

² ye cd.

³ Cāle Upacāle Sīsūpacāle, cd.

⁴ sā nūna, cd.

⁵ tipaccbandā, cd.

⁶ Sucālā, cd.

⁷ avocā ti, cd.

⁸ assa, cd.

⁹ ca om. cd.

¹⁰ kin nu, cd.

na ca rocesi pāsande ¹ kim idaṃ carasi momuhā ² 183.
 Ito habiddhā pāsandā diṭṭhiyo upanissitā
 na te dhammaṃ vijānanti na te dhammassa kovidā. 184.
 Atthi Sakyakule ³ jāto buddho appaṭipuggalo
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi diṭṭhināṃ samatikkamaṃ. 185.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṃ ⁴ c'atthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmi-
 naṃ. 186.
 Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari ⁵ sūsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 187.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 188.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha satim ⁶ upaṭṭhapet-
 vānā ti satipaṭṭhānaṃ bhāvanāvasena kāyādisu asubha-
 dukkhānecchinantavasena satim ⁷ suṭṭhu upaṭṭhitaṃ katvā.
 Bhikkhunū ti attānaṃ sandhāya vadati. Bhāvitin-
 driyā ti ariyamaggabhāvanāya bhāvitāni ⁸ saddhādipaṇcin-
 driyāni pativijjhi. Padaṃ santaṃ ti santaṃ padaṃ
 nibbānaṃ sacchikiriyāya paṭivedhena pativijjhi sacchākāsi.
 Saṅkhārūpasamaṃ ti sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ upasama-
 hetubhūtaṃ. Sukhaṃ ti accantasukhaṃ.

Kaṇṇu ⁹ uddissa ti gāthā Mārena vuttā. Tatrāyaṃ
 saṅkhepattho : imasmiṃ loko bahū samayā tesaṃ ca ¹⁰ de-
 setāro bahū evaṃ titthakārā. Yesu kaṇṇu kho tvam
 uddissa muṇḍā sī ti muṇḍitakesū asi. Na kevalaṃ
 muṇḍā 'va attha kho kāsāvadhārane ca samaṇi viya
 dissasi ¹¹. Na ca rocesi ¹² pāsando ti tāpasaparih-
 bājakādināṃ ādāyabhūte pāsande te te samayanantare n'eva
 rocesi. Kim idaṃ carasi momuhā ¹³ ti kim nāṃ
 idaṃ yaṃ pāsandavivitaṃ pūjaṃ nibbānamaggaṃ

¹ pāsando, ed.² momuhā, ed.³ kalyākule, ed.⁴ arim, ed.⁵ vihari, ed.⁶ sati, ed.⁷ sati, ed.⁸ bhāvitaṃ, ed.⁹ kin nu, ed.¹⁰ ce, ed.¹¹ dissati, ed.¹² na rocesi, ed.¹³ momuhā, ed.

pahāya ajja kālīkaṃ kumaggam paṭipajjanti atī viya
mūlam carasi paribbhamasī ti.

Tam sntvā therī paṭivacanadānamukhena tam tajjenti
ito ha hiddhā ti ādim āha. Tattha ito ha hiddhā
pāsaṇḍā nāma ito sammāsambuddhasūsanato ha hiddhā
ekahāhīratappavedikā hi satthāni taṇhāpāyaṃ diṭṭhi-
pāsaṇ ca denti oḍḍenti ti pāsaṇḍā ti vuccanti. Tenāha
diṭṭhiyo n paṇissitā¹ ti sassatadiṭṭhigatāni² upa-
nissitā ādiyisū ti attho. Yad agghena ca diṭṭhisannissitā tad
agghena pāsaṇḍasannissitā. Na te dhammaṃ vijā-
nanti ti ye³ pāsaṇḍiyo sassatadiṭṭhigatasannissitā ayaṃ
pavatti eva pavatti ti dhammaṃ pi yathābhūtaṃ na
vijānanti. Na te dhammassa kovidā ti ayaṃ
nivatti ti nivattadhammassāpi akusalā pavatti dhamma-
patte pihito sammūlha kim aṅga pana nivattidhammehi
evaṃ pāsaṇḍānaṃ aniyyānikatan dassetvā idāni kaṃ nu
nddissa muḍḍā sī ti paṇhaṃ vissajjesuṃ.

Atthi Sakyakule jāto ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha
diṭṭhinam samatikkamaṃ ti sabbāsaṃ diṭṭhinam sama-
tikkamanupāyaṃ diṭṭhijālavinivethanaṃ.⁴ Sesam vutta-
nayaṃ eva.

Cālāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LX.

Satīmatī ti ādikā Upacālāya theriyā gāthā.
Tassā vatthum Cālāya theriyā vatthumhi vuttaṃ eva.
Ayaṃ pi hi Cālā viya pabhajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā
arahattaṃ patvā ndānenti :

Satīmatī cakkhumatī bhikkhuni bhāvitindriyā
paṭivijjhi⁵ padaṃ santaṃ akāpurisasevitaṃ ti. 189.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha satīmatī ti satī⁶

¹ upaccanissitā, cd.

² sassatādo, cd.

³ ya, cd.

⁴ ovinivedhanaṃ, cd.

⁵ paṭivijjhā, cd.

⁶ satī, cd.

sampannā pubbabhāge paramena satinepakkena samannā-gatā¹ hutvā pacchā ariyamaggassa bhāvitattā sativepulla-pattiyā uttamāya satiyā samannāgatā² ti attho. Cakkhu-matī ti paññācakkhunā samannāgatā. Ādito uday-atthagāminiyā paññāya ariyāya nibbedhitāya samannā-gatā³ hutvā paññāvepullappattiyā paramena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā ti vuttaṃ⁴ hoti. Akāpurisa-sevitaṃ ti alāmakapurisehi nttamapurisehi ariyehi buddhā-dīhi sevitaṃ. Kiṃ nu jātim⁵ na rocesi ti gāthā theriṃ⁶ kāmesaṃ pabāretnkāmena Mārena vuttā. “Kiṃ nu tvaṃ bhikkhunī taṃ na rocesi”⁷ ti hi Mārena puttā⁸ therī āha “jātim ahaṃ⁹ āvuso na rocesi” ti. Atha naṃ Māro āha : “jātassa nāma paribhogō, tasmā jāti pi icchitabbā. Kāmā hi paribhūjitatabbā” ti dassento :

Kim nu jātim¹⁰ na rocesi. Jāto kāmāni bhuñjati.¹¹
Bhuñjāhi kāmāratiyo māhu pacchānutāpini ti. 190.

gātham āha. Tass’ attho: Kiṃ nu taṃ kāranaṃ yena tvaṃ Upacāle jātim na rocesi na roceyyāsi. Na taṃ kāranaṃ atthi yasmā jāto kāmāni bhuñjati. Idha jāto kāmagaṇasaṃhitāni rūpādini paṭisevanto kāmasukhaṃ paribhūjati. Na hi ajātassa taṃ atthi. Tasmā bhuñjāhi kāmāratiyo kāmakhiddhāratiyo aauhbhava. Māhu pacchānutāpini¹² yobbaññe¹³ satī vijjamānesu bhogesu “ua mayā kāmasukham anusayabhūtan”¹⁴ ti pacchānutāpini mā abosi. Imasmiṃ lokadhammā uāma jāvad eva atthā vigamattho attho ca kāmasukhattho ti pākato ’yam attho ti adhippāyo.

Taṃ sutvā therī jātiyā dukkhanimittakaṃ attano ca tassa visayātikkaṃ viabhāvetvā tājenti :

¹ sampannāgatā, cd.

² sampannāgatā, cd.

³ sampannāgatā, cd.

⁴ sampannāgati v°, cd.

⁵ jāti, cd.

⁶ therī.

⁷ rocesi, cd.

⁸ puttā, cd.

⁹ jāticcāham, cd.

¹⁰ jāti, cd.

¹¹ bhuñjasi, cd.

¹² mātu pac°, cd.

¹³ yopaññe, cd.

¹⁴ anussabho, cd.

Jātassa maraṇaṃ hoti batthapādāna chedanam¹
 vadhābandhapariklesam, jāto dukkham nigacchati. 191.
 Atthi Sakyakule jāto sambuddho aparājito
 so me dhammam adesesi jātiyā samatikkamaṃ. 192.
 Dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. 193.
 Tassāhaṃ vacanam sutvā vihari sūsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sūsanam. 194.
 Sabbattha vibatā nandi tamokkhandho padūlito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 195.

Imam gātham abbāsi. Tattha jātassa maraṇam
 hoti ti yasmā jātassa sattassa maraṇam hoti uā² ajā-
 tassa, na kevalam maraṇam eva atha kho jarārogādayo
 yattakā³ tattha sabbā pi te jātassa bonti jātihetukā.
 Tenāha bhagavā: “jātipaccayā jarāmaranam aoka-
 paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā saubhavantī” ti. Ten’
 evāha: batthapādāna chedanān ti batthapāda-
 nakhachedanaṃ jātass’ eva hoti uā ajātassa. Bat-
 thapādachedanāpadesena c’ettha battimsa kamunakarā pi
 dassitā evā ti datthabham. Ten’ evāha: vadhā-
 bandhapariklesam jāto dukkham nigac-
 chati ti jīvitaviyojanamutthippahārādisaṅkhātā⁴
 vadhapariklesam c’eva addanabandhanādisaṅkhātā⁵
 bandhapariklesam aññāñ ca yaṃ kiñci dukkham nāma
 taṃ sabbam jāto eva nigacchati na ajāto. Tasmā jātim⁶
 na⁷ rocemī ti. Idāni jātiyā kāmānañ ca accantam eva
 attano samatikkantabhāvaṃ nuñlato paṭṭhāya dassenti:
 atthi Sakyakule jāto⁸ ti ādim āha. Tattha
 aparājito ti kilesamārādinā kenaci na parājito. Satthā
 hi sabbābbibhū sadevakam lokam aññad atthu abhibha-

¹ batthāpadanuccedanam, ed.² nā, ed.³ yatthakā, ed.⁴ saṅkhātā, ed.⁵ addabandh°, ed.⁶ jāti, ed.⁷ na om. ed.⁸ jātā, ed.

vitvā t̥hito. Tato¹ tassa parājayo. Sesam vuttanayattā
nttānam sva.

Upacālāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.
Sattakanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXI.

Atthakanipāte h h i k k h u n ī s ī l a s a m p a n n ā t i ādika
Sīsūpacālāya theriyā gāthā. Imissā pi vatthum Cālāya²
theriyā vatthumhi vuttam eva. Ayam pi āyasmato Dham-
masenāpatissa pabbajitabhāvaṇṇanā sutvā ussāhajātā³ pab-
bajitvā katahuddhakiccā vipassanam patṭhapstvā ghaṭenti
vāyamanti nacirass' eva arahattam pāpuṇi. Arahattam
patvā phalasamāpattisukhena vibaranti ekadivasam attano
paṭipattiṃ⁴ paccavskkhitvā katapubbakiccā somanassajātā
ndānavasena :

Bhikkhunī silasampannā indriyesu susamvutā
adhigacchs padam santam asecanakam ojavan ti. 196.

gātham āha. Sīlasampannā ti parisuddhena
bhikkhunī silena samannāgatā⁵ paripuṇṇā. Indri-
yesu susamvutā ti manacchaṭṭhesu indriyesu suṭṭhu
samvutā, rūpādiārammane itthe rāgam anitṭhs dosam asa-
mapekkhane mohaṇi ca pahāya sntṭhn pihitindriyā.⁶ Aseca-
nakam ojavan ti kenaci anāsittakam ojavantam sabhā-
vamadhuraṇṇam sabhassa pi kilesarogassa vūpasamato osa-
dhabhūtam ariyamaggaṇṇam nibbānam sva. Ariyamaggaṇṇam pi
hi nibbānam atthi⁷ tehi paṭipajjitabbato kilesaparijāho
bhāvato ca padam santam ti vattum vaṭṭati.

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca Tusitā cāpi devatā
Nimmānaratino devā ye devā Vasavattino
tattva cittam paṇidhehi yattha ts vusitam pns ti. 197.

¹ kato, cd. ² Chālāya, cd. ³ ayam pi uss°, cd.

⁴ paṭipatti, cd ⁵ sampannāgatā, cd.

⁶ °indriyo, cd. ⁷ nibbānatthi, cd.

Ayaṃ gāthā “kāmasaggesu nikantiṃ uppādehi” ti tattha uyyojitavasena therī¹ samāpattiya cāvetukāmena Mārena vuttā. Tattha sahapuññakārino tettiṃsa janā yattha uppannā taṃ thānaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ ti. Tattha nibbattā eabbe pi devaputtā Tāvatiṃsā. Keci pana Tāvatiṃsā ti teeṃ devānaṃ nāma ovā ti vadanti. Dvīhi devalokehi vieṭṭhaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ yāta upayāta sampannā ti Yāmā, dibbāya sampattiya tuṭṭhā pahatṭhā ti Tusitā. Pakatipaṭiyat-tārammaṇato atirekeva nimmitakāmatākāle² yathārucite bhoge nimminivā ramantī ti Nimmānaratino.³ Citaruciṃ ṇatvā parehi nimmitesu bhogesu vasaṃ vattanti ti vasa vattino. Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi ti tasmiṃ Tāvatiṃsādike devanikāye tava cittaṃ thapehi, upapajjanāya nikantiṃ karohi. Cātummahārājikānaṃ bhogaṇaṃ itarehi nibhīnā ti adhippāyena Tāvatiṃsādayo ‘va vuttā. Yattha te vucitaṃ pure ti yesu dovanikāyesu tayā pubbe upapannā ayaṃ kira pubbaḍḍhesu uppajjanti Tāvatiṃsato paṭṭhāya pañca kāmagaṇe sodhetvā puna heṭṭhato oṭaranti Tusitesu thātvā tato cavitvā idāni manussesu nibbattā.

Taṃ sutvā therī: “tiṭṭhatu Māra tayā vuttakāmaloko añño pi sabbo loko rūgaggiādihi āditto sampajjalito, na tattha viññutaṃ cittaṃ ramati” ti kāmato ca lokato ca attano vinivattitaṃ manasataṃ dassetvā Māraṃ tajjenti:

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca Tusitā cāpi devatā

Nimmānaratino devā ye devā Vasavattino 198.

Kālaṃ kālaṃ hhavā bhavaṃ sakkāyasmiṃ purakkhatā⁴
avītivattā sakkāyaṃ jātimaṇasārino. 199.

Sabbo ādīpito loko sabbo loko paridīpito⁵

sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. 200.

Akampiyaṃ atuliyāṃ aputhujjanaecvitaṃ

buddho ca dhammaṃ deseei tattha me nirato mano. 201.

¹ therī, cd.

² nimmituk°, cd.

³ nimmānarati, cd.

⁴ sakkāyasmiṃ purakkhato, cd.

⁵ parivuto, cd.; padīpito, m.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari sāsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 202.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 203.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattba kālaṃ kālaṃ ti taṃ
 taṃ kālaṃ. Bhavā bhavaṃ ti bhavato bhavaṃ. Sak-
 kāyasmin¹ ti khandhapañcake. Purakkhatā² ti
 purakkhārakārino. Idam vuttaṃ hoti: Māra tayā vuttā
 Tāvatisādayo devā bhavato bhavaṃ upagacchantaṃ anicca-
 tādianekādīnavaṃ kule sakkāye patitṭhitā. Tasmā tasmim
 bhave upapattikāle vemajjbakāle³ pariyosānakāle ti tasmim
 tasmim kāle sakkāyaṃ eva purakkhitvā ṭhitā. Tato eva
 avitativattā sakkāyaṃ nissaraṇābbimukhā⁴ ahutvā
 sakkāyatīraṃ eva anuparidhāvantaṃ jātīmarāṇasārīno
 rāgādīhi anugatattā punappannaṃ jātīmarāṇaṃ ova anusa-
 ranti. Tato na vimuccanti ti.

Sabbo ādīpito loko ti Māra na kevalaṃ tayā
 vuttakāmaloko yeva dhātuttayasamūhito. sabbo pi loko
 rāgaggiādīhi ekādasahi āditto, tehi yeva punappannaṃ
 ādīpitatāya paridīpito nirantaraṃ ekajālībhūtātāya
 pajjalito, taṃbhāya sabbakilesehi ca ito e'ito ca kampita-
 tāya vicalitatāya vikampito. Evaṃ āditte pajjalite pa-
 kampite ca loka kenaci pi kampetum cāletum asakkuneyya-
 tāya akampiyaṃ. Ggnato ettako ti tuletum asakku-
 neyyatāya attanā sadisassa abhāvato ca atuliyam.
 Buddhadīhi ariyehi eva gocarabhāvanāhi arahato sevitattā
 aputhujjanasevitam. Buddho bhagavā magga-
 phalanibbānappabhedam navavidham lokuttaradham-
 maṃ mabākaṃnāya samcoditamānaso adesesi sadeva-
 kassa lokassa kathesi pavedesi. Tattba tasmim ariyadbam-
 me mayhaṃ manoratho abhirato na tato vinivaṭṭati ti attho.
 Sesam hetṭhāvuttanayam eva.

Sisūpacālāya theriyā gāthāvāṇanā samattā.

Attābhanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

¹ sakāyasmin, cd.

² purakkhato, cd.

³ parivemajjhaḥ, cd.

⁴ sakkāyanisso, cd.

LXII.

Navanipāte mā su te Vaḍḍha lokasmin ti
 ādikā Vaḍḍhamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purima-
 buddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpani-
 sayāṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena sambbūtavimok-
 kbasambhārā lutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Bhārukac-
 chanagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā patiknlaṃ gatā
 ekam pnttaṃ vijāyi. Tassa Vaḍḍho ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Tato
 paṭṭhāya sū Vaḍḍhamātā ti vohāriyittha.¹ Sā bhikkhūnaṃ
 santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā puttāṃ jātinaṃ
 niyyādetvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā pabbaji. Ito paraṃ
 yaṃ vattabhaṃ taṃ vaḍḍhetvā tassa vatthumhi āgatam
 eva, Vaḍḍhattheraṃ hi attano puttāṃ santaruttaraṃ²
 ekakaṃ bhikkhunūpassaye attano dassanattāya upagataṃ
 ayaṃ therī "kasmā tvam ekako santaruttaro 'va idbhāgato'"
 ti codetvā ovaḍanti:

Mā su te Vaḍḍha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanaṃ
 mā puttaka punappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā. 204.
 Sukhaṃ hi Vaḍḍha munayo auejā chinnasamsayā³
 sītibhūtā damappattā⁴ viharanti anāsavā. 205.
 Teh' ānecinnaṃ⁵ isibhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyā⁶
 dukkhass' antakiriyāya tvam Vaḍḍha anubrūhayā ti. 206.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Tattha mā su te Vaḍḍha
 lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanaṃ ti. Sū ti-
 nipātamattaṃ. Vaḍḍha puttaka sabhasmim pi sattalo-
 ke saṅkhārāloke ca kilesavanatho tuyhaṃ kadāci pi mā ahu
 mā ahosi. Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha: mā puttaka pu-
 nappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā ti vacanaṃ
 anucinanto⁷ nimittassa punappunaṃ aparāparaṃ jātiādi-
 dukkhassa bhāgi mā hosi. Evaṃ vanathassa usamucchede
 ādinavaṃ dassetvā idāni samucchede ānisaṃsaṃ dassenti

¹ voharittba, ed.² santanuruttaṃ, ed.³ chindasamsayā, ed.⁴ ramappattā, ed.⁵ ānucinnaṃ, ed.⁶ maggaḍo, ed.⁷ anucchino, ed.

snkham hi Vaddhā ti ādim āha. Tass' attho: Puttaka Vaddha moneyyadhammapasannāgadena¹ munayo, ejāsūkhātāya tanhāya abbhāvena anejā, dassa-namaggen' eva pahinavicikicchātāya chinnaśāṃsayā, sabbakilesapariḷābhābhāvena sitibhūtā, uttamassa damathassa adhigatattā damappattā, anāsavā khīṇā-savā sukhā viharanti. Na tesāṃ etarahi ceto dukkhaṃ atthi, āyatiṃ pana sabbāṃ pi dukkhaṃ na bhavissat' eva. Yasmā c'ete devatasmā te² ānucinnam³ isibhi—pa—anubrūhaya. Tehi khīṇāsavehi isihi anucinnam³ patipannam samathavipassanāmaggañānadassanassa adhi-gamāya sakalassa pi Vaddha⁴ dukkhassa antakiriyāya Vaddha tvam anubrūhaya vaddhesyāsī ti.

Tam sutvā Vaddhatthero "addhā me mātā arahattaṃ patitṭhitā" ti cintetvā tam atthaṃ pavedento:

Visāradā va bhaṇasi etaṃ atthaṃ janetti me
maññāmi nūna māmike⁵ vanatho te na vijjati ti. 207.

gātham āha. Tattha visāradā va bhaṇasi etaṃ atthaṃ janetti me ti. Mā snte Vaddha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācānan ti etaṃ atthaṃ etaṃ ovādaṃ amma vigatasūrajjā katthaci alaggā anālīnā⁶ va hutvā mayhaṃ vadasi,⁶ tasmā maññāmi nūna māmike vanatho te na vijjati ti nūna māmike mayhaṃ amma gehasi pemapatto pi vanatho tnyhaṃ mayi na vijjati ti maññāmi. Na māmike ti attho. Tam sutvā therī anumatto pi kilesa katthaci pi visaye mama na vijjati ti vatvā attano katakiccataṃ pakāsentī:

Ye keci Vaddha saṃkhārā hīnaukkaṭṭhamajjhimā
aṇṇ pi anumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. 208.
Sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato
tisso vijjā anuppatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 209.

¹ mānsyā°, cd.

² ānucinnam, cd.

³ anucinnam, cd.

⁴ Vatta, cd.

⁵ māpīke, cd.

⁶ vadati, cd.

Idaṃ¹ gāthādvayam āha. Tattha ye keci ti atiya-mānaṃ. Saṅkhārā ti saṅkhatadhammā. Hīnā ti lāmakā patikuttā. Ukkatṭhamajjhimā ti paṇitā o'eva majjhimā ca. Tesu vā asaṅkhatā hīnā jāti, saṅkhatā ukkatṭhā, nbhayavimissitā majjhimā. Hīnehi vā chandādihi nibbattitā hīnā, majjhimehi majjhimā, paṇitehi ukkatṭhā, akusalā dhammā vā hīnā, lokuttarā dhammā ukkatṭhā, itarā majjhimā. Aṇumatto pi ti na kevalaṃ tayi eva atha kho ye keci hīnādibhedabhinnā saṅkhārā tesu sabbesu aṇu pi aṇumatto pi atiparittato pi vauatho mayhaṃ na vijjati.

Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha: sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato ti appamattāya jhāyantiyā. Līṅgavipallāsaṇa h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Ettha ca yasmā ti tisso vijjā anuppattā tasmā kataṃ buddhassa sāsaṇaṃ. Yasmā appamattā jhāyini² tasmā sabbe me āsavā khīṇā aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati ti yojanā.

Evaṃ vuttaṃ ovādaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā saṅjātasamvego thero vihāraṃ gantvā divāthāne nisinno vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā saṅjātasomanasso mātu santikaṃ gantvā aññaṃ vyākaraouto:

Uḷāraṃ vata me mātā patodaṃ samavassari
paramatṭhasaṅgītaṃ gāthā yathāpi anukampikā. 210.
Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusitṭhiṃ³ janettiyā
dhammasamvegam⁴ āpādi yogakkhemassa pattiya. 211.
So'haṃ padhānapahitatto rattindivam atandito
mātarā eodito santo aphusi⁵ santim uttaman ti. 212.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Atha therī attano vacanaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā puttassa arahattupattiya ārādhitaeittā tena bhāsita-gāthā sayam paccanubbāsi. Evan tā pi theriya gāthā nāma jātā. Tattha uḷāraṃ ti vipulaṃ mahantaṃ.

¹ imā, ed.² jhāyī, ed.³ anusitṭhi, ed.⁴ tasmā samv°, ed.⁵ aphussa, ed.

Patodaṇṭi ovāḍapatodaṇṭi. Samavassari ti sam-pavattesi.¹ Vata ti yojanā. "Ko pana so patodo" ti āha. Paramatthasaññitā gāthā ti. Māsu te Vaddha lokamhī ti ādikā gāthā sandhāya vadati. Yathā pi annkampikū ti yathā aññe pi anuggāhikā evaṃ mayhaṃ mātā pavattinivattivibhāvanagāthāsankhātāṃ nāraṃ patodaṇṭi pājanadaṇḍakaṃ mama nānavega-samuttejaṃ pavattesi ti attho. Dhammasaṃvegaṃ² āpādin ti nāpabbhayaṇāhantam³ ati viya mahantaṃ bhimsanaṃ samvegaṃ āpajji. Padhānapahitatto ti catubbidhasammappadhānayogena nibbāṇaṃ pati pesi-tacitto. Aphusi⁴ santim uttamaṇṭi anuttaraṃ santinibbāṇaṃ phusiṃ⁵ adhigacchin ti attho.

Vaddhamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Navakanipātavaṇṇanā samattā.

LXIII.

Ekāḍasanipāte kalyāṇamittatā ti ādikā Kisāgotamiyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī sattharaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ lūkhacīvaradharāṇaṃ aggatthāne tṭha-pentaṃ disvā adhikāra-kammaṃ katvā taṃ tṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. Sā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsa-ranti imasmiṃ buddhuppādo Sāvattiyaṃ duggatakulo nibhatti. Gotamī ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi, kisasaṃvratāya pana Kisāgotamī ti vohariyittha. Taṃ patikulam gataṃ "dug-gatakulassa dhītā" ti paribbhaviṃsu. Sā ekaṃ puttam vijāyi. Puttalābhena c'assā sammānaṃ akāṃsu. So pan' assā putto ādhāvītvā paridhāvītvā kilānakāle tṭhito kulam akāsi. Ten' assā sokummādo uppajji. Sā ahaṃ⁶ pubhe paribbhavappattā hutvā puttassa jātakālato patthāya sak-

¹ samāpavattesi, cd.

² tasmā saṃ°, cd.

³ āvāhantā, cd.

⁴ aphussaṃ, cd.

⁵ phussaṃ, cd.

⁶ mā ahaṃ, cd.

kāraṃ pāpuṇi. “Ime mayhaṃ puttāṃ bahi chaḍḍetum pi vāyamauti” ti sokummādavāsena matakāḷevaraṃ aṅke-nādāya “puttassa me bhesajjaṃ dethā” ti gehadvārapaṭi-pāṭiyā nagare vicarati. Manussā “bhesajjaṃ kuto” ti paribhāsanti. Sā tesāṃ kathāṃ na gaṇhāti. Atha naṃ eko paṇḍitapuriso “ayaṃ puttāsokena cittavikkhapaṃ pattā, etissā bhesajjaṃ dasabalo jānissati” ti cintetvā “amma tava puttassa bhesajjaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchā” ti āha. Sā satthu dhammadeśanā-velāyaṃ vihāraṃ gautvā “puttassa me bhesajjaṃ detha bhagavā” ti āha. Satthā taesā upanissayaṃ disvā “gaccha nagaraṃ pavisitvā yasmiṃ gehe koci matapubbo n’atthi tato siddhatthakāṃ āharū” ti āha. Sā “sādhū bhants” ti tuṭṭhamanasā nagaraṃ pavisitvā paṭhamagehe yeva gantvā “mama puttassa bhesajjatthāya siddhatthakāṃ āharāpemi,¹ sace etasmiṃ gehe koci matapubbo n’atthi siddhatthakāṃ me dethā” ti āha. “Ko idha mate gaṇetum sakkoti” ti. “Kiṃ tchi ahaṃ siddhatthakehī” ti dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ gharāṃ gantvā buddhānubhāvasa vigatummādā pakaticitte ṭhitā cintesi : “Sakāḷa nagaraṃ ayaṃ eva niyāmo bhavissati, idaṃ hitānukampinā bhagavatā diṭṭhaṃ bhavissati” ti saṃvegaṃ labhitvā tato ca bahi nikkhamitvā āmakasusāne chaḍḍetvā iṇuaṃ gāthāṃ āha :

Na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na cāpi ’yaṃ
ekakulassa dhammo
sahbalokassa sadevakassa es’eva dhammo yad. idaṃ anic-
catā ti.

Evam ca pana vatvā satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Atha naṃ satthā “laddho te Gotami siddhatthako” ti āha. “Niṭṭhitaṃ bhants siddhatthakena kammaṃ, patitṭhāuaṃ me hoṭhā” ti āha. Ath’ assā satthā :

Taṃ puttāpasusammattaṃ ² vyāsattamaṇasāṃ naraṃ
suttaṃ gāmaṃ mahogho va maccu ādāya gacchati ti.

¹ āharāpeti, cd.

² °samattam, cd.

gātham āha. Gāthāpariyosāne yathā t̥hitā 'va sotāpatti-phale patit̥thāya pabbajjam yāci. Satthā pabbajjam anujānāsi. Sā satthāraṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā vanditvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā upasampadam labhitvā na cirass'eva yonisomanasikāreṇa kammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vaddhesi ti. Ath' assā satthā :

Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ amataṃ padam
ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo passato amataṃ padan ti.

Imaṃ obhāsagātham āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arabhattaṃ pāpupitvā parikkhāraṇaṃ je paramukkaṭṭhā hutvā tihi lūkhehi samannāgataṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā vicari. Atha nam satthā Jetavane nisinnā bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā t̥hānantare t̥hapento lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne t̥hapesi. Sā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā satthāraṃ nissāya "mayā ayaṃ viseso laddho " ti kalyāṇamittatāpasamsāmu-khena imā gāthā abhāsi :

Kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokam ādiṣṣa vaṇṇitā
kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. 213.
Bhajitabhā sappurisā paṇḍā samvaddhati bhajantānaṃ
bhajamāno sappurise saḥbehi pi dukkhehi pamucceyya. 214.
Dukkhañ ca vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ
nirodhañ ca at̥ṭhaṅgikaṃ maggañ cattāri pi ariyasac-cāni. 215.

Dukkho it̥thibhāvo akkhāto purisadammaśārathinā
sapattikaṃ pi dukkhaṃ appekaccā sakim vijātūyo. 216.
Gale ¹ apakantanti ² sukkhumāliniyo visāni khādanti
janamāraṇakamajjhagatā uḥho pi vyasanāni anuḥhonti. 217.
Upavijāññā gacchanti ³ addasūhaṃ patiṃ ⁴ mataṃ panthe. ⁵
Vijāyitvāna appattāhaṃ sakaṃ gehaṃ. 218.
Dve puttā kalamkatā pati ca me panthe mato
kapaṇikāya matā pitā ca bhātā ca ḍayhanti ⁶ ekacitakū-
yam. 219.

¹ galale, cd.

² asakantanti, cd.

³ upajīva uḥhaṃ gacchanti, cd.

⁴ pati, cd.

⁵ sapante, cd.

⁶ chaḍḍeyanti, cd.

Khīṇakulīne kapāṇe anubhūtan te dñkkhaṃ aparimāṇaṃ
assu ¹ ca te pavattaṃ bahūni jātisabassāni. 220.

Passi taṃ susānamajjhe atbo pi khāditāni pnttamamsāni
hataknlikā sabbagarahitā matapatikā amatam adhigac-
chi. 221.

Bhāvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagāmi
nibbāṇaṃ sacchikataṃ dhammādāsaṃ avekkhitam. 222.

Ahaṃ amhi kantasallā ² obitabhārā katam me karaniyam
Kisāgotamī therī suvimuttacittā imaṃ bhaṇī ti. 223.

Tattha kalyāṇaṃ mittatā ti kalyāṇo bhaddo sundaro
mitto etassā ti kalyāṇamitto. Yassa silādiguṇasampanno
aghasa ghātāhitassa vidhānāni evaṃ sabbākāreṇa npakāro
mitto hoti so puggalo kalyāṇamitto, tassa bhāvo kalyāṇa-
mittatā kalyāṇamittavantatā. Muninā ti satthārā.
Lokaṃ ādissa vaṇṇitā ti kalyāṇamitte anuggahe-
tabbāṃ. Sattalokaṃ uddissa sakalam eva h'idam ³ Ānanda
brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā
kalyāṇasampavaukatā. Kalyāṇamittass' etaṃ Meghiya
bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasabāyassa kalyāṇasampa-
vaṅkassa yaṃ silavā bhavissatī ti pātimokkhasamvarasaṃ-
vuto viharatī ti ca. Evamādinā pasamsitā kalyāṇa-
mitte bhajamāno ti ādi kalyāṇamittatāya ānisamsa-
dassanaṃ. Tattha api bālo paṇḍito assā ti kalyā-
ṇamitte bhajamāno puggalo pnbbe sutādivirahena bālo pi
samāno sutasavaṇḍinā paṇḍito bhaveyya. Bhajitabbā
sappurisā ti bālassa pi paṇḍitabbāva hetuto buddhādayo
sappurisā kālena kālaṃ npasaūkamanādinā sevitaṭṭhā.

Paṇḍā tathā pavaḍḍhati bhajantānaṃ ti
kalyāṇamitto bhajantānaṃ tathā paṇḍā vaḍḍhati brūhati
pāripūrim gacchati. Yathā tesu yo koci khattiyādiko
bhajamāno sappurise aabbehi jātiādiduk-
khehi mucoeyyā ti yojanā. Muñcanavitipatanakal-
yāṇamittavidhiṃ ⁴ dassetuṃ dukkhaṃ ca vijāneyyā
ti ādi vuttaṃ.

¹ asu, cd.

³ h'itam, cd.

² tamhi kantisallā, cd.

⁴ °vitipana°, cd.

Tattha cattāri pi ariyasaccāni ti dnkkhañ ca dnkkhasamudayañ ca nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikam maggañ cā ti imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni vijāneyya paṭivajjeyyā ti yojanā.

Dukkho itthibbhāvo ti ādikā dve gāthā aññatarāya yakkhiniyā itthibbhāvaṃ garahantiyā bhāsītā. Tattha dukkho itthibbhāvo akkhāto ti capalatā gabbhadhāraṇaṃ sabbakālaṃ parapaṭihaddhavuttitā ti. Evamādihi ādinavehi itthibbhāvo dukkho ti purisa dhammasāra-thinā bhagavatā katbito. Sapattikam pi dukkhan ti sapattavāso¹ sapattiyā saddhim samvāso pi dnkkho, ayaṃ pi itthibbhāvo ādinavo ti adhippāyo. Appekaccā sakim vijātāyo ti ekaccā itthiyo ekavāram eva vijātā paṭhamagabbho vijāyanadukkham asahantiyo gale² apakantanti attano gīvaṃ chindanti. Sukhnmāliniyo visāni khādanti ti sukhumālasarīrā attano sukhnmālabhāvena khedaṃ avisahantiyo visāni pi khādanti.

Janamāraṇakamajjhagatā ti janamāraṇako vuccati mūlhagabbho māṅgāmajanassa māraṇako, majjhagatā janamāraṇakā kucchigatamūlhagabbhā ti attho. Uho pi vyasanāni anubhonti ti. Gabbhogabbhini cā ti dvo pi janā maraṇamāraṇantika vyasanāni³ pāpuṇanti. Apadassa na gaṇanti ti janamāraṇakā nāma kilesā. Tesam majjhagatā kilesasantānapatitā ubho pi jāyāpatikā idha kilesapariḷāhavasena āyatim duggatiparikkilesavasena vyasanāni pāpuṇanti ti. Imā kira dve gāthā sā yakkhini purimattabbhāve attano anubhūta dnkkham anussaritvā āha.⁴ Theri pana itthibbhāve ādinavavibhāvanāya⁵ paccanubhāsanti avoca: upavijāññā gacchanti ti ādikā dve gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā pavattim⁶ ārabha bhāsītā. Tattha upavijāññā gacchanti ti npagatavijāyanakāle maggaṃ gacchanti appattā sakam gehaṃ pantho vijāyitvā patim⁷ mataṃ addasaṃ ahan ti yojanā.

Kapaṇikāyā ti varākāya.⁸ Imā kira dve gāthā Paṭā-

¹ sapakkav°, ch.

² galale, cd.

³ maraṇam māraṇantikam vyasanāni, cd.

⁴ cd. om. āha.

⁵ ādinavaṃ vibh°, cd.

⁶ pavatti, cd:

⁷ pati, cd.

⁸ varakāya, cd.

cārāya tadā eoknmādappattayā vuttā 'va vuttakāraṇaanu-
karaṇavasena¹ itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanattbam² eva
theriyā vuttā. Ubhayam p'etaṃ udāharanabhāvena ānetvā
idāni attano anubhūtaṃ dnkkham vibhāventi k h i ṇ a k u -
l i n e t i ādim āha.

Tattha k h i ṇ a k u l i n e t i bhogādībi pārijuṇṇappatta-
kule. K a p a ṇ e t i³ kapanapaṇṇātaṃ patte ubhayam
c'etaṃ attano eva āmantanavacanam. A n u b h ū t a n t e
d u k k h a m a p a r i m ā ṇ a n t i i m a s m i m a t t a b h ā v e i t o p u r i -
m a t t a b h ā v e s n v ā a n a p p a k a m d u k k h a m t a s s ā a n u b h ā v i t a m .⁴
Idāni taṃ dukkham ekadesena vibhajitvā dassetm a s s u
c a t e p a v a t t a n t i ā d i v u t t a m . T a s s ' a t t h o : i m a e m i m
a n a m a t a g g e s a m s ā r e p a r i b h a v a n t i y ā b a h u k ā u i j ā t i s a b a s s ā n i
eokāni bhūtāya a s e u c a p a v a t t a m a v i s o s i t a m k a t v ā
tañ c'etaṃ mabāsamuddassa ndakato pi bahukam eva
siyā.

P a s s i t a m e u s ā n a m a j j h e t i . M a n u s s a m a m s a -
khādikā sunakhī siūghālī ca butvā vyagghadīpihiārādikāle
p u t t a m a m s ā n i p i k h ā d i t ā n i .

H a t a k u l i k ā t i v i n a t t h a k u l a v a m s ā . S a h b e h i p i
g a r a h i t ā g a r a h a p p a t t ā . M a t a p a t i k ā v i d h a v ā . I m e
p a n a t a y o p a k ā r e c a r i m a t t a b h ā v e a t t a n o a n u p p a t t e g a b e t v ā
v a d a t i . E v a m b h ū t ā p i h n t v ā a d h i c c a l a d d h a y a k a l y ā ṇ a m i t -
t a s e v ā y a a m a t a m a d h i g a e c h i n i b b ā n a m a n u p p a t t ā .
I d ā n i t a m e v a a m a t ā d h i g a m a m p ā k a t a m k a t v ā d a s s e t m
b h ā v i t o⁵ t i ā d i v u t t a m .

T a t t h a b h ā v i t o⁶ t i v i b h ā v i t o u p p ā d i t o v a d d h i t o
b h ā v a n ā b h i e a m a y a v a s e n a p a ṭ i l a d d h o . D h a m m ā d ā e a m
a p e k k h i ' h a m t i d h a m m a m a y a m ā d ā s a m a d a k k h i m
a p a s s i m a h a m .

A h a m a m h i⁷ k a n t a e a l l ā⁸ t i a r i y a m a g g e n a s a m u c -
c h i n n a r ā g ā d i e a l l ā a h a m a m h i . O b i t a b h ā r ā t i o r o p i -
t a k i l e s ā b b i s a m k h ā r ā . K a t a m k a r a n i y a n t i p a r i ṇ ṇ ā -

¹ vuttāyavuttakārāyaanuk°, cd.

³ kapane ti om. cd.

⁵ bhāvitako, cd.

⁷ tamhi, cd.

² ādinavam vibh°, cd.

⁴ anubhavitam, cd.

⁶ bhavitako, cd.

⁸ kantisallā, cd.

dibhedam soḷasavidham pi kiccaṃ kataṃ pariyositam.
 Suvimuttacittā imam bhaṇī ti sabbaso vimut-
 tacittā ti Kisāgotamī¹ therī imam attham kaḷyāṇa mit-
 tatā ti ādinā abhaṇī ti attānaṃ paraṃ viya therī vadati.

Tatr' idam imissā theriyā Apadānaṃ :

Padumntaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pārāgū .
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
 Tadāham Hamsavatiyaṃ jātā aññatare kule
 upetvā taṃ naravaraṃ saraṇaṃ samupāgamiṃ. 2.
 Dhammañ ca tassa assosiṃ catuṣsaccūpasamhitam
 madhuraṃ paramassādaṃ vaṭṭasantisukhāvahaṃ.³ 3.
 Tadā ca bhikkhuniṃ viro lūkhacivaradhārinim⁴
 thapento etadaggamhi vaṇṇayi purisnttamo. 4.
 Janetvā 'nappakam pītiṃ⁵ sutvā bhikkhuniyā guṇaṃ⁶
 kāraṃ katvāna buddhassa yathā sattiṃ⁷ yathā balaṃ⁸ 5.
 Nipacca munivaraṃ⁹ taṃ taṃ thānaṃ abhipatthayim.
 tadānumodi sambuddho thānalābhāya nāyako. 6.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Kisāgotamī nāmena¹⁰ hessasi¹¹ satthu sāvikā. 8.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā¹² paricarim paccayehi vināyakam. 9.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānasaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchi 'ham. 10.
 Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmacandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatam varo. 11.
 Upatthāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasīpurnttame. 12.
 Pañcamī tassa dhītāsini¹³ Dhammā nāmena vissutā
 dhammaṃ sntvā jinaggassa pabbajjam¹⁴ samarocayim. 13.

¹ kilesāgot °, ed ² cittasanti°, P. ; vittaṃ santi°, B.

³ °dhārinam, P. ⁴ pīti, P. ⁵ guṇe, A.

⁶ satti, P. ⁷ muniviraṇ, B. P.

⁸ Gotamī nāma nāmena, A. ⁹ hessati, A.

¹⁰ mettacittam, P. ¹¹ dhītāpi, P. ¹² pabbajam, A.

Anujāni na no tāto agāre ca ¹ tadā mayam
 vīsam vassasahassāni vicarimhā atanditā 14.
 Komārim hrahmacariyam ² rājakaññā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatthānaniratā muditā satta dhītarō 15.
 Samanī Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā ³
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā 16.
 Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Patāoārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 aham ca Dhammadinnā ca Visākhā hoti sattamī. 17.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānnsam deham Tāvatisam agacchi 'ham. 18.
 Pacchime ca hhave dāni jātā setthikule aham
 duggate adhano natthe gatā ca sadhanam kulam. 19.
 Patim thapetvā ⁴ sesā me dessanti ⁵ adhanā iti
 yadā ca pasntā ⁶ āsim sabbesam dayitā ⁷ tadā. 20.
 Yadā me taruṇo putto ⁸ komalako ⁹ sukhedhito
 sapānam iva ¹⁰ kanto me tadāyam avasaṅgato. 21.
 Sokaṭṭā dīnavadanā assunettā rudammukhā
 matam kuṇapam ādāya vilapanti gamām' aham. 22.
 Tadā ekena sandiṭṭhā upetvābhi Sakkuttamam ¹¹
 avocam ¹² dehi bhesajjam puttasañjīvanan ti hho. ¹³ 23.
 "Na vijjanto matā yasmim ¹⁴ gehe siddhatthakam tato
 āharā" ti jino āha vinayopāyakovidō. 24.
 Tadā gamitvā Sāvattim na labhim ¹⁵ tādīsam gharam
 kuto siddhatthakam tasmā ¹⁶ tato laddhā satim ¹⁷ aham. 25.
 Kuṇapam chaḍḍayitvāna ¹⁸ upesim ¹⁹ lokanāyakam.
 Dūrato 'va māmam disvā avoca madhnrassaro : 26.
 yo ca vassasatam jīve apassam udayabhayam
 ekāham jīvītam ²⁰ seyyo passato udayabhayam. 27.

¹ agāre va, A.² Komārabrahmacariyā, P.³ Bhikkhud°, A.⁴ patiṭṭhapitvā, P.⁵ dissanti, B.⁶ passutā, P.⁷ dassitā, P.⁸ yadā so taruṇo bhaddo, A.⁹ kāmalono, P.¹⁰ sapānam idha, P.¹¹ upetvā ahhibhuttamam, P.¹² avocum, A.¹³ onantigo, P. ; onantike, B.¹⁴ mahāsmim, P.¹⁵ nālabhim, P.¹⁶ siddhatthakamasmā, P.¹⁷ sati, P.¹⁸ chaṭṭayitvāna, A.¹⁹ upemi, P.²⁰ jivitā, A.

Na gāmadhammo no nigumassa dhammo
na cāpi yaṃ ekakulassa dhammo
sabhassa lokassa sadevakassa
es'eva dhammo yad idaṃ aniccatā. 28.
Sāhaṃ sntvān' ¹ imā gāthā dhammacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ
tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ. 29.
Tathā ² pabbajitā santi yuñjanti jīnasāne
na ciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ. 30.
Iddhīsu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 81.
Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ ³
khepetvā āsava sabbe visuddhāsiṃ sunimmalā. 32.
Paricijño mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhata. 33.
Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaññojanakkhaya. 34.
Atthadhammaniruttisṇ paṭibhāne tath'eva ca
ñāṇaṃ me vimalaṃ siddhaṃ buddhasettṭhassa vāhasā. ⁴ 35.
Saṅkarakūṭā āhitvā ⁵ susānāratiyā pi ca ⁶
tato saṃghāṭikaṃ katvā lūkhaṃ dhāremi cīvaraṃ. 36.
Jino tasmīṃ guṇe tuṭṭho lūkhacīvaradhārāṇe
ṭhapesi etadaggamhi parisāsu vināyako. 37.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 38.

Kisāgotamītheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Ekādasanipāta-vaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXIV.

Dvādasanipāte u h h o m ā t ā c a p i t ā c ā ti ādikā Uppa-
lavaṇṇāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padnuttarassa
bhagavato kālo Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viñ-
ñutaṃ patvā mahājanena saddhiṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvā

¹ sahasutvān', A.

² tassā, P.

³ visodhitam, A.

⁴ buddhasettṭhasāvika, P.

⁵ abhātā, P. B.

⁶ susānarathiyāhi ca, P. B.

dhammam suṇanti satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhunnim iddhi-
matinaṃ¹ aggaṭṭhāns ṭhapentaṃ disvā sattāhaṃ huddhapa-
mukhassa saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ
patthesi. Sā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu
saṃsaranti Kaṣṣapabuddhakāle Bārāṇasīnagara Kikissa
rañño gehe paṭisandhim gahetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ
abbbhantārā hutvā visati vassasahassāni brahmacariyaṃ
caritvā bhikkhunīsaṅghassa pariveṇaṃ kāretvā devalokaṃ
nibhattā. Tato cavitvā puna manussalokaṃ āgacchantī
ekasmiṃ gāmake sabatthā kammaṃ katvā jīvanakaṭṭhāne
nibhattā. Sā ekadivasaṃ khettaṇṇaṃ gacchantī antarā-
magge ekasmiṃ sare pāto 'va pupphitaṃ padumapuppham
disvā taṃ saraṃ oruḥha taṃ eva puppham lālapakkhipa-
natthāya paduminiṇipattaṃ gahetvā kedāre sālisisāni chin-
ditvā kuṭikāya nisinnā lāje bhajjitvā² pañca lājasatāni
katvā ṭhapesi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Gandhamādanapabbhate
nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhito eko paccekabuddho āgantvā
tassā avidūro ṭhāne atthāsi. Sā paccekabuddham disvā
lājehi saddhim padumapuppham gahetvā kuṭito oruḥha
lāje paccekabuddhassa patte pakkhipitvā padumapupphena
pattaṃ pidhāya adāsi. Ath' assā paccekabuddhe thokaṃ
gate etad ahoṣi : pabbajitā nāma pupphena anatthikā, ahaṃ
puppham gahetvā pilandhissāmi ti gantvā paccekabud-
dhassa hatthato puppham gahetvā puna cintesi : "sace
ayyo pupphena anatthiko bhavissa pattamatthake ṭha-
petuṃ nādaṃsā" ti puna gantvā pattamatthake ṭhapetvā
paccekabuddham khamāpetvā "bhante imesaṃ lājānaṃ
nissandena lājaganauāya puṇṇā assu padumapupphanis-
sandena nibbattaṭṭhāye pade pade padumapuppham
uṭṭhahatū" ti patthanaṃ akāsi.

Paccekabuddho tassā passantiyā 'va ākāseṇa Gandhamā-
danaṃ gantvā taṃ paduṇaṃ Nandamūlakapabbhāre pacce-
kabuddhānaṃ akkamaṃsasopānasamīpe pādapūjanaṃ katvā
ṭhapesi. Sā pi tassa kammaṃsa nissandena devaloke paṭi-
sandhim gaṇhi. Nibbattakālaṃ patṭhāya tassā pade pade
padumapuppham uṭṭhāsi. Sā tato cavitvā pabbatapāde

¹ iddhimantānaṃ, ed.² tsajjitvā, ed.

ekasmim padnmasare padumagabbhe nibbatti. Tam nis-
 sāya sko tāpaso vasati. So pāto 'va mukhadhovanatthāya
 saram gantvā tam puppham disvā cintesi: "idam pup-
 pham sesehi mahantataram sesāni ca pnpphitāni idam
 makulitam eva hhavitabbam ettha kāraṇenā" ti udakam
 otaritvā tam puppham gaṇhi. Tam tena gahitamattam
 eva pnpphitam. Tāpaso anto padumagabbhe nippannam
 dārikam addasa. Diṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya dhīta sineham
 labhitvā padnmen' eva saddbim paṇṇasālam netvā mañ-
 cake nipajjāpesi. Ath' assā puññānubhāvena aṅguṭṭhaks
 khīram nibbatti. So tasmim pnpphs milāts aññam navam
 puppham āharitvā tam nipajjāpesi. Ath' assā ādhāvana-
 vidhāvanena kīlitum samatthakālato paṭṭhāya padavārs
 padumapuppham utthāti. Knūkattharāsiyā viya sarīra-
 vanṇo hoti. Sā appattā devavaṇṇam atikkantā mānussa-
 vaṇṇam ahosi. Sā pitari phalāphalatthāya gate paṇṇasā-
 lāyam ohiyati. Ath' ekadivasam tassā vayappattakāle
 pitari phalāphalatthāya gats eko vanacariko tam disvā
 cintesi: "manussānam nāma evarūpaṃ n'atthi, vīmaṃsis-
 sāmi tam" ti tāpasassa āgamanam udikkhanto nisīdi. Sā
 pitari āgacchante paṭipatham gantvā tassa hattbato kājam
 kamaṇḍalum aggahesi. Āgantvā nisinnassa ca attano
 karaṇavantam dassesi. Tadā so vanacarako manussa-
 bhāvam űatvā tāpasam abhivādetvā nisīdi. Tāpaso tam
 vanacarakam mūlaphalena pāṇīyena ca nimantetvā "bho
 purisa imasmim eva thāne bhavissasi udāhn gamissasi" ti
 pucchi. "Gamissāmi bhante idha¹ kiṃ karissāmi" ti.
 Idam tassā diṭṭhakāraṇam gatattthāne apanetum sakkhisi
 ti. Sace ayyo na icchati kiṃkāraṇā kathessāmi ti tāpasam
 vanditvā gamanakāls maggasañjānanattham sākḥasaññāñ
 ca rukḥhasaññāñ ca karonto pakkami. So pi Bārāṇasim
 gantvā rājānam addasa. Rājā "kasmā āgato sī" ti pucchi
 "aham deva tumhākam vanacarako pabhatapāds acchari-
 yam itthiratanam disvā āgato 'mhī" ti saḥbam pavattim
 kathesi. So tassa vacanam sntvā vegena pabbatapādam
 gantvā avidūre thāns khandhavāram nivesetvā vanacara-

kena c'eva aññehi purisehi ca saddhim tāpasassa bhattakiccam katvā nisinnavelāya tattva gantvā ahvivādetvā patisanthāram katvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Rājā tāpasassa pabbajitaparikkhārabhaṇḍaṃ pādamūle t̐hapetvā: "bhante imasmim̐ t̐hāne kim karoma gamissāmī" ti āha. "Gaccha mahārājā" ti. "Gacchāmi bhante ayyassa pana samīpe visahhāgaparisā atthi" ti assu mahāpapañco¹ eva pabbajitānam." "Mayā saddhim gacchatu bhante" ti. Manusānaṃ nāma cittaṃ dut̐tho sayam kataṃ hahunnaṃ majjhe vasissāmā ti ambhakaṃ rucitakālato paṭṭhāya sesānaṃ jeṭṭhakat̐thāne t̐hapetvā paṭipajjitum.² So rañño kathaṃ sutvā daharakāle gabitanāma vasen' eva "amma Padumavati" ti dhītaraṃ pakkosi. Sā ekavacanena³ eva paṇṇasālato pitaraṃ ahvivādetvā at̐thāsi. Atha naṃ pitā āha: "tvam amma vayappattā imasmim̐ t̐hāne rañño diṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya vasitum abhabbā, rañño saddhim gaccha amma" ti. Sā "sādhu tātā" ti pitu vacanaṃ sampaticchitvā ahvivādetvā rodamaṇā at̐thāsi. Rājā "imissā catu-cittaṃ gaṇhissāmī" ti tasmim̐ yeva t̐hāne kahāpapaṇāsīmhi t̐hapetvā ahvisekaṃ akāsi. Atha uam̐ gahetvā attano nagaraṃ ānetvā āgatakālato paṭṭhāya sesit̐thiyo anoloketvā tāya saddhim yeva ramati. Tā it̐thiyo issāpakatā rañño antare parihhinditukāmā evam āhaṃsu: "nāyaṃ mahārājā manussajātikā, kahaṃ nāma tumbhobi manussāuam̐ vicaraṇat̐thāne padumāni ut̐thahantāni diṭṭhapubbāni. Addhā ayaṃ yakkhini ti haratha naṃ mahārājā" ti. Rājā tāsam̐ kathaṃ sutvā tuṇhi ahosi. Ath' assāpareua samayena paccanto kupito. So "garuhhārā Padumavati" ti nagare t̐hapetvā paccantaṃ agamāsi. Atha tā it̐thiyo tassā upat̐thāyikāya lañcam̐ datvā: "imissā dāraṃ jātakamattam eva ānetvā ekaṃ dārughatikaṃ lohiteṇa makkhitvā santike t̐hapehi" ti āhaṃsu. Padumavatiyā pi nacirass' ova gahbhavut̐thānaṃ ahosi. Mahāpadumakumāro ekako 'va kucchiyaṃ vasi, avasesā ekūnapañcasatā dārakā Mahāpadumakumārassa mātu kucchito nikkhamitvā nipphannā kāle saṃsedajātā hutvā nibbattiṃsu. Ath' assā nabhā va ayaṃ

¹ °papañcā, cd.² paṭipajjitum, cd.

satim¹ labhati ti ñatvā upaṭṭhāyikā ekam dārugaṭṭikam lohitena makkhitvā samipe ṭhapetvā tasma itthinaṃ aññaṃ adāsi. Tā pi pañcasatā itthiyo ekeka ekekaṃ dārakaṃ gahetvā cuḍānaṃ santikaṃ pesetvā karaṇḍakaṃ āharāpetvā attanā gahitaḍārake tattha nipajjāpetvā bahi lañcanaṃ katvā ṭhapyimsu. Padmavati pi kho saññaṃ labhitvā taṃ nipaṭṭhāyikaṃ “kim vijāt’ amhi ammā” ti pucchi. Sā taṃ santajjetvā “kuto tvaṃ dārakaṃ labhasi” ti vatvā “ayaṃ tava kucchito nikkhantaḍārako” ti lohitamakkhitaṃ dārugaṭṭikam purato ṭhapesi. Sā taṃ disvā domanassappattā “siḅhaṃ taṃ phāletvā apanehi, saccā koci passeyya lajjitabhaṃ bhavēyyā” ti āha. Sā tassā kathaṃ sntvā attakāṃ viya dārugaṭṭikam phāletvā uddhane pakkhipi. Rājā paccantato āgantvā nakkhattaṃ paṭimānento bahi nagare khandhavāraṃ katvā nisīdi. Atha tā pañcasatā itthiyo rañño paccuggamaṇaṃ āgantvā āhaṃsu: “tvaṃ mahārāja amhākaṃ na saddahasi, amhehi vuttaṃ akāraṇaṃ viya hoti, tvaṃ mahesiyā upaṭṭhāyikaṃ pakkoṣapetvā paṭipuccha, dārugaṭṭikam devī vijātā” ti. Rājā taṃ kāraṇaṃ upaparikkhitvā “amanussajātikā bhavissati” ti taṃ gehato nikkaddhi. Tassā rājagehato saha nikkhamanē’ eva padumapupphāni antaradhāyimsu, sarīracchavi pi vivaṇṇā ahosi. Sā ekikā ’va antaravithiyā pāyāsi. Atha naṃ ekā vayappattā mahallikā itthi disvā dhiṭu sinehaṃ uppādetvā “kchaṃ gacchasi” ti āha. “Āgantuk’ amhi vasanaṭṭhānaṃ olokenā carāmi” ti. “Idhāgaccha ammā” ti vasanaṭṭhānaṃ datvā hhojanaṃ paṭiyādesi. Tassā imiṃ niyāmena tattha vasamānāya tā pañcasatā itthiyo ekacittā hutvā rājānaṃ āhaṃsu: “mahārāja tumhesu khandhavāraṃ gatesu amhohi Gaṅgādevatāya amhākaṃ deve jīvitasāṅgāme āgate halikammaṃ katvā udakakīlaṃ² ’karissāmā” ti patthitaṃ atthi. Etam atthaṃ deva jānāpema” ti. Rājā tesāṃ vacanena tnttho gaṅgāya udakakīlikaṃ kātum agamāsi. Tā pi attanā gahitakarandaṃ paṭicchannaṃ katvā ādāya naḍim gantvā tesāṃ karaṇḍakānaṃ paṭicchādanatthaṃ pārupitvā udake

¹ sati, cd.² udakaṃ kīlaṃ, cd.

vissajjesum. Te pi kho karaṇḍakā gantvā heṭṭhāsote pasā-
ritajālamhi laggimsu. Tato udakakīlaṃ kīlitvā rañño
uttinnakāle¹ jālaṃ ukkhipitvā te karaṇḍake disvā rañño
santikam nayimsu. Rājā karaṇḍakam oloketvā “kiṃ tāta
karaṇḍakesū” ti āha. “Na jāuāma devā” ti. So te
karaṇḍake vivarāpetvā olokeno paṭhamam Mahāpadu-
makumārassa karaṇḍakam vivarāpesi. Tesam pana sabbe-
sam pi karaṇḍakesu uipajjāpitadivasesu yeva puññiddhiyā
aṅgutṭhako khīraṃ nibhatti. Sakko devarājā tassa rañño
nikkaūkhabhāvattam antokaraṇḍake akkharāni likhāpesi :
“ime kumārā Padumavatiyā kucchimhi nibhattā Bārāṇasī-
rañño puttā, atha te Padumavatiyā sapattiyo pañcasatā
itthiyo karaṇḍakesu pakkhipitvā udae khipimsu. Rājā
imaṃ kārāṇaṃ jānātū” ti. Karaṇḍake vivaramatte rājā
akkharāni vācctvā dārake disvā Mahāpadumakumāraṃ
ukkhipitvā : “vegeva rathe yojitaasse kappetha, ahaṃ ajja
antonagaram pavisitvā ekaccānaṃ mātugāmānaṃ piyaṃ
karissāmi” ti pāsādavaraṃ āruya hatthigīvāya sahasa-
bhaṇḍikaṃ tṭhapetvā bheriṃ carāpesi : “yo Padumava-
tiṃ² passati so imaṃ sahasaṃ gaṇhātū³” ti. Taṃ kathaṃ
sutvā Padumavati mātu saññaṃ adāsi : “hatthigīvato sa-
hassaṃ gaṇha amma” ti. “Nāhaṃ ovarūpaṃ gaṇhituṃ visa-
hāmi” ti āha. Sā dutiyaṃ pi vutte “kiṃ vatvā gaṇhāmi
amma” ti āha. “Mama dhītā Padumavati devī nāmā ti
vatvā gaṇhāhi” ti. Sā “yaṃ vā taṃ vā hotū” ti gantvā
sahassacaṅgotakam gaṇhi. Atha naṃ manussā puc-
chimsu : “Padumavatiṃ devīṃ⁴ passasi” ti. “Ahaṃ
pana na passāmi, dhītā kira paṇa me passati⁵” ti āha. Te
“kaṇhaṃ paṇa sā amma” ti vatvā tāya saddhiṃ gantvā
Padumavatiṃ⁶ sañjānetvā pādesu nipatimsu. Tasmim
kāle sā Padumavati devī ayaṃ ti āvā “bhāriyaṃ vata
itthiyā kammaṃ kataṃ yā evaṃvidhassa rañño mahesi
samānā evarūpe tṭhāne niyārakkhā vasi” ti āha. Te pi
rājapurisā Padumavatiyā nivesanaṃ setasañhi parikkhipā-

¹ uttinnak°, cd.

³ gaṇhātū, cd.

⁵ passasi, cd.

² Padumavati, cd.

⁴ Padumavati devī, cd.

⁶ Padumavati, cd.

petvā dvāre ārakkham thapetvā gantvā rañño ārocesum. Rājā snavannasivikam pesesi. Sā “aham evam nāgamissāmi, mama vasanatthānato patthāya yāva rājageham etthantare varapottthakacittattharane attharāpetvā upari-sovannatārakavicittam celavitānam bandhāpetvā pasādhana-tthāya sabbālaūkāresu pahitesu padasā¹ va āgamissāmi, evam me nāgarā sampattim² passissantī” ti āha. Rājā “Padumavatiyā rucim karothā” ti āba. Tato Padmavati “sabbapasāadhanam pasādhetvā rājageham gamissāmi” ti maggam paṭipajji. Akkanta-tthāne varapottthakacittatthara-nam bhinditvā padumapupphāni utthahimsu. Sā mahā-janassa attano sampattim dassetvā rājanivesanam āruyha sabbe pi te celacittattharane tassā mahallikāya posāvaya-nikamūlam³ katvā dāpesi. Rājā pi kho tū pañcasatā itthiyo pakkosāpetvā: “imā te devī dāsiyo katvā demī” ti āha. “Sādhū mahārāja tāsam mayham dinnabhāvam sakalanagare jānāpehi” ti. Rājā nagare bherim carāpesi: “Padmavatiyā dūsikā pañcasatā itthiyo etissā³ va dāsiyo katvā dinnā ti.” So tāsam sakalanagare dāsibhāvo sallak-khito tiñatvā “aham mama dāsiyo bhujisse kātum labhāmi devā” ti rājānam pucchi. “Tava icchā devī” ti evam sante tam eva bhericārikam pakkosāpetvā “Padmavatiyā deviya attano dāsiyo katvā dinnā pañcasatā itthiyo sabbā³ va bhujissam katā ti puna bherim carāpethā” ti āha. Sā tāsam bhujissabhāve kate ekūnāni pañcaputtasatāni tāsam yeva batthe posanattthāya datvā sayam Mahāpadumakn-māram yeva gaṇhi. Athāparabhāge tesam kumārānam kilānavaye sampatte rājā uyyāne nānāvidham kilanattthā-nam kāresi. Te attano soḷasavassnddesikakāle sabbe ekato hutvā uyyāne padmasaṇṇhannāya maṅalapokkharaniyā kilantā navapadumāni pupphantāni purānapadumāni ca daṇḍato patantāni disvā “imassa tāva anupādinṇakassa evarūpā jarā pāpupāti kim aṅga pana amhākam sarīrassa. Idam hi etaṃ gatikam eva bhavissati” ti ārammaṇam gahetvā sabbe paccakabodhiñānam nibbattitvā utthā-yuttthāya padmakannikāsu pallaṅkena nisīdimsu. Atha

¹ sampatti, cd.² posāyanika°, ed.³ sā, cd.

tehi saddhim gatapurisā bahugataṃ divasaṃ ūtvā “ayya-puttā tumhākaṃ velaṃ jānāthā” ti āhaṃsu. Te tññhī aheenṃ, purisā gantvā rañño ārocesṃ. “Kumārā devapadumakaṇṇikāsu nisinnā amhesu pi kathentesu vacibhedam na karonti ti.” “Yathā ruciyaṃ nesam nisiditum dethā” ti. Te sabbarattim gahitārakkhā padumakaṇṇikāsu nisinnaniyāmen’ eva aruṇaṃ utthāpesuṃ. Purisā punadivase upasaṅkamitvā “devā¹ velaṃ jānāthā” ti āhaṃsu. “Na mayam devā paccekabuddhā nāma² aṃha. Ayyā tumhe bhāriyaṃ kathaṃ kathetha, paccekabuddhā nāma tumhādisā na honti dvāṅgulakesamassu pana kāye paṭimnkaaṭṭha-parikkhārā honti ’ti. Tena tumhe bhāriyaṃ kathaṃ kathethā” ti.³ Te dakkhiṇahatthe sīsaṃ parāmasimsu, tāvad eva gihiliṅgaṃ antaradhāsi aṭṭha parikkhārā kāye paṭimukkā ca ahesuṃ. Tato passantass’ eva mahājanassa ākāseṇa Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamaṃsu. Sā pi kho Padumavati devī “aham bahuputtā hutvā niputtā jātā” ti hada-yasokaṃ patvā teu’ eva rogeṇa kālaṃ katvā Rājagahana-gare dvāragāmake eahatthena kammaṃ katvā jīvanatṭhāne nibbatti. Athāparabhāge kulagharaṃ gatā ekadivasaṃ sāmikassa khette yāguṃ haramānā tesam attano puttānam antare aṭṭha paccekabuddhe bhikkhācāra velāyaṃ ākāseṇa āgacchante disvā siḅhaṃ gantvā sāmikassa ārocesi: “passa ayye⁴ paccekabuddhe ete nimantetvā bhojeyyāmi” ti. So āha: “samaṇā sakunā nāma’ ete aññadā pi evaṃ caranti, na ete paccekabuddhā” ti. Te tesam kathentānaṃ yeva avidūre ṭhāne otarimsu. Sā itthiṇaṃ divasaṃ attanā labhanakaṃ khajjaṃ tesam datvā “eve aṭṭha pi no mayham bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā” ti āha. “Sādhu upāsike tava sakkāro ettako ’va hotu, āsanāni ca aṭṭh’ eva hontu. Aññe pana bahū pi paccekabuddhe disvā tava cittaṃ paśideyyāsi” ti. Sā puṇa divase aṭṭha āsanāni paññāpetvā aṭṭhannaṃ paṭiyādetvā nisīdi. Nimantitapaccekabuddhā sesānaṃ saññaṃ adamsu: “mārisā ajja aññattha agantvā sabbe ’va tumhākaṃ mātaṃ saṅghaṃ karoṭhā” ti. Tesam vacanaṃ

¹ deva, cd.² nāmassauti, cd.³ katheti, cd.⁴ ayyo, cd.

sntvā sahbe ekato ākāsenā āgantvā mātugāmagharadvāre pātur ahesum. Sā pi paṭhamam laddhasaññāya habū pi disvā na kampittha. Sahbe 'va te geham pavisitvā āsanesu nisidāpesi. Tesu paṭipāṭiyā nisīdantesu navamo aññāni aṭṭha āsanāni māpetvā sayam dhuṛāsane nisīdati. Yāva āsanāni vadḍhanti tāva geham vadḍhati. Evaṃ tesu sahbesu pi nisīnnesu sā itthi aṭṭhannam paccekahuddhānam paṭiyāditam sakkāram pañcasatānam pi yāvadattham datvā aṭṭha niluppalahatthake āharitvā nivattitapaccekahuddhānam yeva pādāmūle ṭhapetvā āha: "mayham bhante nibhattatṭhāne sarīravanno imesam nilnppalānam antogabhavaṇṇo viya hotū" ti. Paccekabuddhā mātu anumodanam katvā Gandhamādanam yeva agamaṃsu. Sā pi yāvajīvam kusalam katvā tato eṇtā devaloke nibhattitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam seṭṭhikule paṭisandhiṃ gaḇhi. Niluppalagabbhasamānavanṇatāya c'assā Uppalavanṇā tveva nāmam akamaṃ. Atha tassā vayappattakāle sakalajambudīpe rājāno ca seṭṭhino ca seṭṭhissa santikam dūtā pabhiṇṇimsu "dhītarāṃ ambhākaṃ detū" ti. Apabhiṇṇāntā nāma nāhosi. Tato seṭṭhi cintesi: "aham sabbesam manam gaḇhetum na sakkhissāmi, upāyam paṇ' ekam karissāmi" ti dhītarāṃ pakkosāpetvā "pabbajitum anima sakkhissāmi" ti āha. Tassā pacchimābhavikattānam vacanam sīse āsittasatapākatelam viya ahosi. Tasmā pitaram "pabbajissāmi tātā" ti āha. So tassā sakkāram katvā bhikkhunūpassayam netvā pabbājesi. Tassā acirapabbajitāya eva uposathāgāre kālavāro pāpuṇi. Sā padipam jāletvā uposathāgāram sammajjitvā dipasikhāya nimittam gaṇhitvā 'va punappunam olokiyamānā tejokasiṇam jhānam nibhattitvā tad eva pādakam katvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Phalena saddhiṃ yeva abhiññāpaṭisambhidā pi ijjhiṃsu. Visesato pana iddhivikubbane cinnavasi ahosi. Tena vuttam Apadāne:

Padumuttaro nāma jīno saḇbadhammesu pāragū
ito sataṣaḇassamhi kappe nppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāham Haṃsavatīyam jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
nānāratanapajjoto mahāasukhasamappitā. 2.

Upetvā taṃ mahāviraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
 tato jātappasādāhaṃ npemi saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Bhagavā iddhimantānaṃ aggamaṃ vaṇṇesi nāyako
 bhikkuniṃ lajjiniṃ tādimaṃ samādhijhānakovidamaṃ. 4.
 Tadaṃ mudita-cittāhaṃ taṃ thānaṃ abhikaṅkhiṇi
 nimantitvā dasabalaṃ sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 5.
 Bbojayitvāna sattaṃhaṃ datvāna ca ticivaraṃ
 satta mālā gahetvāna uppalā devagandhikā 6.
 Satta pāde gahetvāna ṇāṇaṃhi abhipūjayaṃ.
 nipacca sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi: 7.
 Yādisā vaṇṇitā dhīra ito atṭhamakā sāni
 tādisāhaṃ bhavissāmi yadi vijjhati nāyaka. 8.
 Tadaṃ avoca maṃ satthā visatthā hohi dārake
 anāgataṃhi addhāne lacchas' etaṃ manorathaṃ. 9.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotama nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 10.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 nāmena' Uppalavaṇṇā ti rūpena ca yasassini 11.
 Abhiññāsu vasippattā satthu sāsana-kārikā
 saḥhāsavaparikkhiṇā hessasi satthu sāvikā. 12.
 Tadaṃhaṃ muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā paricariṃ sasaṅgalokanāyakaṃ. 13.
 Tena kammena sṅkatena cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā māuusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 14.
 Tato cutāhaṃ manuje npapannā sayambhuno
 uppalehi paṭicchannaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ adās' ahaṃ. 15.
 Ekanavute ito ¹ kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammesu cakkhumā. 16.
 Setṭhidhitaṃ tadā butvā Bārāṇasipuruttame
 nimantetvāna sambuddhaṃ sasaṅgaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 17.
 Mabādānaṃ daditvāna nppalehi vimissitaṃ ²
 pūjayitvā cetasā 'va ³ vaṇṇasobbaṃ apatṭhayaṃ. ⁴ 18.
 Imamba bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. ⁵ 19.

¹ ekanavut' ito, A.² vināyakam, A. B.³ ca tesu ca, P. ⁴ apatṭhayi, B. ⁵ varataṃ varo, P.

Upatthāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttams. 20.
 Tassāsiṃ ¹ dutiyā dhitā Samanaguttasavhayā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ ² samarocayim. 21.
 Anujāni na no tāto agāre 'va tadā mayaṃ
 vīsaṃ vassasahassāni vicarimbhā atanditā ³ 22.
 Komāriṃ brahmacariyaṃ ⁴ rājakaññā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatthānaniratā muditā satta dhitaro 23.
 Samanī Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhuni Bhikkhadāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā 24.
 ahaṃ Khemā ca sappaññā Paṭācārā ca Kṇḍalā
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 25.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhibi ca
 jahitvā mānssaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 26.
 Tato cutā mañussesu upapannā mahākule
 piṭaṃ maṭṭhaṃ varaṃ ⁵ dussaṃ adamaṃ arahato ahaṃ. 27.
⁶ Tato cutāriṭṭhapure jātā vippakule ahaṃ
 dhitā Tiriṭṭivacchassa Ummādanī manoharā. 28.
 Tato cutā janapade kule aññatare abhaṃ
 pasutā nātiphitamhi sāliṃ gopem' ahaṃ tadā. ⁶ 29.
 Disvā paccekasambuddhaṃ ⁷ pañca lājasatāni ⁸ 'haṃ
 datvā padumachannāni pañca puttāsātāni 'haṃ 30.
 Patthayim. ⁹ Te samijjhisuṃ ¹⁰ madhuṃ datvā sayambhuno.
 tato cutā araññe 'haṃ ajāyim padumodare. 31.
 Kāsirañño mahesī 'haṃ ¹¹ hutvā sakkatapūjitā
 ajanim ¹² rājaputtānaṃ anūnaṃ satapañcakam. 32.
 Yadā te yobhanappattā ¹³ kilantā jalakilikam
 disvā opattapadumaṃ āsuṃ paccekanāyaka 33.
 Sāhaṃ tehi vinā bhūtā sntavinābhisokinī ¹⁴
 cutā Isigilipasse gāmakamhi ajāyī 'haṃ. 34.

¹ tassāpi, P. ² pabbajjaṃ, A. ³ atandikā, A.

⁴ komārabho, P. ⁵ vantaṃ caraṃ, P. ^{6—6} om. P.

⁷ disvāna paccekabho, P. ⁸ lājās, A.

⁹ patthayim, B. ¹⁰ te pi patthesuṃ, A.

¹¹ mahesinaṃ, P. ¹² ajinaṃ, P. ¹³ yobhanaṃ patvā, P.

¹⁴ satavirehi sokinī, B. ; sntavinarabho, P.

Yadā buddhāsutamati puttānaṃ attano pi ca ¹
yāgum ādāya gacchanti aṭṭha paccekānāyake 35.
Bhikkhāya gāmaṃ gacchante disvā putte anussariṃ.
Khīradhārā ² viniggacchi tadā me puttapemasā. 36.
Tato tesam aḍaṃ yāgum pasannā sehi pāṇihi
tato cutāhaṃ tidaṣaṃ Nandaṇaṃ upapajji 'haṃ. 37.
Annbhōtvā ³ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ saṃsaritvā bhavābhava
tav' atthāya mahāvira pariccattaṃ ca jīvitaṃ.
⁴ Dhītā tuyhaṃ mahāvira paṇṇavanta jutinḍhara. 38.
Bahum ⁵ ca dukkaraṃ kammaṃ kataṃ me atidukkaraṃ
Rāhulo ca ahaṃ c'eva nekajātisato bahu. 39.
Ekasmiṃ sambhave jātā ⁶ samānachandaṃānasā
nibbatti ekato hoti jātisu bahuso mama. 40.
Pacchime bhavasampatte ubho pi nānasambhavā
purimānaṃ jinaggānaṃ sammukhā ca parammukhā. 41.
Adhikāraṃ bahum ⁷ mayhaṃ tuyh' atthāya mahāmuni
mahāpurisaṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ parame muni. 42.
Tav' atthāya mahāvira puṇṇaṃ upacittaṃ mayā
abhabbatthāne vajjetvā paripācento bahum ⁸ jaṇaṃ. ⁴ 43.
Tav' atthāya mahāvira cattaṃ ⁹ me jivitaṃ bahn
evaṃ bahnvidhaṃ dukkhaṃ sampatti ca bahuvidhā. ¹⁰ 44.
Pacchime bhavasampatte jātā Sāvattiyāṃ pñre
mahaddhane seṭṭhikule ¹¹ sukhite-sajjite ¹² tathā 45.
Nānāratanapajjote sabbakāmasamiddhine
sakkatā pūjitā c'eva ¹³ mānitā pacitā tathā. 46.
Rūpasirim annppattā ¹⁴ kulesu abhisammata ¹⁵
atīva patthitā ¹⁶ cāpi rūpabhogasirihi ¹⁷ ca. 47.

¹ sntānaṃ bhattuno pi ca, A.

² khīradāra, B.; khīratarā, A.

³ annbhōtvā, P.

⁴—⁴ Omitted in A. B.

⁵ bahulo, cd.

⁶ jāto, cd.

⁷ bahū, cd.

⁸ bahū, cd.

⁹ cittaṃ, cd.

¹⁰ sampattiṃ ca bahuvidhaṃ, A.

¹¹ mahādhanaṃ, A.

¹² pajjite, P.

¹³ pūjitā cāpi, P.

¹⁴ rūpasobhaggasampattā, P.

¹⁵ abhisakkatā, A.

¹⁶ patthatā, P.

¹⁷ rūpasobhasirihi, P.

Patthitā¹ setthiputtehi anekehi satehi pi
 agāraṃ pajahitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 48.
 Addhamāse asampatte catusaccam apāpunim.
 iddhiyā pi nimmitvāna² caturassam ratham aham
 buddhassa pāde vandissam³ lokanāthassa tādino. 49.
 4 Buddhiyā ca vasi homi dibhāya sotadhbānyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa yathā kammūpage tathā. 50.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ
 sabhāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 51.
 N'atthi dhammaniruttisu paṭibhāne tath' eva ca
 ñāṇam me vimalaṃ siddham sabhāvena mahesino. 52.
 Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanaṃ
 kāle kālaṃ nppādentī sabassāni samantato.⁴ 53.
 Snpnp̐hitaggaṃ npagamma bhikkhūṃ
 ekā tvaṃ tiṭṭhasi sālāmūle
 na c'atthi te dutiyā vaṇṇadhbātu
 hāle na tvaṃ bhāyāsi dhuttakānaṃ. 54.
 Satam sabassāni pi dhuttakānaṃ⁵
 idhāgatā tādisakā bhaveyyuṃ
 lomaṃ na icchāmi na santasāmi
 na Māra bhāyāmi tam ekikā pi. 55.
 Esā antaradhbāyāmi knechim vā pavisāmi te
 bhamukantarikāyaṃ pi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhasi. 56.
 Cittasmiṃ vasibhūt' amhi iddhipādā aubhāvitā
 eabbahandhanamnt' amhi na tam bhāyāmi āvuso. 57.
 Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭanā⁶
 yaṃ tvaṃ kāmaratiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mama. 58.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandī tamokkhandho padālito.
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvaṃ asi antaka. 59.
 Jīno tamhi guṇe⁷ tntṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ

¹ patthitā, B. ; nārā, P.

² iddhiyā abhinimmitvā, A.

³ vanditvā, P. ; vandisaṃ, B.

⁴—⁴ Only P. ⁵ dhuttakāni, A.

⁶ okuṭṭanā, A.

⁷ iddhiguṇe, P.

“sattḥā iddhi matinam” ti parisāsu vināyako. 60.
 paricinno mayā sattḥā katam huddhassa sāsanaṃ
 obito ¹ garuko bhāro bhavanstti samūhatā. 61.
 Yass’atthāya pabbajitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
 so ms attho anuppatto saḥsasamyojanakkhaya. 62.
² Civaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanaṃ
 khaṇena upanāmsnti saḥassāni samautato ² 63.
 Kilassā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— katam huddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 64.

Ayaṃ pana therī yadā bhagavā Sāvattḥīnagaradvārs
 yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ kātuṃ gaudhabbarukkkhamūlaṃ upa-
 gacchi tadā sattḥāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā svam āha :
 “ ahaṃ hhaute pāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi, yadi bhagavā anu-
 jānāti ” ti sīhanādaṃ nadi. Sattḥā taṃ kāraṇaṃ ūtvā
 aṭṭhuppattim katvā Jetavanamahāvihāre ariyagayaṃ majjho
 nisinnō paṭipāṭiyā bhikkhuṇiyo ṭhānantaro ṭhapento imaṃ
 therim iddhi matinam aggaṭṭhāsu ṭhapesi. Sā jhānasu-
 khena phalasukhena ca vitināmevūti ekadivasaṃ kāmānaṃ
 ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ ca paccavekkhiyamānā Gaṇi-
 gātiriyattherassa mātuyā dhītāya saddhim sapattivāsaṃ
 upadissa saṃvegajātāya gāthā ‘va ³ vuttā paccanubhū-
 santi :

Uhho mātā ca dhītā ca mayam āsum sapattiyo
 tassā ms ahū samvsgo abbhuto ⁴ lomahaṃsano. 224.
 Dhi-r-atthu kāmā asuci duggandhā bahukaṇṭakā ⁵
 yattha mātā ca dhītā ca saḥhariyā mayam ahum. 225.
 Kāmesvādinavaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ dalhakhemato ⁶
 sā pabbaji Rājagaho agārasmā anagāriyaṃ ti. 226.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Tattha uhho mātā ca dhītā
 ca mayam āsum sapattiyo ti. Mātā ca dhītā ca
 ti uhho mayam aññamaññaṃ sapattiyo ahumha. Sāvatt-
 thiyaṃ kira aññatarassa vāṇijassa bhariyāya paccūsavēlāya
 kucchiyaṃ gabbho saṇṭhāsi. Sā taṃ na aññāsi. Vāṇijo

¹ ohuto, P.²—² om. P.³ gāthāya, ed.⁴ abbhūto, ed.⁵ oṇṭakko, ed.⁶ datṭhukko, ed.

vibhātāya rattiyā sakatesu bhaṇḍam āropstvā Rājagaham uddissa gato. Tassa gacchantakālo gabbho vaddhetvā 'va paripākam agamāsi. Atha naṃ sassū svaṃ āha : "mama putto cirappavuttho¹ tvaṃ ca gabbhini, pāpakam tayā katan ti. Sā "tava puttato aññam purisaṃ na jānāmi" ti āha. Taṃ sutvā pi sassū asaddahanti taṃ gharato nikkaḍḍhi. Sā sāmikam gavesanti anukkamena Rājagaham sampattā. Tāvad eva c' assā kammajavātesu calantesu maggasaṃpācā aññataram sālam pavitthāya gabbhavutthānam ahosi. Sā suvaṇṇabimbasaḍḍisaṃ puttam vijāyitvā anāthasālāya sayāpetvā udakakiccaṃ kātum² bahi nikkhantā. Ath' aññataro aputtako satthavāho tena maggena gacchanto "asāmikāya dārako mama putto bhavissati" ti taṃ dhātīyā hatthe adāsi. Ath' assa mātā udakakiccaṃ katvā udakam gahetvā patinivattitvā³ puttam apassanti sokābhībhitā paridevitvā Rājagaham apavisitvā 'va maggam paṭipajji.⁴ Taṃ⁵ aññataro corajeṭṭhako antarāmagge disvā paṭibaddhacitto attano pajāpatim akāsi. Sā tassa geha vasanti ekaṃ dhītaram vijāyi. Atha sā ekadivasam dhītaram gahetvā ṭhitā sāmikena bhaṇḍitvā dhītaram maūcake khipi. Dārīkāya sisam thokam bhindi. Tato sāmikam bhāyitvā Rājagaham eva paccāgantvā serivicāren' eva vicarati. Tassā putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mātā ti ajānanto attano pajāpatim akāsi. Aparabhāge taṃ corajeṭṭhakadhītaram bhaginihbhāvaṃ ajānanto vivāham katvā attano geham ānesi. Evam so attano mātaram bhaginiñ ca pajāpatī katvā vāsesi. Tena tā ubho pi sapattivāsam⁶ vasimsu. Ath' ekadivasam mātā dhitu kesavattim mocetvā ūkam olokonti sise vaṇam disvā "app' eva nāmāyaṃ mama dhitā bhaveyyā" ti pucchitvā samvogaḍḍatā hutvā Rājagaho bhikkhuniupassayaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccāvivakavāsam vasanti attano ca pubbapaṭipattim paccavekkhitvā ubho mātā ti ādikā gāthā abhāsi. Tā pana tāya vuttagāthā 'va⁷ kāmesu ādinavadassauavasena pacca-

¹ cirappavuttho, cd.² kātum om. cd.³ bahi niv°, cd.⁴ maggapaṭipajjitum, cd.⁵ taṃ om. cd.⁶ sapativāsam, cd.⁷ vuttagāthāya, cd.

nubhāsanti ayam theri ubho mātā ca dhītā cā tiāha.
Tena vnttaṃ : sā jhānasukhena phalasukhena nibbāna-
sukhena vitināmenti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi ti.

Tattha asuci ti kilesāncipaggharaṇe asuci. Dug-
gandhā ti visagandhavāyanena¹ pūtigandhā. Mahā-
kaṇṭakapāyikappavattiyā² sucaritavinivijjhanatṭhena
hahū vidhakilesakaṇṭakā. Tathā hi'te sattisulūpamā
kāma ti vuttā yathā ti yesu kāmesaṇṇa paribhūjitaḥṇesū.
Sabbhariyā ti samānabbhariyā sapattiyo³ ti attho.

4 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhū visodhitaṃ
ceto paricca nāṇaṃ ca sotadhātu visodhita. 227.
Iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya
cha me abhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ b^o sāsanaṃ ti. 228.⁴

Pubbenivāsaṃ ti ādikā dve gāthā attano adhigata-
viseṣaṃ paccavekkhitvā pītisomanassa-jātāya theriyā vuttā.
Tattha ceto paricca nāṇaṃ ti cetopariyaññāṇaṃ.
Sacchikataṃ pattaṃ ti vā sambandho.

Iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ
buddhassa pāde vanditvā lokanāthassa sirimato ti. 229.

Ayam gāthā yadā bhagavā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ kātum
gandhabbarukkhamulāṃ upasaṃkami tadā ayam theri
evarūpaṃ rathaṃ nimminivāna tena saddhiṃ satthu
santikaṃ gantvā : "bhagavā ahaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi
tiṭṭhiyanimmathanāya, anujānāthā" ti vatvā satthu santike
atṭhāsi. Taṃ sandhāya vuttā.

Tattha iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassaṃ
rathaṃ ahaṃ taṃ catūhi assehi⁵ yojitaṃ rathaṃ
iddhiyā abhinimmitvā buddhassa bhagavato pāde vanditvā
ekamantaṃ atṭhāsin ti adhippāyo.

Supupphitaḡgaṃ upaḡamma pādapaṃ ekā tvaṃ tiṭṭhasi
rukkhamūle

¹ viyag^o, cd. ² kaṇṭakāyika^o, cd. ³ sapayo, cd.

⁴—⁴ Omitted in cd.

⁵ ayyehi, cd.

na cāpi te datiyo atthi koci na tvam bāle bhāyaei dhuttakānam. 230.

Tattha supupphitaggaṃ ti suṭṭhu pupphitaṃ aggaṃ. Aggato paṭṭhāya eabbapaliphullaṃ¹ ti attho. Pādapanaṃ ti rukkaṃ. Idha pana sālārukkho adhippeto. Ekā tuvaṃ ti ekikā tvam idha tiṭṭhaei. Na cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci ti tava saḥāyāhūto ārakkhako koci pi n'atthi. Rūpasampattiyaṃ² 'va tuyhaṃ dutiyo koci pi n'atthi. Asadisarūpā ekikā³ 'va imasmim janavivitte thāne tiṭṭhasi.

Na tvam hāle bhāyasi dhuttakānaṃ ti tarunake tvam dhuttapurisānaṃ kathaṃ na bhāyasi. Sakiñca-nakārino dhuttā ti adhippāyo. Imaṃ kira gātham Māro ckadivasam therim supupphits⁴ sālavane divāvihāraṃ nisinnaṃ disvā upasaṃkamitvā vivekato vicchinditukāmo vīmaṃsanto āha. Atha naṃ therī santajjenti attano ānubhāvavasena :

Sataṃ saḥassānaṃ⁵ pi dhuttakānaṃ samāgatā edisakā bhaveyyum

lomam na iñje na pi sampavedhe kiṃ me tvam + Māra karissas' eko. 231.

Esā antaradhāyāmi kucchim vā pavisāmi te bhamukantars tiṭṭhāmi tiṭṭhantim⁶ mam na dakkhasi. 232.

Cittamhi⁷ vasihhūtāhaṃ iddhipādā eubhāvitā cha me abhiññā sacchikatā katam buddhassa sāsaṇaṃ. 233.

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ⁸ adhikuṭṭanā⁹ yaṃ tvam¹⁰ kāmaratim brūsi arati dāni sā mama. 234.

Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 235.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha sata saḥassānaṃ pi

¹ opāliphullan, cd.

³ saḥassam, cd.

⁵ tiṭṭhantaṃ, cd.

⁷ khandhāsam, cd.

⁹ yaṃ taṃ, cd.

² therisupabbajite, cd.

⁴ kime tvam, cd.

⁶ cittāpi, cd.

⁸ adhikuḍḍhanā, cd.

¹⁰ arati ati sā, cd.

dhuttakānaṃ samāgatā edisakā hhaveyyuṃ
ti. Yādisako tvaṃ edisakā evarūpā anekasatasahassamattā
pi dhuttakā samāgatā yadi bhaveyyuṃ. Lomaṃ na
iñje na pi sampavedhe ti lomamattaṃ pi na iñ-
jeyya na sampavedheyya. Kiṃ me tuvaṃ¹ Māra
karissas' eko ti Māra tvaṃ ekako 'va mayhaṃ kiṃ
karissasi? Idāni Mārassa attano upari kiñci pi kātuṃ
asamatthataṃ yeva vibhāventi esā antaradhāyāmi
ti gāthaṃ āha. Tass' attho: Māra esāhaṃ tava purato
ṭhitā² 'va antaradhāyāmi adassanaṃ gacchāmi, ajānantass'
eva te kucchiṃ vā pavisāmi, hhamukantare
vā tiṭṭhāmi, evaṃ tiṭṭhantiṃ ca maṃ tvaṃ
na passasi.

Kasmā ti ce cittaṃ hi vasībhūtāhaṃ iddhi-
pādā subhāvitā? ahaṃ hi Māra mayhaṃ cittaṃ
vasībhāvappattā cattāro pi iddhipādā mayā sutṭhu bhāvitā
bahulikātā, tasmā ahaṃ yathāvuttāya iddbivisayatāya³
pahomi ti. Sesam sahaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānaṃ
eva.

Uppalavaṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Dvādasanipātaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXV.

Soḷasanipāte udahāri ahaṃ⁴ site ti ādikā Puṇṇāya
theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimahuddhesu katādhikārā
tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanti
Vipassissa bhagavato kāle kulagehs nibhattitvā viññutaṃ
pattā hetusampannatāya jātasamvegā bhikkhunīnaṃ san-
tikāṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā laddhappasādā pabhajitvā
parisuddhasilā tīni piṭakāni uggahe tvā bahussutā dhamma-
dharā dhammakathikā ca ahosi. Yathā Vipassihagavato⁵
sāsane evaṃ Sikhissa, Vessabhussa, Kakusandhassa, Ko-

¹ kime tuvaṃ, cd. ² ṭhito, cd. ³ iddhivisavitāya, cd.

⁴ udahāriyahaṃ, cd.

⁵ Vipassahhāvato, cd.

nāgamanassa Kassapassa ca bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā silasampannā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammakathikā ca ahosi. Mānadhātukattā pana kilese samucchinditum nāsakkhi, mānopanissayavasena kammassa katattā imas-mim buddhnpāde Anāthapiṇḍikassa seṭṭhino gharadāsiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. Punṇā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā sihanādasuttantadesanāya sotāpannā hntvā pacchā Udaka-suddhikaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ dametvā seṭṭhino sambhāvitā hutvā tena bhñjissabbhāvaṃ pāpitā taṃ pabbajjaṃ anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti na cirass' eva saha patisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Vipassino bhagavato Sikhino Vessabhussa ca Kaknsandhassa munino Koṇāgamanatādino 1. Kassapassa ca buddhassa pabbajitvāna sāsane bhikkhuni silasampannā nipakā samvutindriyā 2. Bahussutā dhammadharā attatthapaṭipucchikā¹ uggatetā ca² dhammānaṃ sotā payirūpāsikā³ 3. Desenti janamajjhe 'haṃ ahosiṃ⁴ jinasāsanaṃ.⁵ Bahusaccena tenāhaṃ pesalā abhimaññisaṃ.⁶ 4. Pacchime ca bhavēdāni Sāvattiyaṃ puruttame Anāthapiṇḍino gehe jātāhaṃ kmmbhadāsiyā. 5. Gatā ndakahāriyaṃ sotthiyaṃ⁷ dijaṃ addasaṃ sitaṭṭaṃ⁸ toyamajjhamhi. Taṃ disvā idaṃ abravim: 6. udakahāri ahaṃ site⁹ sadā udakaṃ otariṃ¹⁰ ayyānaṃ daṇḍabbayaabhūtā vācādosabbayaṭṭitā.¹¹ 7. Kassa¹² brāhmaṇa tvam bhūto sadā ndakam otari? vedhamānehi gatthehi sitaṃ¹³ vedayase bhnsaṃ. 8. Jānanti ca tuvaṃ¹⁴ bhoti Punṇike paripucchasi

¹ attatthaparipucchikā, P.

² uggatetā 'va, P.

³ sokayirnpāyikā, P.

⁴ assosiṃ, P.

⁵ jinasāsane, A. B.

⁶ nātimaññisaṃ, P.; atimaññissaṃ, B.

⁷ kittiya, B.; sotthiyaṃ, A.

⁸ sitaṭṭi, P.

⁹ pi te, P.

¹⁰ āhari, B.

¹¹ codanabbayaṭṭitā, B.

¹² tassa, P.

¹³ sntaṃ, P.

¹⁴ jānanti vata maṃ, A.

karoutaṃ kusalāṃ kammaṃ rundhautaṃ ¹ kamma pāpa-
kaṃ. ² 9.

Yo ce vuddho ³ daharo vā pāpakammaṃ pakubbati

udakābhisecanā so pi ⁴ pāpakammā pamuccati. 10.

Uttarautassa ⁵ akkhāsiṃ dhammatthasaṃhitāṃ padāṃ

taṃ ca sntvā ⁶ saṃviggo pabbajitvārahā ⁷ ahu. 11.

Pūrenti ūnakaśataṃ ⁸ jātā dāsikule yato

tato Puṇṇā ti nāmaṃ me bhujissaṃ ca ⁹ akamsu te. 12.

Seṭṭhiṃ tato 'uomodetvā ¹⁰ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ

acireu' eva kāleṇa arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 13.

Iddhisu ca vaṣi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā

cetopariyañāṇassa vaṣi homi mahāmuṇe. 14.

Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitāṃ

sabbāsavaṃ parikkhiṇā n'atthi dāni puṇabbhavo. 15.

Atthadhammaniruttisū paṭibhāṇe tatth' eva ca

ñāṇaṃ me vimalaṃ suddhaṃ buddhasaṭṭhassa vāhasā. 16.

Bhāvanāya mahāpaṇṇā suten' eva sutāvinī

mānena ūcakuḷajā na hi kammaṃ vinassati. 17.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 18.

Arahattaṃ paṇa patvā attāno paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Udahāri ahaṃ site ¹¹ sadā ndakaṃ otari

ayyānaṃ daṇḍabhayabbhitā vācādosabhayaṭṭitā. 236.

Kassa brāhmaṇa tvaṃ bhito sadā udakaṃ otari?

vedhamānehi gattehi sītaṃ vedayase bhusaṃ. 237.

Jāuanti ca tvaṃ bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi

karontaṃ kusalāṃ kammaṃ rundhantaṃ ¹² kamma pāpa-
kaṃ. 238.

¹ rudautam, P.

² katapāpakam, A.

³ buddho, A.

⁴ udakābhisīcānā bhoti, A.

⁵ udarautassa, B.; nttaraṇassa, P.

⁶ sutvā sa, A.

⁷ pabbajitvāna sā, P.

⁸ udakasatam, P. B.

⁹ bhujissam me, A.

¹⁰ uumānetvā, A.

¹¹ pite, cd.

¹² rudantam, cd.

Yo ca vuddho daharo vā pāpakammam paknhabati
 udakābbhisecanā so pi pāpakammā pamuccati. 239.
 Ko nu te idam ¹ akkhāsi ajānantassa ajānako ²
 udakābbhisecanā nāma pāpakammā pamuccati ? 240.
 Saggam nūba gamissanti sabhe maṇḍūkakacchapā ³
 nāgā ca ⁴ sumsumārā ca ye c' aññe udakecarā. 241.
 Orahhikā sūkarikā macchikā migavadhikā
 corā ca vajjaghātā ca ye c'aññe pāpakammīno
 udakābbhisecanā te pi ⁵ pāpakammā pamuccare. ⁶ 242.
 Sace imā nadiyo te pāpam pubbekataṃ vaheyyum ⁷
 puññam p'imā ⁸ vaheyyum te tena tvaṃ paribāhiro. ⁹ 243.
 Yassa hrāhmaṇa tvaṃ bhīto sadā udakam otari
 tam eva brahme ¹⁰ mā kāsī mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ hane. 244.
 Kumaggam ¹¹ paṭipannaṃ maṃ ariyamaggam samānaya
 ndakābbhisecanaṃ ¹² bhoti imaṃ sātāṃ ¹³ dadāmi te. 245.
 Tuih' eva sātako hotu nāhaṃ icchāmi sātakaṃ.
 Sace bhāyasi dukkhassa ¹⁴ sace te dukkham appiyaṃ 246.
 mā kāsī pāpakaṃ kammaṃ āvi vā yadi vā raho.
 Sace ca pāpakaṃ kammaṃ karissasi karosi vā 247.
 na te dukkhā pamuty ¹⁵ atthi upeccāpi palāyato.
 Saco bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ 248.
 upehi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāhi silāni taṃ te atthāya hehiti. ¹⁶ 249.
 Upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāmi silāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. ¹⁷ 250.
 Brahmabandhn pure āsi aji' amhi saccam hrāhmaṇo
 tevijjo vedasampanno ¹⁸ sotthiyo c'amhi ¹⁹ nhātako ²⁰ ti. 251.

¹ idham, cd.² jānato, cd. ; jānako, m.³ maṇḍakako, cd.⁴ nāgā 'va, cd.⁵ te hi, cd.⁶ pāmuñcati, cd.⁷ vahum, m.⁸ puññān' imā, cd.⁹ paribāhiro assa, edd. ; assa om. m.¹⁰ pitam chavi māne, cd.¹¹ Kummaggam, cd.¹² osecanā, cd.¹³ sātāṃ, cd.¹⁴ bhāyasi pi do, cd.¹⁵ samuty, cd.¹⁶ hotīti, cd.¹⁷ hotīti, cd.¹⁸ devasampno, cd.¹⁹ dhamhi, cd.²⁰ nāhako, cd.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha udakam āharīti ghaṭena udakavāham¹ akāsi. Tena sadā udakam otarin ti sitakāle pi sabbadā rattim divaṃ udakam otari. Yadā yadā ayyakānaṃ udakena attho tadā tadā udakam pāvisi, udakam otarivā udakam upanesi ti adhippāyo.

Ayyānaṃ daṇḍabhayabhītā ti ayyakānaṃ daṇḍabhayaena bhītā. Vācādosabhayatṭhitā ti vaci-daṇḍabhayena c'eva dosabhayena ca atṭhitā pīlitā site pi ndakam otarin ti yojanā. Ath' ekadivasam Puṇṇā dāsi ghaṭena udakam āuetuṃ udakatitthaṃ gatā. Tattha addasa aññatarāṃ brāhmaṇaṃ udakasuddhikaṃ himapāta-samays mahati site vattamāne pāto va udakam otarivā sasisaṃ nimujjivā mauts japivā udakato utṭhahivā allavattthaṃ allakesaṃ pavedhantam dantaviṇaṃ vādayamānaṃ. Taṃ disvā karuṇasañcoditamānasā tato naṃ diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā: kassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto ti gātham āha. Tattha kassa brāhmaṇa kuto ca nāma bhayahetuto bhīto hutvā sadā udakam otari sabbakālaṃ sāyampātaṃ otarivā ca. Vedhamānehi kampamānshi sarirāvayavehi sītaṃ vedayase bhusaṃ sītaṃ dukkhaṃ ativiya dukkhaṃ paṭivedayasi paccannbhavasi.

Jānanti ca tuvaṃ bhoti ti bhoti Puṇṇika tvam katūpacitaṃ pāpakammaṃ rundhantaṃ² nivarasamatthaṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ iminā udakaro-hanena karontaṃ maṃ jānanti ca paripucchasi. Nanu ayam attho loka pākaṭo. Evaṃ tathāpi yaṃ mayhaṃ vadāmi ti dassento so vuḍḍho cā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: vuḍḍho vā daharo vā majjhimo vā yo koṇi ti sadisaṃ pāpakammaṃ pakub-bati ativiya karoti so pi bhusaṃ pāpakammaṃ nivārako. Dakābhisecanā siuānena. Tato pāpakammā pa-muccati accantaṃ eva vimuccati ti.

Taṃ sutvā Puṇṇikā tassa paṭivacanaṃ denti: ko nu te ti ādim āha. Tattha ko nu to idam akkhāsi

¹ udakavāhi, ed.

² rudantaṃ, ed.

ajānantassa ajānako¹ ti kammavipākam ajānantassa ts sabhena saḥmaṃ kammavipākam ajānako² aviddasu³ bālo. Udaḁābhissacanahetu pāpakammato pamuccatī ti idam atthajātam ko nu nāma akkhāsi? Na so saddheyyavacano nāpi c'etaṃ yuttan ti adhippāyo. Idāni tam sva ynttiabhāvam vibhāventī saggaṃ nūna gaṃissanti⁴ ti ādim āha.

Tattha nāgā ti vajjhasā. Sumsumārā ti kumhūlā. Ye 'o'aññis udakecarā ti ye c'aññe pi vāri-gocarā macchamakaranandiyādayo ca. Ts pi saggaṃ nūna gaṃissanti dsvalokaṃ upapajjissanti maññe, udakābhisecanā pāpakammato mutti hoti ce ti attho.

Orabbhikā ti urabbhaghātakā. Sūkarikā ti sūkaraghātakā. Maccharikā ti kevattā. Migavadhikā ti māgavikā. Vajjhaghātakā ti vajjhaghātakamme niyuttā.

Puññaṃ p'imā⁵ vaheyyuṃ ti imā Aciravatiādayo nadiyo yathā tayā puhbekataṃ pāpaṃ tattha udakābhisecanena sace vaheyyuṃ nibareyyuṃ tathā tayā kataṃ puññaṃ pi imā nadiyo vabsyyuṃ pavāheyyuṃ. Tena tvam paribāhiro assa tathā pahitena puñña-kammena parihāhiro virahi vināseti. So tassa paṭipakkho yathā āloko andhakārassa vijjā ca avijjāya. Na evaṃ nahānaṃ pāpassa tasmā niṭṭham ettha gantabham udakābhisecanā pāpaparimuttī ti. Tenāha hbagavā :

Udaksna suci homa butanahāyati jāyato

yamhi saccañ ca dhammo ca so suci so ca brāhmaṇo ti.

Yadi pāpaṃ pavāhetukāmo pi sabhena saḥmaṃ pāpaṃ Māro hi ti dassstum yassa brāhmaṇā ti gātham āha. Tattha tam eva⁶ brahme mā kāsi ti yato pāpato tvam bhūto tam eva pāpaṃ brahms brāhmaṇa tvam mā kāsi.⁷ Uda-karohanam pana idiss sitakāls kevalam sarīram

¹ jānato, cd.

² ajānato, cd.

³ avindisu, cd.

⁴ gaṃissasī, cd.

⁵ puññaṇ' imā, cd.

⁶ kam eva, cd.

⁷ tvam ākāsi, cd.

ova dhovati. Tenāha : mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ haṇs¹ ti idise sītakāle ndakābhisscanena jātasītaṃ tava sarīraṃ chaviṃ² mā haṇeyya mā hādhosī ti attho.

Kumaggam³ paṭipannan ti udakābhisscanena sntṭhu hoti ti inam kumaggam⁴ micchāgāhaṃ paṭipannaṃ paggayha⁵ tvaṃ⁶ maṃ ariyamaggam samānaya⁷ ti sabhapāpassa akarauaṃ kusalassa npasampadā ti inam buddhādihi ariyehi gatamaggam samānesi. Tasmā hhoti imaṃ sātakaṃ tuṭṭhidānaṃ ācariyabhāgaṃ tuyhaṃ dadāmi, taṃ paṭigaṇhā ti attho.

So taṃ paṭikkhipitvā dhammaṃ kathetvā saraṇesu silesu ca paṭiṭṭhāpetuṃ tuyh' eva sātako hotu nāham icchāmi sātakan ti vatvā sace bhāyasi dukkhassā ti ādim āha. Tass' attho : yadi tuyhaṃ sakalāpāyike sugatiyaṃ ca aphāsukanādo sakkatādiḥhedam⁷ dukkhaṃ bhāyasi yadi tesam appiyaṃ na iṭṭhaṃ āvi vā paresam pākatabhāvena appaṭichannaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya vā paṇātipatā divassu yadi vā raho apākatabhāvena paṭicchannaṃ katvā manodvāre yeva abhiijjhādivasena anumattam pi pāpakaṃ lāmakaṃ kammaṃ mā kāsi mā kari. Atha pana taṃ pāpakaṃ āyati karissasi etarahi karosi vā nira-yādisu catūsu apāyesu manussesu ca tassa phalabhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ ito etto vā palāyante⁸ mayi nānbandhissati ti adhippāyo.

Upecca⁹ sañcicca. Palāyato pi ts tato pāpato mntti mokkho n'atthi. Gatikālādipaccayantarasamavāye sati vipaccate vā ti attho. Upaccāti vā pāṭho. Upa-nstvā ti attho. Evaṃ pāpassa akaraṇena dukkhahhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni puññassa karaṇena pi taṃ dassetuṃ sace bhāyasi¹⁰ ti ādi vuttam.

Tattha tādinaṃ ti diṭṭhādisutādiḥhāvappattaṃ yathā vā purimakā sammāsambuddhā passitabhā tathā passi-

¹ chaviṃ āne, cd.

² chavi, cd.

³ kummaggam, cd.

⁴ kummaggam, cd.

⁵ paggayhati, cd.

⁶ taṃ, cd.

⁷ saggaṭādi^o, cd.

⁸ phalāyante, cd.

⁹ upacca, cd.

¹⁰ bhāyati, cd.

tabbato tādīsaṃ buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ upehi ti
 yojanā. Dhammasaṃghesu pi es'eva nayo. Tādināṃ
 varabuddhādīnaṃ dhammaṃ atthannaṃ ariyapuggalānaṃ
 saṃghasaṃmūhaṃ ti yojanā. Tan ti saraṇaṃgamaṇaṃ
 silānaṃ samādānaṃ ca. Hehiti bhavissati ti. So brāh-
 maṇo saraṇesu silesu ca paṭiṭṭhāya aparabhāge satthn
 santikaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
 ghaṭento vāyamanto nacirass'eva tevijjo hutvā attano
 paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā ndānento brahmabandhū
 ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: ahaṃ pnbbe brāhmaṇa-
 kulena uppattimattena brahmabandhu nāmāsi. Tathā
 arubhedādīnaṃ ajjhenādimattena tevijjo vedasaṃ-
 panno¹ sotthiyo ṇhātako ca nāmāsi. Idānisabbaso
 bāhitapāpitatāya brāhmaṇo paramatthabrāhmaṇo vijjat-
 tayādhiḡamena tevijjo maggañāṇasaṃkhātēna vedena²
 samannāgatattā³ vedasampanno nirattasabbapāpatāya⁴
 ṇhātako ca ambhī ti. Ettha ca brāhmaṇena vuttagāthā pi
 attanā vuttagāthā pi pacchātheriyā paccēkabhāsītā ti sabbā⁵
 theriyā gāthā eva jātā.

Puṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Solasaṇipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXVI.

Visatinipēste kāḷa bhamaravaṇṇasaḡisā ti ādikā
 Ambapāliya theriya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi pñrimabuddhesu
 katādhikārā tattha tattha bhāve vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ ku-
 salaṃ npacinantī Sikhissa bhāgavato sāsane pabbajitvā
 upasampannā hutvā bhikkhunīsikkhāpadaṃ samādāya
 viharantī ekadivasaṃ sambahulāhi bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ
 cetiyaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ karontī puretaraṃ gacchan-
 tiyā khīṇāsavatheriyā khīpantiyā sahasā khelapiṇḡaṃ
 cetiyaṅgaṇe pati. Taṃ khīṇāsavatheriṃ apassitvā gantvā

¹ bedas°, cd.

² bedena, cd.

³ sampannāgo°, cd.

⁴ nirattis°, cd.

⁵ sabba, ed.

sayam pacchato gacchanti tam khelapiṇḍam disvā "kā nāma
gaṇikā imasmim ṭhāne khelapiṇḍam pātesi" ti akkosi. Sā
bhikkhunīkāle silam rakkhanti gabbhavāsam jigucchitvā
upapātikattabhāve cittaṃ ṭhapesi. Tena carimattabhāve
Vesāliyam rājauyyāne ambarukkhamaṇḍale opapātikā hutvā
nibbatti. Tam disvā uyyānapālo nagaram upanesi. Am-
barukkhamaṇḍale nibbattatāya sā Ambapālī tveva vohariyittha.
Atha nam abhirūpam dassaniyam pāsādikam vilāsakantu-
kādiggaṇḍasamuditaṃ disvā sambahulā rājakumārā attano
pariggaham kātukamā aññamaññaṃ kalabam akamsu.
Tesaṃ kalahavūpasamattham¹ tassā kammasañcoditā
voharikā sabbesaṃ hotū ti gaṇikāṭhāne ṭhapesum. Sā
satthari paṭiladdhasaddhā attauo uyyāne vihāram katvā
buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa niyyādetvā pacchā
attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ
sutvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti attauo sarīrassa jarā-
jīṇabhāvaṃ nissāya saṃvegajātā saṅkhārānaṃ aniccataṃ
eva bhāventi:

Kālabhamaravaṇṇasadisā² vellitagā³ mama muddhajā
ahum

te jarāya sāṇavākasadisā.⁴ Saccavādivacanam anaññ-
athā. 252.

Vāsito va surabhikaraṇḍako puppbapūram mama⁵ utta-
maṇḍabhūto

taṃ jarāya sasalomagandhikam.⁶ Saccavādi°. 253.

Kānaṇam va sahitam suropitam kocchasūcivicitaggaso-
bbitam

taṃ jarāya virāṇam tahiṃ tahiṃ. Saccavādi° 254.

Kaṇhagandhakasuvāṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ⁷ sobhate su veniṇi 'la-
ṇkatam

taṃ jarāya khalitam siram katam. Saccavādi° 255.

Cittakārasukatā va lekhitā sobhate⁸ su bhamukā pure
mama

¹ te taṃ kalaham, ed. ² kālakā bh°, ed. ³ vallitagā, ed.

⁴ sāna°, ed. ⁵ opūra mama, ed. ⁶ jarāyatha salomago°, ed.

⁷ kaṇhakhandho°, ed.

⁸ sobbare, m.

tā jarāya valihi palambitā.¹ Saccavādi° 256.

Bhassarā surucirā yathā maṇi nettāhesmā abhinīla-m-
āyatā

te jarāy' abhihatā na sobhate. Saccavādi° 257.

Sanhatungasadisī ca nāsikā sobhate su abhiyobbanam
pati²

sā jarāya upakūlitā viya.³ Saccavādi° 258.

Kaṅkanam va sukataṃ⁴ sūṇiṭṭhitam sobhate⁵ su mama
kaṇṇapāliyo

pure tā jarāya valihi palambitā.⁶ Saccavādi° 259.

Pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā sobhate⁷ su dautā pure mama

te jarāya khaṇḍā yavapitakā.⁸ Saccavādi° 260.

Kānanamhi vanasaṇḍacāriṇī⁹ kokilā va madhuram nikū-
jitaṃ

taṃ jarāya khalitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ. Saccavādi° 261.

Sanhakambu-r-iva¹⁰ supparamajjitā sobhate¹¹ su gīvā pure
mama

sā jarāya bhaggā viṇāmitā.¹² Saccavādi° 262.

Vaṭṭapalighasadisopamā ubho sobhate¹³ su bāhā¹⁴ pure
mama

tā jarāya yathā pātali dubbalikā.¹⁵ Saccavādi° 263.

Sanhamuddikāsuvannaṃamaṇḍitā¹⁶ sobhate¹⁷ su hatthā pure
mama

te jarāya yathā mūlamūlikā. Saccavādi° 264.

Piṇavaṭṭapahituggatā¹⁸ ubho sobhate¹⁹ su thanakā pure
mama

¹ palambhitā, cd. ² sati, cd. ³ upakūlitā piyam, cd.

⁴ kaṃkakimsukataṃ, cd. ⁵ sobhare, m.

⁶ dalitīpalo, cd. ⁷ sobhare, m.

⁸ khaudhāyavāsītā, cd.; khaṇḍāyacāsītā, m.

⁹ vanasanda°, cd. ¹⁰ sanhamnndikā snvannaṃamaṇḍitā, cd.

¹¹ sobhare, m. ¹² vināsītā, cd. ¹³ sobhare, m.

¹⁴ bāhā, om. cd. ¹⁵ jarāyathā pātaliḃbalitā, cd. m.

¹⁶ sanhatammudi va pupphamajjitā, cd. ¹⁷ sobhare, m.

¹⁸ °vaṭṭasahit°, m.; °pahitumgatā, cd. ¹⁹ sobhare, m.

te rindī va¹ lambante 'nodakā. Saccavādi° 265.

Kaṇcanaphalakam va sumatṭham² sobhate³ su kāyo pure
mama

so valihi sukhumāhi otato. Saccavādi° 266.

Nāgabhogasadisopamā ubho sobhate⁴ su ūrū pure mama
te⁵ jarāya yathā velunāliyo.⁶ Saccavādi° 267.

Sanhanūpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā sobhate⁷ su jaṃghā pure
mama

tā jarāya tiladaṇḍakā-r-iva. Saccavādi° 268.

Tūlapuṇṇasadisopamā ubho sobhate⁸ su pādā pure mama
te jarāya phuṭikā⁹ valimatā.¹⁰ Saccavādi° 269.

Ediso ahu ayaṃ samussayo¹¹ jajjaro bahudukkhānam
ālayo

so palepapatito jarāgharo. Saccavādi° 270.

Imā gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha kālakā ti kālakavaṇṇā.
Bhamaravaṇṇasadisā ti kālakā houtā pi bha-
marasadisavaṇṇā. Siniddhauḷā ti attho. Vellitagga
ti kuñcitagga. Mūlato paṭṭhāya yāva aggā kuñcitā vellitā
ādikā. Muddhajā ti kesā. Jarāyā ti jarāhetu jarāya
upahatasobhā. Sāṇavākasadisā ti sāṇasadisā¹² vāka-
sadisā ca sāṇavākasadisā¹³ c'eva. Makacivākasadisā cā ti
pi attho. Saccavādivacanam anaññathā ti.
Saccavādinō avitathavādinō¹⁴ sammāsambuddhassa "sab-
bam rūpam aniccam jarābhibhūtan" ti ādi vacanam
anaññathā yathābhibhūtam eva. Na tattha vitatham atthi ti.

Vāsito va¹⁵ surabhikaraṇḍako ti puppha-
gandhavāsacūṇādihi vāsito vāsam gāhāpito pasādhanasa-
muggo viya sugandhi. Pupphapūram mama utta-
maṇḍagabhūto ti campakasumanamallikādipupphehi¹⁶

¹ therī ti va, m.

² sammatṭham, m. ed.

³ sobhare, m.

⁴ sobhare, m.

⁵ tā, cd.

⁶ velunāliyo, cd.

⁷ sobhare, m.

⁸ sobhare, m.

⁹ phuṭitā, m.; pubbitā, cd.

¹⁰ valimakā, cd.

¹¹ samudayo, cd.

¹² sāua°, cd. ¹³ sāṇa°, cd.

¹⁴ avitatathavādinō, cd.

¹⁵ vāsito ca, cd.

¹⁶ dhammakasum°, cd.

pūrito pubbe mama kesakalāpo. Nimmalo ti attho. Tan ti uttamaṅgam. Atha pacchā. Etarahi salomagandhikaṃ pākatikalomagandham eva jātaṃ. Atha vā salomagandhikaṃ ti matthalomehi samānagandham. Elakalomagandhan ti pi vadanti.

Kānanam va eahitam suropitam ti suṭṭhu ropitam sahitam ghanasannivesam uddham eva utṭhita-uddhadighasākham¹ upavanam viya. Kocchasūcivicitaggasobhitan ti pubbe kocchena suvaṇṇasūciyā ca kesajātavijātanena² vicitaggaṃ hutvā sobhitam. Ghanabhāvena vā kocchasadisam hutvā phaladantasūcihi³ vicitaggaṭṭāya sobhitam. Tan ti uttamaṅgajam. Viralam⁴ tahim tahiṇti. Tattha tattha viralam⁵ vilūnakesam.

Kaṇhagandhakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitam ti euvaṇṇavajirādihi vibhūsitam kaṇhakesapuñjakam. Ye pana paṇhakaṇḍakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitan⁶ ti pathanti tesaṃ saṇḍāhi⁷ euvaṇṇasūcihi jātavijātanena maṇḍitan ti attho. Sobhate euveṇihi⁸ 'laṇkatam ti aundarehi rājarukkhaphalasadisehi kesaveṇihi alaṇkatam hutvā pubbe virājate.⁹ Tam jarāya khalitam eiram katan ti tam tathā sobhitam eiram⁹ idāni jarāya khalitam khaṇḍākhaṇḍikam¹⁰ vilūnakesam katam.

Cittakārasukatā va lekhitā ti cittakārena sippinā nilāya vaṇṇadhātuyā suṭṭhu katā lekḥā viya. Suhhamukā pure mamā ti sundarā hhamukā pubbe mama. Sobhaṇe gatā mama hhamukā. Valihi palambitā ti nalātante uppannāhi valihi palambantā ti.

Bhasearā ti pabhassarā. Surucirā ti suṭṭhu rucirā. Yathā maṇi¹¹ ti maṇimuddikā¹² viya. Nettāheum ti sunettā ahesum. Abhinīla-māyatā ti abhinīlā hutvā āyatā ca. Te ti nettā. Jarāy'abhihātā ti jarāya abhihātā.

¹ utthitā°, cd.² kesajātanivijātanena, cd.³ phalādaṇḍa°, cd.⁴ virūḷham, cd.⁵ virūḷham, cd.⁶ paṇḍak°, cd.⁷ saṇḍāhi, cd.⁸ virājito, cd.⁹ saram, cd.¹⁰ khaṇḍātikam, cd.¹¹ maṇi, cd.¹² manim°, cd.

San̐hatuṅgasadisī¹ oā ti ean̐hatnūgasesamu-
khāyavānaṃ² annrūpā³ va. Sobhate ti vaddhetvā⁴ tha-
pitaharitālavatti viya mama nāsikā sobhate. Su abhi-
yobbanam patī⁵ ti sundare abhinavayobbanakāle.
Sā nāsikā idāni jarāya nivāritasobhatāya patīsedhikā viya
jātā.

Kaṅkaṇam va eukataṃ euniṭṭhitam ti.
Purimakappakataṃ euvannakaṅkaṇam viya. Vatthala-
bhāvaṃ sandhāya vadati. Sobhate ti sobhante. So-
bhante ti vā pāṭho. Su iti nipātamattam. Kaṇṇa-
pāliyo ti kaṇṇapantā.⁴ Valihi palambitā⁵ taḥim
taḥim⁵ uppannavalihi valitā hutvā vaṭṭaniyā patecita vattha
khandhā viya māpakā olambanti.

Pattalimakulavannasadieā ti kadalimaku-
lasadisavannā. Khaṇḍā ti khaṇḍādibhedanapatanehi⁶
khaṇḍitā khaṇḍabhāvaṃ gatā. Pītakā ti vannabhedena
pītabhāvaṃ gatā.

Kānaṇamhi vanaeandacārini⁷ kokilā va
madhuram nikūjitaṃ⁸ ti vanasaṇḍe vocaraṇena
vanasaṇḍacārini⁸. Kānane anusāṅgitanivāsini⁹ kokilā viya
madhurālāpam nikūji.⁹ Tato pi aham tan ti tam
nikūjitam¹⁰ ālapanam khalitam taḥin taḥin ti
khaṇḍadantādibhāvena tattha tattha pakkhalitam jātam.

San̐thakam mudī va supparamajjitā ti suṭṭhu
pamajjitā san̐thakam suvannasaṅkhā viya. Bhaggā
vināmitā ti maṃsaparikkhayena vibhūtasirājalanāya
bhaggā hutvā vinatā.

Vaṭṭapalighasadisopamā ti vaṭṭena parigha-
daṇḍena samasamā. Tā ti tānbho pi bāhāyo. Yathā
pāṭali duhbalikā¹¹ ti¹² jajjarabhāvena phalitapāṭali-
sākhāsadisā.

¹ eandato, cd.

² saṇḍato, cd.

³ satī, cd. ⁴ kaṇṇagandhā, cd. ⁵ taḥam taḥam, cd.

⁶ sadisāvannasaṇḍā khaṇḍādibhedapacānehi, cd.

⁷ madhuranikujjitaṃ, cd. ⁸ vanasaṇḍacārini, cd.

⁹ nikūjī, cd.

¹⁰ nikujjitam, cd.

¹¹ pāṭalippalitā, cd.

¹² hi, cd.

Sanhamuddikāsuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā¹ ti suvaṇṇamayāhi . maṭṭhabhāsuramuddikāhi² vibhūsitā. Yathā mūlamūlikā ti mūlakakaṇḍasadisā.

Pinavaṭṭapahituggatā ti pinā vaṭṭā³ añña-maññaṃ pahitā⁴ 'va hutvā nggatā uddhamnkbā. Sohhate suthanākā pure maman ti mama uhho pi thanā yathāvnttarūpā hutvā snavannakalāpiyo viya sobhimsu. Puthntthe hi idaṃ ekavacanam atitathe ca vattamānavacanam. Therīti va lambante 'nodakā ti te uhho pi ms thanā anudakā galitajalā venūdaṇḍaks ṭhapitā⁵ ndakabhastā⁶ viya lambanti.

Kaṇṇanassa phalakam va sumatṭhan⁷ ti jātihiṅgulakena makkhitvā khīraparimajjitasovannaphalakam viya sohhate. So valihi sukhumāhi otato ti so mama kāyo idāni sukhumāhi valihi tahim tahim vitato⁸ valittacataṃ āpanno.

Nāgabhogasadisopamā ti hatthināgassa hatthena samasamā. Hatthi⁹ hi idha bhuñjati etenā ti bhogo ti vutto. Tā ti ūruyo.¹⁰ Yathā veḷunāliyo ti idāni veḷupabbasadisā ahesuṃ.

Sanhanūpurasuvaṇṇamakkhītā¹¹ ti siniddhamattehi snavannanūpurehi vibhūsitā. Jaṅghā ti atthijaṅghāyo. Tā ti tā jaṅghāyo. Tiladaṇḍakā-rivā ti appamamsalohitattā kisahhāvena lūnāvasiṭṭhavisukkhatiladaṇḍakā¹² viya ahesuṃ. Rakāro padasandhikaro.

Tūlapuṇṇasadisopamā ti mudsiniddhabhāvena simhalitulapunnapāliguṇṭhitaupāhaṇasadisā.¹³ Te mama pādā idāni phuṭikā¹⁴ bāhitā. Valīmatā valimanto jūtā.

Ediso ti evarūpo. Ahu ahosi. Yathāvuttappakāro ayam samnssayo ti ayam mama kāyo. Jajjaro

¹ saṇḍāmaṇḍo, cd.

² bhāsugatimudditāhi, cd.

³ vattam, cd.

⁴ sahitā, cd.

⁵ ṭhapitam, cd.

⁶ bhasmā, cd.

⁷ smatṭam, cd.

⁸ vivato, cd.

⁹ hattho, cd.

¹⁰ tā ūruyo, cd.

¹¹ oṃaṇḍitā, cd.

¹² ulūnāvaso, cd.

¹³ oṃpālikuṇḍimaṇḍo, cd.; oṃsadiso, cd.

¹⁴ niphuṭitā, cd.

ti sithilābaddho. Bahudukkhānam ālayo ti jarādi-
hetukānam bahūnam dukkhānam ālayabhūto. So pale-
papatito ti so ayam samnssayo palepapatito. Abhi-
saṅkhāralepaparikkhayena pātābhimukho ti attho. So pi
alepapatito¹ ti vā padaviggaho. So ev' attho. Jarā-
gharo ti jīṇṇagharasadiso. Jarāya vā gbarabhūto ahosi.

Tasmā saccavādino dhammānam yathābhūtam sabhāvaṃ
sammad² eva ānavā kathanato avitathavādino sammāsaṃ-
buddhassa mama satthu vacanam anaññathā.³
Evam ayam therī attano attabhāve aniccatāya sallakkha-
namkkena sabbesu pi tebhūmakadhammesu aniccatam
upadhāretvā tadanusārena tattha dukkhalakkhaṇam
anantalakkhaṇam ca āropetvā vipassanam nissukkāpentī
maggaṇapāṭiyā arahattam pāpuni. Tena vuttam Apa-
dāne :

Yo ramsiphnsitāveḷo Phusso nāma mahāmnni
tassāham bhaginī asim, ajāyim khattiye kule. 1.
Tassa dhammam sūnitvāham vipasannena cetasā
mahādānam daditvāna patthayim rūpasampadam. 2.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe Sikhī lokaggaṇāyako
uppanno lokapajjoto tilokasaraṇo jino. 3.
Tadāruṇapure ramme brahmaññakulasambhavā
vimuttacittam kupitā⁴ bhikkhunnim abhisāpayim. 4.
Vesikā 'va anācārā jinasāsanadūsikā
evam akkosayitvāna tena pāpena kammunnā 5.
Dāruṇam nirayam gantvā mahādukkhasamappitā.
tato cutā manussesu upapannā tapassinī 6.
Dasa jātisahassāni gaṇikattam akārayim.
tamhā pāpā na muccissam bhutvā duṭṭhavisam yathā. 7.
Brahmaceram asevisam Kassape jinasāsane
tena kammavipākena ajāyim tidase pure. 8.
Pacchime bhavasampatte ahosim opapātikā
ambasākhantaro jātā Ambapālī ti ten' aham. 9.
Parivutā pāṇikoṭiḥi pabbajim jinasāsane

¹ alenarapatito, cd.² dhammad, cd.³ aññathā, cd.⁴ vipatticittakupitā, B.

pattāhaṃ acalaṃ thānaṃ dhītā buddhassa orasā. 10.
 Iddhisu ca vasī homi sotadhātuvisuddhiyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmuni. 11.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhu visodhitam
 sabbāsavaparikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 12.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ me vimalaṃ siddhaṃ buddhasetthassa vāhasā. 13.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 . ti. 14.

Ambapāliyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXVII.

Samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī ti ādikā
 Rohiṇiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhi-
 kāraṃ tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kṇasalaṃ
 npacinantī ito ekanavutikappe Vipassissa bhagavato kāle
 kulagehe nibhattitvā vayappattā¹ ekadivasaṃ Bandhuma-
 tinagare bhagavantam piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pattaṃ
 gahetvā pūvassa pūretvā pattaṃ bhagavato datvā pītiso-
 manassajātā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā sā tena puññakam-
 mena devamanussesu saṃsaranti anukkamena upacitavi-
 mokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim bnddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ
 Mahāvibhavassa brāhmaṇassa gehe nibhattitvā Rohiṇī ti
 laddhanāmā viññutaṃ pattā satthari Vesāliyaṃ viharante
 vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpannā hutvā mātāpi-
 tūnaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā sāsane pasādaṃ uppādetvā te
 anujānāpetvā sayam pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ ka-
 ronti na cirass'eva eha paṭisaṃmhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni.
 Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatīyā Vipassissa mahesino
 piṇḍāya vicarantassa pūve dāsim ahaṃ tadā. 1.
 Tena kammena sukatena cetanāpanidhihi ca
 tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 2.

Chattimsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ
 paññāsa cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 3.
 Manasā patthitā nāma sabbhaṃ mayhaṃ samijjhatha
 sampattim anubhūtvāna devesu manñjesu ca. 4.
 Pacchims bhavasampatts jātā vippakñle ahaṃ
 Rohiṇī nāma nāmena ñātakehi piyāyitā. 5.
 Bhikkhūnaṃ sautikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā yathāta-
 thaṃ
 samviggamānasā hutvā pahbajim anagāriyaṃ. 6.
 Yoniso padahantinaṃ arahattam apāpunim
 ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ dānam akariṃ tadā 7.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi pūvadānass' idaṃ phalaṃ.
 kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan
 ti. 8.

Arahattam paṇa patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 pubbe sotāpannakāle pitarā attanā vacanapaṭivacanavasena
 vuttagāthā udānavasena bhāsanti :

Samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī samaṇā ti patibujjhasi¹
 samaṇān' eva kittesi, samaṇī nūna bhavissasi.² 271.
 Vipulaṃ annaṃ ca pānaṃ ca samaṇānaṃ pavecchasi³
 Rohiṇī dāni pucchāmi : kēna te samaṇā piyā ? 272.
 Akammakāmā alasā paradattopajjivino
 āsamsukā sādukāmā⁴ kēna te samaṇā piyā ? 273.
 Cirassaṃ vata maṃ tāta samaṇānaṃ paripucchasi
 tesā te kittayissāmi paññāsilaparakkamaṃ. 274.
 Kammakāmā analasā kammasetṭhassa kārakā
 rāgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇa piyā. 275.
 Tini pāpassa mūlāni dhunanti sucikārino
 sabbapāpaṃ⁵ pahīn' esaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. 276.
 Kāyakammaṃ suci nesaṃ vacikammaṃ ca tādisaṃ
 manokammaṃ suci nesaṃ tena^o 277.

¹ patibujjhati, cd. ; pahujjhasi, m. ² bhavissati, cd.

³ samaṇānaṃ sayāma ca, cd. ⁴ sādunnkāma, cd.

⁵ sabbhaṃ pāpaṃ, cd.

Vimalā saṃkhamuttā 'va suddhā santarabāhirā
puṇṇā sukkānaṃ dhammānaṃ tena° 278.

Bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino
attham dhammam ca dasseti tena° 279.

Bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino
ekaggacittā satimanto tena° 280.

Dūraṅgamā satimanto mantabhānī¹ anuddhatā
dukkhass' antam pajānanti tena° 281.

Yamhā gāmā pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanam²
anapekkhā 'va gacchanti tena° 282.

Na te sam koṭṭhas³ osenti⁴ na kumbhim na kalopiyam
pariniṭṭhitam esānā tena° 283.

Na te hiraññam gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇam na rūpiyam
paccuppannaena yāpentī tena° 284.

Nānākulā pabbajitā nānājanapadehi ca
aññamaññam piyāyanti⁵ tena° 285.

Atthāya vata no bhoti kule jātā si Rohiṇi⁶

saddhā buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tiḥbagāravā 286.

Tuvaṃ h'etaṃ pajānāsi⁷ puññakkhettam anuttaram

Amham pi ete samaṇā paṭigaṇhanti dakkhiṇam.

paṭiṭṭhito h'ettha yañño⁸ vipulo no bhavissati. 287.

Sace bhāyasi⁹ dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam

npehi saraṇam buddham dhammam saṅgham ca tādinaṃ

samādiyāhi sīlāni taṃ te atthāya hehiti. 288.

Upemi saraṇam buddham dhammam saṅgham ca tādinaṃ

samādiyāmi sīlāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. 289.

Brahmahandhu pure āsi so idāni 'mhi brāhmaṇo

tsvijjo sotthiyo c'amhi vedagū c'amhi nhātakō¹⁰ ti. 290.

Imā gāthā paccudāhāsi. Tattha ādito tisso gāthā attano
dhitu bhikkhūsu sammutim¹¹ aticchantena vuttā. Tattha
samaṇā ti hhoti maṃ vipassī ti. Bhoti tvam

¹ mantabhāṇa, cd. ² kiñcinam, cd. ³ koṭṭha, cd.

⁴ openti, m.

⁵ piyayanti, m.

⁶ jātā pi Rohini, cd.

⁷ hetu pajānāmi, cd.

⁸ sotthim yañño, cd.

⁹ bhāyati, cd.

¹⁰ nātakō, cd.

¹¹ sammnti, cd.

passanakāle pi samaṇā ti kittentī samaṇapaṭibaddham¹ yeva katham kathentī passasi.² Samaṇā ti paṭibujjhasī ti passanato ntṭhahantī samaṇā icc' eva paṭibujjhasi niddāya vuṭṭhāsi.³ Samaṇānam eva kittesi ti saḥbakālam pi samaṇe eva samaṇānam eva vā guṇe kittesi abhittḥavasi. Samaṇī nūna bhavissasi⁴ ti gihirūpena ṭhitā vicittena samaṇī eva maññe bhavissasi. Atha vā samaṇī nūna bhavissasi⁵ ti idāni gihirūpena ṭhitā pi naciren' eva samaṇī eva maññe bhavissasi.

Samaṇesu eva ninnaponabbāvato vacchasi ti desi. Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmī ti amma Rohiṇi⁶ taṃ ahaṃ idāni pucchāmī ti brāhmaṇo attano dhītaraṃ pucchanto āha: kena te samaṇā piyā ti. Amma Rohiṇi⁷ tvam sayantī pi pabujjḥantī pi aññadāsi samaṇānam eva guṇe kittayasi. Kena nāma kāraṇena tuyham samaṇā piyāyitabbā jātā ti attho.

Idāni brāhmaṇo samaṇesu dosam dhītu ācikkhanto akammakāmā ti gātham āha. Tattha akammakāmā ti na kammakāmā attano paresam ca atthāvaham kiñci kammaṃ na kātukāmā. Alasā ti kusitā. Paraddattopajīvino ti parehi dinnam yeva upajīvanasīlā. Āsam sukā ti tato vuḍḍhā pajānanādinam āsimsanakā. Sādukāmā ti sādu madhuram eva āhāram icchanakā. Sabbam etaṃ brāhmaṇo samaṇānam guṇe ajānanto attanā ca parikkappitam dosam āha.

Taṃ sutvā Rohiṇi⁸ "laddho dāni me okāso ayyānam guṇe kathetum" ti ntṭhamānasā bbikkhūnam guṇe kittetukāmā paṭhaman tāva tesam kittane somanassam pavedentī cirassam vata man tātā ti gātham āha. Tattha cirassam vatā ti cirena vata. Tātā ti pitaraṃ ālapati. Samaṇānam ti samaṇe. Samaṇānam vā mayham piyāyitabbam. Tesam ti samaṇānam. Pañ-

¹ °paṭibandham, cd. ² passati, cd. ³ vuṭṭhisi, cd.

⁴ bhavissati, cd. ⁵ bhavissati, cd. ⁶ Rohini, cd.

⁷ Rohini, cd.

⁸ Rohini, cd.

ñāsilaparakkaman ti pañcasīlam ca ussāham ca.
Kittayissāmī ti paṭijānetvā te kittentī.

Akammakāmā alasā ti tena vuttadosam tāva nib-
bethetvā tappatipakkhabhūtaguṇam dassetum ka m ma-
kāmā ti ādim āha. Tattha kammakāmā ti vatta-
paṭivattādibhedam kammam samāṇakiccam paripūraṇa-
vasena kāmenti icchantī ti kammakāmā. Tattha yuttapa-
yuttā hutvā utthāya samutthāya vāyāmanato na alasā ti
an alasā. Tam pana kammam seṭṭham uttamam nibbā-
nāvaham eva karontī ti kammaseṭṭhassa kārakā.
Karontā pana tam paṭipattiyā āvajjabhāvato rāgaṃ
dosam pajahanti. Yathā rāgadosā pahiyanti evam
samāṇakammam karontī. Tena me samāṇā piyā ti
tena yathāvuttena sammāpaṭipajjanena mayham samāṇā
piyā piyāyitabbā ti attho.

Tīni¹ pāpassa mūlāni ti lobhadosamohasaṃ-
khātāni akusalassa tīni mūlāni. Dhunnanti ti nicchā-
denti pajahanti ti attho. Sucikārino ti anavajjakam-
makārino. Sabbapāpaṃ² pahīn' esaṃ ti agga-
maggādhigamena sabbam pi pāpaṃ pahīnam.

Evam samāṇā sucikārino ti saṃkhepato vuttam attham
vibhajitvā dassetum kāyaka m man ti gātham āha. Tam
suviññeyyam eva.

Vimalā saṃkhamuttā³ vā ti sudbotasamkhā viya
muttā viya ca vigatamālā rāgādimalarahitā. Suddhā
santarabābirā ti santarabāhirato suddhā suddhā-
sayāpayogā ti attho. Puṇṇā sukkebi dhammehi
ti ekantasukkehi anavajjadhammehi paripuṇṇā. Asek-
khohi silakkhandhādihi samannāgatā ti attho.

Suttageyyādi bahnssutam etssam sutena ca uppannā ti
bahussutā. Pariyattibāhusaccena paṭivedhabāhusac-
cena ca samannāgatā ti attho. Tam eva duvidham³ pi
dhammam dhārentī ti dhammadharā. Sattānam
ācārasamācārasikkhāpadena dhammena ñāyena jivanti ti
dhammajīvino. Attham dhammam ca

¹ tīni, cd.² Sabbapāpa, cd.³ uvidham, cd.

deesentī¹ ti bhāsitattham ca desanādhhammaṃ ca kathenti pakāsenti ti. Athavā atthato anapetaṃ dhammato anapetaṃ ca desenti ācikkhanti.

Ekaggaocittā ti samāhitacittā. Satimato ti upaṭṭhitasatino. Dūraṅgamā ti araṇṇagatāya manus-supacāraṃ mnñcitvā dūraṃ gacchanti.² Itthānnhāvena vā yathārncitaṃ dūraṭṭhānaṃ gacchanti ti dūraṅgamā. Mantā vuccati paṇṇā. Tāya bhaṇanasilatāya man-ta h h ā ṇ ī. Na uddhatā ti anuddhatā. Uddhaccara-hitā vūpasantacittā. Dukkhaṃ³ antaṃ pajānanti ti vaṭṭadukkhaṃ pariyantabhūtaṃ niḥhānaṃ paṭivijjhanti.

Na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ³ ti yato gāmato pakkamanti tasmim gāme kiñci eattaṃ vā saṅkhāraṃ vā apekkhāvasena na oloketi. Atha kho pana anāpekkhā⁴ va gacchanti pakkamanti.

Na tesam koṭṭho oesentī ti te samaṇā saṃ attano santakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ koṭṭhe na osenti na paṭisāmetvā ṭhapenti. Tādisasea pariggahassa abhāvato. Kumbhin ti kumbhiyaṃ. Kaḷopiyaṃ ti pacchiyaṃ. Pariniṭṭhitaṃ eesānā ti parakulesu paresu atthāya eiddham eva ghāsaṃ pariyesantā.

Hiraṇṇaṃ ti kaḥāpauā. Rūpiyaṃ ti rajataṃ. Paccuppannaṃ yāpenti ti atitaṃ ananueocantā anāgataṃ ca apaccāsimeantā paccuppannaṃ yāpenti attabhāvaṃ pavattenti. Aññaṃ aṇṇaṃ piyāyanti ti⁴ aṇṇamaṇṇaṃ mettiṃ karonti. Piyāyanti ti pi pātho. So ev' attho.

Evam brāhmaṇo dhītuyā santike bbikkhūnaṃ guṇe sntvā pasannamānaso dhītaraṃ pasamsanto atthāya vatā ti ādim āha.

Amhaṃ pi ti amhākaṃ pi. Dakkhiṇaṃ ti deyya-dhammaṃ. Etthā ti ctesu eamaṇesu. Yaṇṇo ti dānadhammo. Vipulo ti vipulaphalo. Sesam vuttanayam ova. Evam brāhmaṇo saraṇesu silesu ca paṭiṭṭhito aparabhāge saṃjātasamvego pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vad-

¹ dassenti, cd.

² gacchati, cd.

³ kiñcinaṃ, cd.

⁴ aṇṇamaṇṇaṃ pismin ti, cd.

dhetvā arahatte patitṭhāya attano paṭipattim¹ paccavekkhitvā udānento² hrāhmaṇd hūti gātham āha. Tass' attbo heṭṭhā vutto yeva.

Rohiṇiyā theriyā gāthāvannaṇā samattā.

LXVIII.

Laṭṭhihattho pure āsīti ādikā Cāpāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimahnddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivattūpanissayam kusalam upacinantī anukkamena upacitakusalamūlasamhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhnpāde Vāṇkahārajanapade aññatarasmiṃ migaluddakagāme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Cāpā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Tena ca samayena Upako ājivako bodhimandaḍato dhammacakkaṃ pavattetum Bārānasī uddissa gacchantena satthārā saha gato vipassanno "paripuṇṇāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃ si tvam āvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vā te satthā kassa vā tvam dhammaṃ rocesi" ti pucchitvā:

Sabbāhhibbū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto

sabhamjaho taṇhakkhaye⁴ vimutto sayam ahhiññāya kaṃ uddiseyyan ti.

na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati

sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n'atthi me paṭipuggalo

dhammacakkaṃ⁵ pavattetum gacchāmi Kāsinaṃ puram

andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ āhañchum amatadudrabhin ti.

Satthārā attano sabbaññābuddhabhāve dhammacakka-pavattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so huveyya p' āvuso, arah' asi anantajino ti vatvā ummaggaṃ gaheṭvā pakkanto

¹ paṭipatti, cd.

² udānanto, cd.

³ avasī, cd.

⁴ taṇhakkhayo, cd.

⁵ brahmacakkaṃ, cd

Vaṅkahārajanapadam agamāsi. So tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagāmakam npanissāya vāsaṃ kappesi. Taṃ tattha jetṭhakamigaluddako npatṭhāsi. So ekadivasam dūraṃ migavaṃ gacchanto “mayhaṃ arahante mā pamajji” ti attano dhitarāṃ Cāpaṃ ānāpetvā agamāsi saddhim putta-bhātukehi. Sā c’assa dhītā abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā. Atha Upako ājivako bhikkhacāraṇelāya migaluddakassa gharaṃ gato parivisitum¹ npagataṃ Cūpaṃ disvā rāgena ahhibhūto bhuñjitum pi asakkonto bhājanena bhattaṃ ādāya vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gantvā bhattaṃ ekamante nikkhipitvā sace Cāpaṃ labhissāmi jīvāmi no ce marissāmi ti nirāhāro nipajji. Sattame divase migaluddako āgantvā dhitarāṃ pucchi: “kiṃ mayhaṃ arahante appamajji” ti. “So ekadivasam eva āgantvā puna nāgatapubho” ti āha. Migaluddako ca tāvad ev’ assa vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gantvā kiṃ bhante aphāsukan ti pāde parimajjauto pucchi. Upako uitthunanto² parivattati yeva. So vada bhante yaṃ mayā sakkā kātum sabhaṃ taṃ karissāmā ti āha. Upako ekena pariyāyena attano ajjhāsayaṃ ārocesi. Itaro “jānāsi pana kiñci sippan” ti. “Na jānāmi kiñci sippan” ti. “Ajānantaṃ sakkā gharaṃ āvasituu” ti. Tumhākaṃ maṃsahārako bhavissāmi maṃsaṃ ca vikkinissāmi³ ti. Māgaviko amhākaṃ pi etad eva ruccati ti uttarisātakam datvā attano sahāyakassa gehe katipāhaṃ vasāpetvā tādise divase gharaṃ ānetvā dhitarāṃ adāsi. Atha kāle gacchante tesam samvāsaṃ anvāya putto nibbatti. Suhhaddo ti ’ssa nāmaṃ akamsu. Cāpā tassa rodanākāle Upakassa putta ājivakassa putta maṃsahārakassa putta mā rodi mā rodī ti ādinā vuttavasena giteva Upakaṃ uppaṇḍeti. So “mā tvam Cāpe maṇi anāthā” ti maññi. Atthi me sahāyo anantajino nāma. Tassūhaṃ santikaṃ gamissāmi ti āha. Cāpā evaṃ ayaṃ atṭiyati ti ānavā punappunaṃ tathā kathesi yeva. So ekadivasam tāya kathāya vutte kujjhitvā gantum āraddho. Tāya taṃ taṃ vatvā anuniyamāno pi paññattim⁴ āgacchanto pacchinuadisābhimukho pakkāmi.

¹ pavisitum, cd.² niṭṭhuuanto, cd.³ vikkinissāmi, cd.⁴ paññatti, cd.

Bhagavā ca tena samayena Sāvattthiyam Jetavane viharanto bhikkhūnam ācikkhi. Yo bhikkhave "ajja kuhiṃ anantajino" ti idhāgantvā pucchati taṃ mama santikaṃ peeethā ti. Upako pi "kuhiṃ anautajino vasati" ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sāvattthiṃ gantvā vihāraṃ pavieitvā vihāramajjhe thatvā "kuhiṃ anantajino" ti pucchi. Taṃ bhikkhū bhagavato eantikaṃ nayimān. So bhagavantam dievā "jānātha maṃ bhagavā" ti. "Āma jānāmi." "Kuhiṃ pana tvaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ vasi" ti. "Vaṅkahārajanapade bhante" ti. "Upaka idāni mahallako jāto pabbajitum sakkhissasi" ti. "Pabbajis-eāmi bhante" ti. Satthā aññataram bhikkhum ānāpesi: "Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ pabbājehi" ti. So taṃ pabbajesi. So pabbajito satthu eantike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahe tvā bhāvanam annynñjanto na cirass' eva anāgāmi-phale paṭiṭṭhāya kalam katvā avihe su nibbatto. Nibbattakhaṇe yeva arahattam apāpuni.¹ Avihe su nibbattamattā satta janā arahattam pattā. Tesam ayam aññataro. Vuttam h'etaṃ :

Aviham upapannā 'me vimuttā satta bhikkhavo
rāgadosaparikkhīnā tiṇṇā soke vippattitaṃ
Upako Salakaṇṭho² ca Pukkuso³ ti ca te tayo
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi⁴ ca Piṅgiyo
te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ dihhayogaṃ upaccagun ti.

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadaya Cāpā dāraṃ ayyakassa niyyādetvā pubbe Upakena gatamaggam gacchanti Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhunnam eantike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahatte paṭiṭṭhitā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pubbe Upakena attanā ca⁵ kathita gāthāyo ndānavasena ekajjham katvā :

¹ apāpuni, cd.² Salakaṇḍo, cd.³ Pukknsā, cd.⁴ Bahnmanti, cd.⁵ attanā va, cd.

Latṭhihattho pure āsi so dāni migaluddako
 āsāya¹ palipā ghorā nāsakkhi pāram etase.² 291
 Sumattam³ maṃ maññamānā Cāpā puttam atosayi⁴
 Cāpāya bandhanam chetvā pabbajissam puno-m-
 aham.⁵ 292.

Mā me kujjhi mahāvira mā me kujjhi mahāmuni
 ua hi kodhaparetassa⁶ suddhi atthi kuto tapo. 293.
 Pakkāmissaṇ⁷ ca Nālato ko' dha Nālāya vacchati
 handhanti itthirūpena samaṇe dhammajivino. 294.
 Ehi Kāla nivattassu hhuṇja kāme yathā pure
 aham ca te vasikatā ye ca me santi nātakā. 295.
 Etto c'eva⁸ catubbhāgam yathā bhāsasi tam ca me
 tayi rattassa posassa ulāram vata tam siyā. 296.
 Kāl' auginim⁹ va takkārim¹⁰ pupphitam girimuddhani
 phullam dālimalatṭhim¹¹ va autodipe va pāṭalim.¹² 297.
 Haricandanalittāṅgim¹³ kāsiknttamadhārinim¹⁴
 tam maṃ rūpavatim santim¹⁵ kaesa ohāya gacchasi. 298.
 Sākuntiko va sakunim¹⁶ yathā bandhitum icchati¹⁷
 āharimena rūpena na maṃ tvam bādhayissasi. 299.
 Imañ¹⁸ ca me puttaphalam Kāla uppāditam tayā
 tam maṃ puttavatim santim¹⁹ kassa ohāya gacchasi. 300.
 Jahanti putte sappañña tato ñāti tato dhauam
 pahhajanti mahāvira nāgo chetvā va bandhanam. 301.
 Idāni te imam puttam dandena churikāya vā
 bhūmiyam vā nisumbheyyam²⁰ puttasokā na gacchasi.²¹ 302.
 Sace puttam sigālānam kukkurānam padāhisi²²
 ua maṃ puttakate jammi²³ punar āvattayissasi. 303.

¹ āsāyā, cd. ² assitum, m.; etasse, cd. ³ sumutta, cd.

⁴ atosayam, cd. ⁵ puno-p-aham, m. ⁶ kodhāp°, cd.

⁷ pakkam°, cd. ⁸ etto Cāpe, m. ⁹ kalamkāna, cd.

¹⁰ takkāri, cd. ¹¹ dālimalatṭhi, m.; dālījalatṭhi, cd.

¹² pāṭali, cd. ¹³ otaugī, cd. ¹⁴ odharinī, cd.

¹⁵ rūpavatī sautī, cd. ¹⁶ sakunī, cd. ¹⁷ icchasi, cd.

¹⁸ amañ, cd. ¹⁹ tvam maṃ puttavatī santī, cd.

²⁰ nisumbhissa, m.; nisumbhiyam, cd. ²¹ gacchati, cd.

²² sadā hi pi, cd. ²³ puttamkate jappi, cd.

Hauda kho dāni bhaddan te kuhim Kāla gamissasi¹
 katamam gāmaṃ² nigamaṃ nagaraṃ rājadhāniyo.³ 304.
 Ahumba pubbo gaṇino asamaṇā samaṇamānino
 gāmena gāmaṃ vicarimha nagare rājadhāniyo.⁴ 305.
 Eso hi bhagavā buddho naḍim⁵ Nerañjaram pati
 sabbadukkhapahanāya dhammam desesi paṇinam.
 tassāham santike gaccham so me satthā bhavissati. 306.
 Vandanan dāni vajjāsi lokanātham anuttaram
 padakkhinaṃ ca katvāna ādiseyyāsi dakkhiṇam. 307.
 Etaṃ kho labbham⁶ amhehi yathā bhāsasi tam ca me⁷
 vandanan dāni te vajjam⁸ lokanātham anuttaram
 padakkhiṇam ca katvāna ādisissāmi dakkhiṇam. 308.
 Tato ca Kālo pakkāmi naḍim⁹ Nerañjaram pati
 so addasāsi sambuddham desentam amatam padaṃ. 309.
 Dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 Ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. 310.
 Tassa pādāni vanditvā katvāna naṃ padakkhiṇam¹⁰
 Cāpāya ādisitvāna¹¹ pabbaji anagāriyam.
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanam ti. 311.

Imū gāthā abhāsi. Tattha laṭṭhih attho ti daṇḍa-
 hattho. Pure ti pubbe paribbājakakāle. Caṇḍagonakuk-
 kurādīnam parihāraṇattham daṇḍam hatthena gahetvā
 vicaraṇako ahosi. So dāni migaluddako ti so eko
 idāni migaluddehi saddhim samhogasamvāsehi migaluddo
 māgaviko jāto. Āsāyā ti taṇhāya. Āsiyā ti pi pātho.
 Ajjhāsayaheṭu ti attho. Palipā ti kāmapaṇkato diṭṭhi-
 paṇkato ca. Ghorā ti aviditavipulattā ca hatthā dāruṇato
 ghorā. Na sakkhi pūram etase¹² ti tass' eva
 palipassa pārabbhūtam¹³ nibbānam etum¹⁴ gantum na

¹ kuhi Kālāgam°, cd.² gāma, cd.³ rājathāniyo, cd.⁴ rājathāniyo, cd.⁵ naḍi, cd.⁶ laddham, cd.⁷ yathā bhāsi tuvaṃ ca me, m.⁸ te gaccham, cd.⁹ naḍi, cd.¹⁰ katvānam abhiddakkhiṇam, cd.¹¹ āvikatvāna, cd.¹² etasse, cd¹³ pārāgūtam, cd.¹⁴ etam, cd.

eak k k h i n a a b h i s a m b h u n i t i . A t t ā n a m e v a s a n d h ā y a
U p a k o v a d a t i .

S u m a t t a m m a m m a ñ ñ a m ā n ā t i a t t a n i s u t t h u
m a t t a m ¹ m a d a p p a t t a m k ā m a g e d h a v a s e n a l a g g a m p a m a t -
t a m v ā k a t v ā m a m s a l l a k k h a n t i . C ā p ā p u t t a m
a t o e a y i ² t i m i g a l u d d a s s a d h i t ā C ā p ā ā j i v a k a s s a p u t t ā
t i ā d i n ā m a m g h a t t e n t i p u t t a m t o s e s i k e l ā p a s s a s i . P u t t a m
m a m m a ñ ñ a m ā n ā t i c a p a t h a n t i . S u b h a t i t i m a m
m a ñ ñ a m ā n ā ³ t i a t t h o . C ā p ā y a b a n d h a n a m c h e t v ā
t i C ā p ā y a t a y i u p p a n n a m k i l e s a b a n d h a n a m c h i n d e t v ā .
P a b b a j i e s a m ⁴ p u n o - m . a h a n t i p u n a d n t i y a v ā r a m
p i a h a m p a h h a j i s s ā m i . I d ā n i t a s s ā m a y h a m a t t h o n ' a t t h i
t i v a d a t i .

T a m s u t v ā C ā p ā y a k h a m ā p e n t i m ā m e k u j j h i t i
g ā t h a m ā h a . T a t t h a m ā m e k u j j h i t i k e l i k ā r a u a m a t -
t e n a m ā m a y h a m k u j j h i . M a h ā v i r a m a h ā m u n i
t i U p a k a m ā l a p a t i . T a m h i e ā “ p u b h e p i p a b b a j i t o i d ā n i
p a b b a j i t n k ā m o ” t i k a t v ā k h a n t i m ⁵ c a p a c c ā s i m s a n t i ⁶
m a h ā m u n i t i ā h a . T e n e v ā h a : n a h i k o d h a -
p a r e t a s s a s u d d h i a t t h i k u t o t a p o t i . T v a m
e t t a k a m p i a s a h a n t o k a t h a m c i t t a m d a m e s s a s i ⁷ k a t h a m
v ā t a p a m c a r i s s a s i t i a d h i p p ā y o .

A t h a N ā l a m g a n t v ā j i v i t u k ā m ā p i t i C ā p ā y a v n t t o ā h a :
p a k k a m i e s a m c a N ā l ā t o k o ' d h a N ā l ā y a
v a c c h a t i t i . K o i d h a N ā l ā y a v a s i s s a t i , N ā l ā t o ' v a a h a m
p a k k a m i s s ā m ' e v a . S o h i t a s s a j ā t a g ā m o . T a t o n i k k h a -
m i t v ā p a h h a j i t a t t ā e v a m ā h a . N ā l ā t i U p a k a s s a j ā t a -
g ā m o . S o c a M a g a d h a r a t t h o B o d h i m a n d a s s a ā s a n n a p a d e s e .
T a m s a n d h ā y a v u t t a m : b a n d h a n t i i t t h i r ū p e n a
s a m a ñ e d h a m m a j i v i n o t i . C ā p e t v a m d h a m m e n a
j i v a n t e d h a m m i k e p a h h a j i t e a t t a n o i t t h i r ū p e n a k u t t ā k a p -
p e h i b a n d h a n t i t i t t h a s i . Y e n ā h a m i d ā n i y ā d i s o j ā t o t a s m ā
t a m p a r i c c a j ā m i t i a d h i p p ā y o .

¹ matta, ed.

² puttam matopassī, ed.

³ maññamāno, ed.

⁴ pabbajissam yaṃ, ed.

⁵ khantī, ed. ⁶ paccāsinisanantī, ed. ⁷ damessati, ed.

Evam vutte Cāpā tam nivattetnkāmā: ehi Kālā¹ ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: kālavanṇatāya² Kālā Upaka. Ehi nivattassu mā pakkami. Pubbe viya kāme paribhuñja. Aham ca ye ca me santi ūātakā te sabbe tnybam imāya pakkamitukāmatāya vasikatā vasavattito katā ti.

Tam sutvā Upako etto e' evā ti gātham āha. Tattha Cāpe ti Cāpe. Cāpasadisa-aṅgalatṭhitāya sā Cāpā ti nāmaṃ labhi. Tasmā Cāpā ti vuccati. Tvaṃ Cāpe ya thā bhāsa si idāni yādisaṃ³ kathesi ito catu bhāgaṃ ce piyasamndāhāraṃ kareyyāsi. Tayi rattasaṃ rāgā-bhibhūtassa purisassa ulāraṃ vata tam siyā. Aham pan' etarahi tayi kāmesu ca viratto tasmā Cāpāya vacanena titthāmi ti adhippāyo.

Puna Cāpā attani tassa āsattim⁴ uppādetukāmā Kālā' aṅginim⁵ ti āha. Tattha Kālā ti tassa ālapanam. Aṅginin⁶ ti aṅgalatṭhisampaunam. Va iti⁷ upamāya nipāto. Takkārim⁸ pupphitam girimuddhanī ti pabbatamuddhani tṭhitam supupphitadālikalatṭhim⁹ viya. Ukkāgārin ti keci paṭhanti. Aṅgalatṭhim¹⁰ viyā ti attho. Girimuddhanī ti ca idam kenaci anupahatasobhatā-dassanattham vuttam. Keci kāliginin ti paṭham vatvā tassa kumbhaṇḍalatāsadisān ti attham vadanti. Phulla-dālimalatṭhim vā ti¹¹ pupphitam hijapūralatam viya. Antodipe va pāṭalin ti dīpagabbhantare pupphita-pāṭalirukkham viya. Dīpagahanañ c'ettha sokapāṭihāriya-dassanattham eva.

Haricandanalitta ūgiu¹² tilohitacandanena anulittasabhaṅgim.¹³ Kāsikuttamadhārinin¹⁴ ti uttamakāsikavatthadharāṃ. Tam man ti tādisaṃ mam. Rūpavatim santin¹⁵ ti rūpasampannasamānaṃ.

¹ Kālā, cd.² kālavanṇo, cd.³ sādisaṃ, cd.⁴ āsatti, cd.⁵ Kāl' aṅgitam, cd.⁶ aṅginī, cd.⁷ ca iti, cd.⁸ takkāri, cd.⁹ latṭhi, cd.¹⁰ Aṅgatthilatṭhi, cd.¹¹ latṭhitan ti, cd.¹² otaṅgi, cd.¹³ ohaṅgi, cd.¹⁴ odhārinan, cd.¹⁵ rūpavatī santī, cd.

Kaēēa ohāya gacchaei ti kassa nāma euttassa kaesa vā hetuno kena kāraṇena pahāya ohāya [pariccajitvā gacchasi.

Ito param pi tesam vacanapaṭivacanagāthā 'va ṭhapetvā pariyoṣāne tisso gāthā. Tattha sākuntiko ti sakunuluddo viya. Āharimena rūpenā ti kesamaṇḍanādinā sarirajagganena c'eva vatthābharanādinā ca abhisamkhārikena rūpena vaṇṇena kittimena cātnriyena cā ti attho. Na mam tvam bhādhayiseasi ti pubbe viya idāni mam tvam na bādhitum sakkbissasi.

Puttaphalaṇ ti puttasaṃkhātaphalaṇ puttappasavo.

Sappaññā ti paññavanto. Samsārena ādinavavihāvaniyā paññāya samannāgatā ti adhippāyo. Te hi appam va mahantam pi ṇātiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandham vā pahāya pabbajanti. Teuāha : pabbajanti mahāvira¹ nāgo chetvā va handhanaṇ ti. Ayaṇ handhanaṇ viya hatthināgo gihibandhanaṇ² chindetvā mahāviriya ca pabbajanti. Na hīnaviriya ti attho.

Daṇḍenā ti yena kenaci daṇḍena. Churikāyā ti na khurena.³ Bhūmiyaṇ va nisumbheyyan⁴ ti paṭhaviyaṇ pātetvā⁵ bādhana⁶ vijjbanādinā⁶ vibādhissāmi. Puttasokā na gacchaei ti puttaso kanimittam na gacchissasi.

Paḍāhisī⁷ ti dassasi. Puttakate ti puttakārakā. Jammi ti tassā⁸ ālapanam. Lāmake ti attho.

Idāni tassa gamanaṇ anujānitvā gamanaṭṭhānam jānitum handakho ti gātham āba. Itaro pubbe aham aniyānikam sāsanaṇ paggayha atthāsi, idāni pana niyyānika-anantajinassa sāsane ṭhātukāmo. Tasmā "tassa santikaṇ gamissāmi" ti dassento ahm bhā⁹ ti ādim āha. Tattha gaṇino ti gaṇadbarā. Asamaṇā ti na samitapāpā. Samapaṇānino ti eamitapāpā ti evaṇsaññino. Vicarimbhā ti pūraṇādisu attānaṇ pakkipitvā vadati.

¹ mahāvira, cd. ² handhana, cd. ³ kharena, cd.

⁴ nisumbhiyan, cd. ⁵ pāthetvā, cd. ⁶ bodhana^o, cd.

⁷ sadāhisī, cd. ⁸ tassa, cd. ⁹ amlā, cd.

Nerañjaram¹ patī ti Nerañjarāya nadiyā samīpe. Tassā tire buddho abhisambodhim patto ti abhisambodhim² dassento sabbakālam bhagavā tattha vasī ti adhippāyena vadati.

Vandanam dāni me vajjāsī ti mama vandanam vadeyyāsī³ mama vacanena lokanātham anuttaram vadeyyāsī ti attho. Padakkhiṇam ca katvāna ādiseyyāsī⁴ dakkhīṇam ti buddham bhagavantam tikkatvā padakkhiṇam katvā pi catūsu thānesu vanditvā tato puññato mayham pattidānam deuto padakkhiṇam ādiseyyāsī⁵ ti buddhagupānam sutapubbattābetusampannatāya ca evam vadati.

Etam kho labbham⁶ amhehi ti etam padakkhiṇakūraṇam puññam amhehi tava dhātum sakkā na nivattanaṃ pubbe viya kāmūpabhogo ca na sakkā ti adhippāyo. Tvam Cāpe ti tvam Cāpe. Vajjam vakkhāmi.⁷ So ti Kālo. Addasāsī ti addakkihi. Sattbudesanāya saccakathāya padhānattā sabbadhi muttāya⁸ abhāvato dukkhaṇ ti ādi vuttam. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Cāpāya theriyā gāthāvappanā samattā.

LXIX.

Petāni bhoti puttāni ti ādikā Sundariyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katūdhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivattūpanissayam kusalam npacinanti ito ekatimse kappe Vessabhussa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam satthāram piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā bhikkham datvā pañcapatitthitena vanditvā ca satthā tassā cittappasādam itvā anumodanam katvā pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu

¹ Nerañjara, cd.

³ vasseyyāsī, cd.

⁵ ādiyeyyāsī, cd.

⁷ gacchāmi vakkho, cd.

² abhisambodhi, cd.

⁴ ādiseyyāmi, cd.

⁶ laddham, cd.

⁸ sabbhinimuttāya, cd.

nibbattitvā tattha yāvatāyukam katvā dibbasampattiṃ ann-
 bhavitvā tato cutā. Aparāparam sugatibhavesu yeva
 saṃsaranāṃ paripakkāñāṇā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde
 Bārāṇasīyaṃ Sujātassa nāma brāhmaṇassa dhītā hutvā
 nibbatti. Tassā rūpasampattiyā Sundarī ti nāman ahoṣi.
 Vayappattakāle c'assā kaniṭṭhabhātā kalam akāsi. Atb'
 assā pitā puttāsokena abhibhūto tattha tattha vicaranto¹
 Vāsiṭṭhitheriyā samāgantvā taṃ sokavinodanakāraṇaṃ
 pucchanto peṭāni² bho ti puttāni ādinā dve gāthā
 abhāsi. Therī taṃ³ sokābhibhūtaṃ űatvā sokavinodetukamā
 bahūni me puttasaṭāni ti ādinā dve gāthā vatvā
 attano asokikabhāvaṃ kathesi. Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo
 "katham tvam ayye evaṃ asokā jātā" ti āha. Tassa therī
 ratauattayaggaṇaṃ kathesi. Brāhmaṇo "kubhiṃ satthā"
 ti pucchitvā "idāni Mithilāyaṃ viharatī" ti sutvā⁴ tūvad
 eva rathaṃ yojetvā rathena Mithilaṃ gautvā satthāraṃ
 upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā sammodaniyaṃ katham katvā
 ekamantaṃ nisidi. Tassa satthā dhammaṃ desesi. So
 dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ
 paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭeuto vāyamauto tatiyadivase arahattaṃ⁵
 pāpuni. Atha sārathi rathaṃ⁶ ādāya Bārāṇasiṃ gantvā
 brāhmaṇiyā taṃ pavattim ārocesi. Sundarī attano pitu
 pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā "amma ahaṃ pi pabbajissāmi"
 ti mātaraṃ āpucchi. Mātā "yaṃ imasmiṃ gehe bhogajā-
 taṃ sabbaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ santakaṃ. Tvam imassa kulassa
 dāyādikā. Paṭipajja imaṃ sabbabhogaṃ paribbuñja mā
 pabbaji"⁷ ti āha. Sā "na mayhaṃ bhogehi attho. Pab-
 bajissāmi' evāhaṃ amma" ti mātaraṃ anujāuāpetvā maha-
 tim sampattiṃ⁸ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya chaḍḍetvā pabbaji.⁹
 Pabbajitvā ca sikkhamānā yeva hutvā ghaṭenti¹⁰ vāyamanti
 hetusaṃpannatāya űāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā saba paṭi-
 sambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

¹ vicarante, cd. ² peṭā nn, cd. ³ therī tassa, cd.

⁴ ti taṃ sutvā, cd. ⁵ arahatta, cd. ⁶ ratha, cd.

⁷ pabbajji, cd. ⁸ mahati sampatti, cd.

⁹ pabbajji, cd. ¹⁰ ghaṭṭenti, cd.

Piṇḍapātaṃ carantassa Vessahussa mahesino
 kaṭacehubhikkhaṃ paggayha buddhasettbassa dās'abaṃ. 1.
 Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Vessabhū lokanāyako
 vitthiyā¹ saṃṭhito satthā akā me anumodanaṃ. 2.
 Kaṭacebubhikkhaṃ datvāna Tāvatisaṃ gamissasi
 chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi. 3.
 Paññāsaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi
 manasā patthitaṃ sabbaṃ paṭilacebasi sabbadā. 4.
 Sampattiṃ² anubhotvāna pabbajissasi 'kiñcana³
 sabbāsava pariññāya nibbāyissasi 'nāsavā.⁴ 5.
 Idam vatvāna samhuddho Vessabhū lokanāyako
 nabhaṃ⁵ abbhuggami dhiro haṃsarājā⁶ va ambare. 6.
 Sudionaṃ me dānavaraṃ suyittthā yāgasampadā⁷
 kaṭacehubhikkhaṃ datvāna pattābaṃ acalaṃ padaṃ. 7.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadiṃ tadā
 doggaṭiṃ nābhijānāmi bhikkhādānass'idam phalaṃ. 8.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 9.

Arahattaṃ paoa patvā phalasukheṇa nibbānasukhena
 viharanti aparabhāge sattbu purato sihanādaṃ nadissāmi
 ti upajjhāyaṃ āpucchitvā Bārāṇasīto nikkhamitvā samba-
 hulaḥhi bhikkhuniḥi saddhiṃ anukkamena Sāvattiṃ gantvā
 sattbo sautikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā satthāraṃ vanditvā ekam-
 antaṃ thitā. Sattbūrā katapaṭisanthārā sattbu orasadhī-
 tuhāvadivibhāvanena aññāṃ vyākāsi. Atb' assā mātaṃ
 ādiṃ katvā sahho nātigaṇo pariṇāno ca pabbaji. Sū aparā-
 bhāge attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pitarā vuttagāthaṃ
 ādiṃ katvā udānavasena :

Petāni bhoti puttāni⁸ khādamānā tuvaṃ pure
 tovaṃ divā ca ratto ca atīva paritappasi. 312.
 Sājja sahbūoi kbādītva satta puttāni brāhmaṇi⁹

¹ vitthiyaṃ, P.

² sampatti, P.

³ pabbajissa saṃ kiñcana, P. ⁴ nibbāyissaṃ anāsavā, P.

⁵ nasam, P. ⁶ haṃsarājī, P. ⁷ yāvasampadā, P.

⁸ puttānaṃ, ed.

⁹ brahmaṇi, ed.

Vāseṭṭhi ¹ kena vaṇṇena na bhāham ² paritappasi. 313.
 Bahūni puttasaṭṭāni ṇātisaṃghasaṭṭāni ca
 khūditāni atitaṃse mama tuyham ca brāhmaṇa.³ 314.
 Sāham nissaraṇaṃ ṇatvā jātiyā maraṇassa ca
 na socāmi na rodāmi na cāhaṃ paritappayim.⁴ 315.
 Abbhutaṃ vata Vāseṭṭhi ⁵ vācaṃ bhāsasi odisaṃ
 kassa ⁶ tvaṃ dhammaṃ aññāya guraṃ bhāsasi edisaṃ. 316.
 Esa brāhmaṇa sambuddho nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati
 sabhadukkhappahānāya dhammaṃ desosi pāṇinaṃ.⁷ 317.
 Tassāhaṃ brāhmaṇa⁸ arahato dhammaṃ sutvā nirūpa-
 dhiṃ⁹
 tattha viññātasaddhammā puttasaṅgaṃ vyapānudi.¹⁰ 318.
 So aham pi gamissāmi nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati
 app eva maṃ so bhagavā sabhadukkhā pamocaye. 319.
 Addasa ¹¹ brāhmaṇo buddhaṃ vippamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ
 tassa dhammaṃ adesesi muṇi dukkhassa pāragū. 320.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṃ c' atthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamaṃgāmi-
 naṃ. 321.
 Tattha viññātasaddhammo pabbajjaṃ samarocayi
 Sujāto tihi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi.¹² 322.
 Ehi sārathi gacchāhi rathaṃ nīyādayāhi¹³ imāṃ
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vajja ¹⁴ pabbajito ¹⁵ dāni brāhmaṇo.
 Sujāto tihi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi.¹⁶ 323.
 Tato ca rathaṃ ādāya sahaṃsaṃ cāpi sārathi
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ¹⁷ voca pabbajito ¹⁸ dāni brāhmaṇo.
 Sujāto tihi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi.¹⁹ 324.
 Etaṃ c' aham ²⁰ assarathaṃ sahaṃsaṃ cāpi sārathi.
 tevijaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ṇatvā puṇṇapattaṃ dadāmi te. 325.

¹ Vāsiṭṭhi, ed. ² hālam, ed. ³ brahmaṇa, ed.

⁴ paritappati, ed. ⁵ Vāsiṭṭhi, ed. ⁶ tassa, ed.

⁷ pāṇinaṃ, ed. ⁸ hassa brahme, m.

⁹ nirūpadhi, ed. ¹⁰ apānndi, ed. ¹¹ addasaṃ, ed.

¹² apassayi, m., ed. ¹³ niyyāthayāhi, ed.

¹⁴ brāhmaṇi vijjā, ed. ¹⁵ pabbajji, m.

¹⁶ apassayi, m., ed. ¹⁷ brāhmaṇi, ed.

¹⁸ pabbajji, m. ¹⁹ apassayi, m., ed. ²⁰ etaṃ ca te, ed.

Tumh' ova ¹ hotn assaratho sabassam cāpi brāhmaṇi
aham pi pabbajissāmi varapaññassa sautike. 326.

Hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ² ca phitaṃ c' imam
gehavigataṃ ³ pahāya
pitā pabbajito tuyhaṃ hhuñja bhogāni Sundari tuvaṃ
dāyādikā kule. 327.

Hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ⁴ ca rammaṃ c'imam geba-
vigataṃ ⁵ pahāya

pitā pabbajito mayhaṃ puttasokeṇa aṭṭito
aham pi pabbajissāmi bhātu sokona aṭṭitā. 328.

So te ijjhātu saṃkappo yaṃ tvaṃ patthesi Sundari
uttitṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ⁶ ca paṃsukūlaṃ ca cīvaraṃ
etāni abhisambhontī paraloko anāsavā. 329.

Sikkhamāuāya me ayye diḥ bacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ
pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure. 330.

Tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṃghassa ⁷ sobhāṇe
tisso vijjā auuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 331.

Anujāuāhi me ayye. Ieche Sāvattbiṃ ⁸ gantave ⁹
sīhanādaṃ nadissāmi buddhasettḥassa sautike. 332.

Passa Sundari satthāraṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ harittacaṃ
adautānaṃ dametāraṃ ¹⁰ sambuddhaṃ akutohayaṃ. 333.

Passa Sundariṃ āyantiṃ ¹¹ vippamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ
vītarāgaṃ viśaṃyuttaṃ katakiccaṃ anāsavaṃ. 334.

Bārāpasīto nikkhamma tava sautikaṃ āgatā
sāvikā te mahāvira pāde vaudati Sundarī. 335.

Tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthā, tuyhaṃ dhit'ambi ¹² hrāhmaṇa
orasā mukhato jātā katakiccā anāsavā. 336.

Tassā te svāgataṃ bhadde tato ¹³ te adurāgataṃ
evaṃ hi dantā āyanti ¹⁴ satthu pādāni vandikā
vītarāgā viśaṃyuttā katakiccā anāsavā ti. 337.

Imā gāthā paecudabbāsi. Tattha petānī ti orāni.

¹ tuyhaṃ va, cd. ² mauik°, cd. ³ gahavig°, cd.

⁴ mauik°, cd. ⁵ gahavig°, cd. ⁶ uecho, cd.

⁷ theresamgh°, cd. ⁸ Sāvattthi, cd. ⁹ gantuve, cd.

¹⁰ dametānaṃ, cd. ¹¹ Sundarī āyanti, cd.

¹² tuvaṃ dhitā, cd. ¹³ ato, m. ¹⁴ dantam āyanti, cd.

Bhotīti tam ālapati. Puttānī ti līṅgavipallāsena
vuttam. Pete putte ti attho. Eko eva ca tassā¹ putto
mato. Brāhmaṇo pana nacirakālaṃ ayaṃ sokena aṭṭa
hutvā vicari bahū maññe imissā puttā matā ti evaṃsaññi
hutvā bahuvacanenaḥa. Tathā ca² sājja³ sabbāni
khāditvā eatta puttānī ti khādamānā ti lokavo-
hāravasena khumsanavacanam etam. Loke hi yassā itthiya
jātajātā puttā maranti tam garabanti “puttakhādani” ti ādi
vadanti. Atīvā ti ati viya bhūtam. Paritappasī ti
eamtappasi pure ti yojanā. Ayaṃ h’ettha saṃkhepattho.
Bhoti Vāseṭṭhi+ pubbe tvaṃ mataputtā hutvā socanti
paridevanti ativiya sokāya samappitā gūmauigamarāja-
dhāniyo⁵ āhindasi.

Sajjā ti sā ajja. Sā tvam etarahī ti attho. Ajjā ti vā pāṭho. Kena vaṇṇena ti kena kāraṇena khāditāni ti therī brāhmaṇena vnttapariyāyen' eva vadati. Sajjā ti khāditāni ti vā vyagghadipibilārādijātiyo sandhāy' evam āha. Atītaṃ se ti atīte koṭṭhāse. Atikkantabbhavesū ti attho. Mama tnyham cā ti mayā cā tayā ca. Nissaraṇaṃ ñatvā jātiyā maraṇa eea cā ti jātijarā-maraṇānaṃ nissaraṇabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ maggañāṇena paṭivijjhivā. Na cāpi paritappayin⁶ ti na cāpi upāyās'āsi.⁷ Aham upāyāsaṃ na āpajji ti attho.

Abbhutam vatā ti acchariyam vata. Tam hi abhūtan ti vuccati. Ediean ti ovarūpaṃ.⁸ Na socāmi na rodāmi na cūpi paritappayin⁹ ti evaṃ socanādinam abhāvādīpativācam. Kassa tvam dhammam aññāyā ti kevalam yathā ediso dhammo laddhuṃ na sakkā tasmā kassa nāma satthuno dhammam aññāya giram vācam bhāesi edisan ti satthāram sā nam ca pucchati.

Nirūpa dhi n ti nidduk kham. Viññā ta sa d dham -

¹ catasso, cd.

² tathā vā, cd.

³ saija, cd.

⁴ Vāsittḥi, cd.

5 rajathāniyo, cd.

⁶ parikṣapatī, ed.

7 upāyāsi, cd.

⁸ ovarūpi, cd.

⁹ paritappatī, cd.

mā ti patividdhaariyasaddhammā vyapānudin¹ ti nihari pajahi. Vippamuttan² ti sabbaso vimnttam sabbakilesehi sabbabhāvehi ca visamynttam. Hessati eo eammāsambuddho assa hrāhmaṇassa satthū ti tassa catuṣaccadhammadesanūya.

Ratham niyyādayāh' iman³ ti imam ratham brāhmaṇiā niyyādehi.⁴

Sahasam cāpī ti maggaparibbayattiam nītam kabūpanaeabassam cāpī ādāya niyyādesin ti yojanā. Aesara - than ti assayuttaratham. Puṇṇapattan ti tutthidānam.

Evam brāhmaṇiā tutthidāne diyyamāne tam sampaticchanti⁵ sārathi tuyb'eva hotū ti gātham vatvā satthu santikam eva gantvā pabbajite⁶ pana sārathimhi brāhmaṇi attano dhītaram Sundarim āmantetvā gbarāvāse niyojenti hatthigavasean ti gātham āha. Tattha hatthi ti hatthino. Gavassan ti gāvo ca assā ca. Maṇikūṇḍalāṇi cā ti maṇi ca kūṇḍalāṇi ca. Phītam⁷ c'imam gehavigatam⁸ pahāyā ti imam hatthiā - dippabhedam yathāvuttam avuttam ca kbettavatthahiraññasuvannādibhedam phītam.⁹ Bahn tam ca gehavigataṃ gehūpakaraṇam aññam ca dāsīdāsādikam sabbam pahāya tava pitā pabbajito. Bhnūja bhogāni Sundarī ti Sundarī tvam ime bhoge bhuñjassn. Tvaṃ dāyā - dikā kṇle ti tvam hi imasmim kṇle dāyajjarahā ti. Tam sntvā Sundarī attano nekkhammajjhāsayaṃ pakā - senti hatthigavassan ti ādim āha. Atha nam mātā nekkhammass' eva niyojenti so te ijjhātū ti ādinā diyaddhagātham āha. Tattha yaṃ tvam pattheccei Sundarī ti Sundarī tvam idāni yaṃ patthayasi ākaṃkhasi. So tava pabbajjāya saṃkappo pabbajjāya chando ijjhātū anantarāyena sijjhatu. Uttittḥapiṇḍo ti

¹ vyāpān°, cd.

² vippavntthan, cd.

³ niyyātassābhiyan, cd.

⁴ niyyātehi, cd.

⁵ icchanto, cd.

⁶ pabbajitena, cd.

⁷ pītam, cd.

⁸ gahavigatam, cd.

⁹ thitam, cd.

ghare ghars upatitthitvā laddhabbabbhikkhāpiṇḍo. Uñcho¹ ti tadattham gharapaṭipāṭiyā āhiṇḍanam² utthānañ ca. Etāu³ ti uttittḥapiṇḍādāni. Abhisambhonti⁴ ti anibbinṇarūpajaṃgbābalaṃ³ nissāya abhisambharanti sādheṇṭi ti attbo.

Atha Sundarī sādhu amma⁵ ti mātuyā paṭisupitvā nikkhamitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā sikkhamānā yeva samānā tisso vijjā sacchikatvā satthu santikaṃ gamissāmi ti upajjhāyaṃ ārocetvā bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ Sāvattḥim agamāsi. Teva vuttam sikkhamānāya me ayye ti ādi. Tattha sikkhamānāya me ti sikkhamānāya samānāya mayā. Ayya ti attano upajjhāyaṃ ālapati.

Tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṃghassa sobhaṇe ti bhikkhunisamghe vuddharatanabhāvena thiraguṇayogena ca saṃgbatheriyo imehi silādihi samuṇṇāgatattā sobhaṇe kalyāṇamitte ayye taṃ nissāya mayā tisso vijjā aupattā katam bddhassa sāsanam ti yojanā.

Icche ti icchāmi. Sāvattḥim gantve⁴ ti Sāvattḥim gantum. Sihauādam nadissāmi ti aññaṃ vyākaraṇam sandhāyāha.

Atha Sundarī anukkamena Sāvattḥim gantvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā satthāraṃ dbammāsane nisinnam disvā ulārapītisomanassam paṭisaṃvediyamānā attānam eva ālapanti āha passa Sundarī ti. Hemavaṇṇan ti suvaṇṇavaṇṇam. Harittacaṃ ti kañcānasannibhattacāṃ. Ettha ca bhagavā pītavaṇṇena suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ti vuccati. Atba kho sammad eva ghaṃsitvā jātihiṃgulakena anulimpitvā suparimajjitakañcānādāsasannihho ti dassetum hemavaṇṇan ti vatvā harittacaṃ ti vuttam.

Passa Sundarim āyantins⁵ ti taṃ Sundarīnānikaṃ maṃ bhagavā gacchantam passa. Vipparamuttan ti ādinā aññaṃ vyākaronṭi pītivippakāravasena vadati. "Kuto pana āgatā kattha ca āgatā kīdisā cāyaṃ Sundarī" ti

¹ necho, cd. ² āhiṇḍanto, cd. ³ rūpājāṃghabho, cd.

⁴ Sāvattḥi gantuve, cd.

⁵ āyantī, cd.

āsaṃkantīnaṃ āsaṃkaṃ nivattetuṃ Bārāṇasīto ti
gātham vatvā tattha sāvīkā cā ti vuttam atthaṃ pūka-
tātaraṃ kātuṃ tuvaṃ buddho ti gātham āha. Tass'
attho : imasmiṃ sadevake loke tuvaṃ ev'eke sabhaññū
buddho ditṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi ya-
thārāhaṃ anusāsanto tuvaṃ me satthā ahaṃ ca
khiṇāsavabrāhmaṇī¹ bhagavā tuyhaṃ ure tassā maṃ
janitābhijātikāya orasā mukhato pavattadhammagho-
sena sāsanaṃ ca mukhabhūtena ariyamaggena jātattā
mukhato jātā nitṭhitapariññādikaraṇiyatāya kata-
kiccā sabbaso āsavānaṃ khepītattā anāsavā ti.

Atth'assā satthā āgamaṇaṃ abhinandanto tassā te
svāgatan ti gātham āha. Tass'attho : mayā adhigataṃ
dhammaṃ yāthāvato adhigacchi. Tassā te bhadde Sundari
idha mama santike āgataṃ. Tato eva taṃ adurāga-
taṃ na durāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā evaṃ hidantā
āyanti yathā tvaṃ Sundari evaṃ pi uttamaṇa ariyamag-
gasamathena dantā. Tato eva sabbadhi vitarāgā sab-
besaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ samucchinnaṃ viśaṃyuttā
katakiccā anāsavā satthu pādūnaṃ vanda-
nikā āgacchanti. Tasmā tassā te svāgataṃ² adu-
rāgatan ti yojanā.

Sundarītheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXX.

Daharā ahaṇ ti ādikā Subhāya kammāradhitāya
theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinaṇṭi
anukkamaṇaṃ saṃropitakusalamūlā upacitavimokkhasam-
bhārā sugatisu yeva saṃsaraṇṭi paripakkāññā hutvā
imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarassa suvaṇṇa-
kāraṇassa dhitā hutvā nibbatti. Rūpasampattisobhāya Subhā
ti tassā nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Anukkamaṇaṃ viññutaṃ pattā satthu

¹ 'brāhmaṇo, ed.

² kasmā tassa se svāgataṃ, ed.

Rājagabappavesane satthari samjātappasādā ekadivasam
bhagavantam upasamkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.
Satthā tassā indriyaparipākam disvā ajjhāsayanurūpam
catusaccagabbhadhammaṃ desesi. Sā tāvad eva sahas-
sanayapaṭimaṇḍite sotāpattiphale patitṭhāsi. Sā apara-
bhāgo gharāvāse dosam disvā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā
santike pabbajitvā bhikkhunīsile patitṭhitā upari maggat-
thāya bhāvanam anuyuñjati.¹ Tam ūtikā kālena kālam
upasamkamitvā kāmehi nimantetvā² pahūtadhanavi-
bhavam ca dassetvā palobhenti. Sā ekadivasam attano
santikam upagatāuam gharāvāsesu kāmesu ca ādinavam
pakāsentī daharā ahaṃ ti ādihi catuvīsatiyā gāthāhi
dhammaṃ kathetvā te uirāse³ katvā vissajjitvā vipas-
sanāya kammaṃ karonti indriyāni pariyodapenti bhā-
vanam ussukkāpetvā nacirass'eva saha paṭisamblhādāhi
arabhattam pāpuni. Arahattam pana patvā:

Daharā ahaṃ suddhavasanaṃ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṇi
tassā me appamattāya⁴ + saccābhisamayo ahu. 338.
Tato 'haṃ subhākāmesu hhusam aratim ajjhagam
sakkāyasmim bhayaṃ disvā nikkhammam eva pibaya. 339.
Hitvān' ahaṃ ūtiganam dāsakammakarāni ca
gāmakhattāni phītāni ramaṇiye pamodite
pahāy' ahaṃ pabbajitā⁵ sāpateyyam auappakam. 340.
evaṃ saddhāya nikkhamma saddhamme supavedite
na me tam⁶ assa patirūpam ākiñcaṇṇam hi patthaye
yā⁷ jātārūparajataṃ tṭhapetvā punar āgame.⁸ 341.
Rajataṃ jātārūpam vā na bodhāya na santiyā⁹
n' etaṃ samaṇasārūppam na etaṃ ariyam dhanam. 342.
Lobhauṃ madanaṃ c'etaṃ mohanaṃ rajavaddhanaṃ
sāsankam bahuñyāsaṃ n'atthi c'ettha dhuvaṃ tṭhiti. 343.
Ettha rattā pamattā ca samkiliṭṭhamaṇā narā
uññamaññena vyāruddhā puthu kuhbanti medhakam. 344.

¹ anuyuñjanti, cd.² nimantento, cd.³ nirāhāse, cd.⁴ anuppamattāya, cd.⁵ pabbajitvā, cd.⁶ n'etaṃ, m.⁷ yo, cd. m.⁸ āgahe, m.⁹ santiya, cd. m.

Vadho bandho parikleso jāni sokapariddavo
 kāmesu adhipannānaṃ dissate vyasanam bahum. 345.
 Tam mañ ñāti amittā ca kiṃ maṃ kamesu yuñjatha
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kāmesu bhayadassinim.¹ 346.
 Na hiraññasuvaṇṇena parikkhiyanti āsavā
 amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā² sallabandhanā. 347.
 Tam mañ ñāti amittā ca kiṃ maṃ kamesu yuñjatha
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muṇḍaṃ³ saṃghātipārutaṃ. 348.
 Uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo nūcho⁴ ca paṃsukulam ca cīvaram
 etaṃ kho mama sārappam anagārūpanissayo. 349.
 Vantā mahesinā kāmā ye dibhā ye ca mānussā
 khemaṭṭhāne vimuttā te pattā te acalam sukham. 350.
 Māham kāmehi saṃgacchi yesa tāmam na vijjati
 amittā vadhakā kāmā aggikkhandhasamā dukhā.⁵ 351.
 Paripantho eso sabhayo⁶ savighāto sakaṇṭako
 gedho suvisamo c'eso mahanto mohanāmukho.⁷ 352.
 Upasaggo bhīmarūpo⁸ kāmā sappasirūpamā
 ye hālā abhinandanti andhabhūtā puthujjanā. 353.
 Kūmapaṇkena sattā⁹ hi bahū loke aviddasū¹⁰
 pariyantaṃ nābhijānanti jātiyā maraṇassa ca. 354.
 Duggatigamanam maggam manussā kāmabhetkam
 bahum ve paṭipājjanti attano roga-m-āvaḥam. 355.
 Evaṃ amittajanana tāpanā saṃkilesikā
 lokāmisā bandhanīyā kāmā maraṇabandhanā. 356.
 Ummādanā nllapanā kāmā cittapamādhino¹¹
 sattānam saṃkilesāya khipam Mārena oḍḍitaṃ.¹² 357.
 Anantādinavā¹³ kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā
 appasādā¹⁴ raṇakarā snkkapakkhavisosanā. 358.
 Sāham etādisam katvā vyasanam kāmabhetkam
 na taṃ paccāgamissāmi nibhānābhiraṭā sadā. 359.

¹ oassinam, cd. ² pamattā, cd. ³ muṇḍa, cd.

⁴ necho, cd. ⁵ dukkhā, cd. ⁶ paribandho esa bhayo, cd.

⁷ gehe suvisamam c'etaṃ mahantamohanam sukham, cd.

⁸ bhimmaro, cd. ⁹ kāmasaṃsaggasattā, cd.

¹⁰ bahūsa loke avindisa, cd.

¹¹ opamādhino, m. ; cittasamādhino, cd. ¹² uddisam, cd.

¹³ na anantā pi navā, cd. ¹⁴ appasādhā, cd.

Raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ sītibhāvābhikaṅkhiṇī¹ ·
 appamattā vihissāmi tesāṃ saṃyojanakkhaye.² 360.
 Asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyatthāṅgikaṃ ujum³
 tam⁴ maggaṃ anugacchāmi yena tiṇṇā⁵ mabesino. 361.
 Imāṃ passatha dhaminattthaṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhitarāṃ
 anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhāmūlamhi jhāyati. 362.
 Ajj' atthamī pahhajitā saddhā saddhammasohhaṇā
 vinit' Uppalavaṇṇāya tevijjā maccubhāyini.⁶ 363.
 Sāyaṃ bhujissā ananā bhikkhūni bhāvitiudriyā
 sahlayogavisamṃyuttā katakiccā anāsavā. 364.
 Tam Sakko devasaṃghena upasaṃkamma iddhiyā
 namassati bhūtapati Subhaṃ kammāradhitarāṃ ti. 365.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha daharā ahaṃ suddha-
 vasaṇāyaṃ pure dhammaṃ asannin ti yasmā
 ahaṃ pubbo daharā taruṇī evaṃ suddhavasauā siddhavat-
 thanivattā alamkatapaṭiyattā satthū santike dhammaṃ
 assosi. Tassā me appamattāya⁷ saccābhisa-
 mayo ahū ti yasmā ca tasmā me mayhaṃ yathāsntaṃ
 dhammaṃ paccavekkhitvā appamattāya upatthitasatiyā
 silaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā bhāvanam anuyūṇjanti yāva catunnaṃ
 ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayo idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti ādinā paṭi-
 vedho aho si.

Tato 'haṃ sabbakāmesu bhusaṃ aratim
 ajjhagan ti tato tena kāraṇena satthū santike dham-
 massa sutattā saccānaṃ ca abhisamitattā mānusesu dibhesu
 cā ti sahhesu kāmesu bhusaṃ ati viya aratim nkaṇ-
 ṭhin⁸ adhigacchi. Sakkāyasmim upādānakkhandha-
 pañcake. Bhayaṃ sappatibhayabhāvaṃ. Nāpacak-
 khunā disvā nekkhammass' ova pahhajjānibhānass'
 eva. Pihaye pibayāmi patthayāmi.

Dāsakammakarāni cā ti dāse ca kammakare ca.

¹ oāhhisaṃkhiṇī, cd.

² viharissāmi ratā saṃyojanakkhaye, cd.

³ ūju, cd.

⁴ kaṃ, cd.

⁵ tikkā, cd.

⁶ paccebhāyini, cd.

⁷ adhimattāya, cd.

⁸ arati ukkaṇṭhi, cd.

Liṅgavipallāsena h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Gāma khottānī ti gāme ca pubbaṇṇāparaṇṇavirūhanakhattānī ca gāmapariyāpannā vā khattānī. Phītānī ti samiddhāui. Ramanīye ti manuññe. Pamodite ti pamudite. Bhogakkhandho hutvā ti sambandho. Sāpateyyaṇ ti santakaṃ manikanakara-jatū-dipariggahavatthu. Anappa-kan ti mahautam pahāyā ti yojanā. Evaṃ saddhāya nikkhammā ti¹ hitvān' abhaṃ nātigaṇaṇ ti ādinā vuttappakārena mahantaṃ nātīparivaṭṭaṃ mahautāñ ca bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya kammaphalānī ratanattayaṃ cū ti saddheyyavatthum saddhāya saddahitvā gharato nikkhamma saddhamme sṇppavodite sammā-sambuddhena suṭṭhu pavedite ariyavinayo ahaṃ pabbajitā. Evaṃ pabbajitāya pana na motaṃ assa paṭirūpaṃ yaḍ idam chadditānaṃ kāmānaṃ paccāgamanam. Ākiñcaṇṇaṃ hi patthaye ti² akiñcanabhāvaṃ apariggahabhāvaṃ eva patthayāmi. Yā³ jātārūpara-jataṃ ṭhapotvā punar āgame ti yo puggalo suvaṇṇaṃ aññaṃ pi vā kiñci dhanajātaṃ chaddetvā puna tam gaṇheyya so paṇḍitūaṃ antare kathaṃ sīsaṃ ukkhi-peyya.

Yasmā rajataṃ jātārūpaṃ vā na hodhāya na santiyā⁴ na maggañāṇāya na nibbānāya hoti ti attho. N'etaṃ samaṇasāruṇṇaṇ ti etaṃ jātārūpara-jatū-dipariggahavatthum tassa⁵ vā patigaṇhaṇaṃ samaṇānaṃ sārūpaṃ na hoti. Tathā hi vuttaṃ: na kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātārūpara-jatan ti ādi. N'etaṃ ariyadhaṇaṇ ti etaṃ yathāvuttapariggahavatthu saddhā-dibbaṇaṃ viya ariyadhammamayaṃ pi dhaṇaṇ na hoti na ariyabhāvāvahato.

Tenāha lobhaṇaṇ ti ādi. Tattha lobhaṇaṇ ti lobhuppādaṃ. Madanaṇ ti madāvahaṃ. Mohanaṇ ti sammohanaṇ.⁶ Rajavaḍḍhaṇaṇ ti rāgarajādisamvaḍḍhaṇaṃ. Yena pariggahitaṃ tassa āsaṃkāvaḥattā

¹ nikkhamantī, cd.² patthaye ahaṇ ti, cd.³ Yo, cd.⁴ santiye, cd.⁵ tassā, cd.⁶ sammohajanaṃ, cd.

saha āsaṃkāya vattati ti sāsamkāma.¹ Yena pariggahitaṃ tassa yato kuto āsaṃkāvaṃ ti attho. Bahūāyāsanti sajjanarakkhanādivasena bahūāyāsaṃ. N'atthi c'ettha dhuvaṇṭhitī ti etasmim̐ thāne dhuva-bhāvo ca u'atthi calācalam² anavatthitaṃ evā ti attho.

Ettha rattā pamattā cā ti etasmim̐ thāne³ rattā sañjātarajanaakusaladhammesu satiyā vippavāsena pamattā lobhādisamkilesena samkiliṭṭhacittā ca nāma honti. Tato ca aññamaññamhi vyāruddhā puthu kubhanti⁴ medhakam ti antamaso mātā pi puttena putto pi mātārā ti evaṃ aññamaññaṃ pativiruddhā hutvā puthu sattā medhakam kalahaṃ karonti. Tenāha bhagavā: puna ca paraṃ bhikkhavo kāmāhetu kāmānidānaṃ kāmādhikarāṇaṃ mātā pi puttena putto pi mātārā vivadatī ti ādi.

Vadho ti maraṇaṃ. Bandho ti daddubandhanādi-bandhanam. Parikleso ti hatthacchedādi-parikilesā-patti. Dhanam jāni ti dhanajāni c'eva parivārajāni ca. Sokapariddavo ti soko ca paridevo ca. Adhipannānaṃ ti ajjhesitānaṃ. Dissate vyasaṇaṃ ha-huṇ ti yathāvuttavaddhabandhanādi-bhedam avuttaṇ ca domanassupāyāsādiditṭhadhammikaṃ samparāyikaṇ ca bahuviddham vyasaṇaṃ anattho kāmesu dissate⁵ va.

Tam mama⁵ ñāti amittā va kiṃ mama kāmesu yuñjathā ti tūdisaṃ mama yathākāmesu viratam tumhe ñāti ñatakā samānā anattakāmaṃ amittā viya kiṃ kena kāraṇena kāmesu yuñjatha niyojetha. Jānātha mama pabbajitaṃ kāmesu bhaya-dassinin⁶ ti kāme bhayato passantaṃ pabbajitaṃ mama⁷ anujānātha kiṃ ettakaṃ⁸ tumhehi anuññātan ti adhip-pāyo.

Na hiraññaṇa suvaṇṇaṇa parikkhiyanti

¹ sāsamkā, cd. ² asaṇcalam, cd. ³ dhane, cd.

⁴ kuppanti, cd. ⁵ kamman, cd. ⁶ dassinan, cd.

⁷ passanti pabbajitamanam, cd. ⁸ etthakam, cd:

āsavā ti¹ kāmāsavādayo hiraññasuvannena na kadāci parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. Atha kho tehi eva parivaḍḍhant' eva. Tenāha: amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā sallabandhanā ti. Kāmā hi abhāvahattā mettiyā abhāvena amittā. Maraṇahetutāya ukkhittāsivadhaka-sadisattā vadhakā. Anubandhitvā pi anutthāvaḥana-tāya verānubandhapattāsadisattā sapattā. Rāgādinam sallānam bandhanato sallabandhanā.

Muṇḍanti muṇḍitakesaṃ. Tattha tattha uantakāni gahe tvā saṃghāṭicivarapārūpanena saṃghāṭipārutaṃ.

Uttittṭhapinḍo ti vivaṭadvāre gharo ghare patiṭṭhitvā labhanakapinḍo. Uñcho² ti tad atthaṃ uñchācariyā.³ Anāgārūpanissayo ti anāgāraṇaṃ pabbajitānaṃ npagantvā nissitabbato upanissayaabhūto jivitaparikkhāro. Taṃ hi nissāya pabbajitā jivanti.

Vantā ti chaḍḍitā. Mahesihi ti buddhādīhi mahesihi. Khemaṭṭhāne ti kāmāyogādīhi anupaddavaṭṭhānabhūte nibbāne. Te ti mahesayo. Acalaṃ snkhan ti nibbānasukhaṃ pattā. Yasmā vantakāmā buddhādayo mahesayo nibbānasukhaṃ pattā tasmā taṃ patthen-tena kāmā pariccajitatthā ti adhippāyo.

Māhaṃ kāmehi saṃgacchin ti ahaṃ kadāci pi kāmehi na saṃgaccheyyaṃ. Tasmā ti ce āha: yesu tāṇaṃ na vijjati ti ādi yesu kāmesu upaparikkhiyamānesu ekasmiṃ anattaparittānaṃ nāma n'atthi. Aggikkhandhūpamā mahābhūtapattibhena dukkha-dukkhamattibhena.

Parihandho esa bhayo yad idaṃ kāmā nāma aviditavipulanatthāvaḥattā. Savighāto cittavighātakarattā. Sakaṇṭako vinivijjhanato. Gedho suvisamo⁴ c'eso ti giddhihetutāya gedho suṭṭhu visamo. Mahāpalibodho so dhuranikkamanattibhena mahanto. Mohanāmuḁkho mucchāpattihetuto.

Upasaggo hhimarūpo atibhiṃsanakasahhāvo

¹ āsavādi, cd.

² uccho, cd.

³ ucchācariyā, cd.

⁴ sucisamo, cd.

mahanto devatūpasaggo viya appatthikādidukkhāvahano.
Sappasirūpamā kāmā sappatthihayatthena.

Kāmapamukasattā ti kāmasamkhātēna pamkena
sattā laggā.

Duggatigamanam maggan ti nirayādiapāya-
gāminam¹ maggam. Kāmabētukanti kāmopabbhoga-
betukam. Bahun ti pāṇātipātādibhedena bahuvīdham.
Roga-m-ā-vahan ti rujanatthēna rogasamkhātassa diṭ-
ṭhadhammikādibhedassa dukkhassa āvahanakam.

Evanti amittā vadhakā ti ādinā vuttappakārena.
Amittajanānā ti amittahāvassa nibbattakā. Tā-
panā ti santāpanakā tapaniyyā ti attho. Samkile-
sikā ti samkilesāvahā. Lokāmisū ti loke āmisa-
bhūtā. Bandhanīyā ti bandhabbhūtehi saṃyojanēhi
bandhitahhāsaṃyojanīyā ti attho. Maraṇabandhanā
ti bhavādisu nibbattiūmīttatāya pavattakaraṇato ca mara-
ṇavibandhanā.

Ummādanā ti viparināmadbhammatāvīyogavasena so-
kummādarkarā bandhiyā vā uparūparimadāvahā. Ulla-
panā ti aho sukham aho sukham ti uddham uddham lapā-
panakā. Ullolanā ti pi pāṭho. Bhattapiṇḍanimittam
naiguttam ullolento sunakho viya āmisahetu satte npari-
parilālanā paramabhāvañāta pāpanākāsi attho.(?) Cittap-
pamāthino² ti pariābhuppādanādinā sampati³ āyatiñ
ca cittassa pamathanasilā. Cittappamaddino ti vā
pāṭho. So⁴ ev' attho. Ye pana cittappamādino ti
vadanti tesam cittassa pamādāvahā ti attho. Samkile-
sāyū ti vibāddhanāya upatāpanāya vā. Kāpanā Mā-
rena oḍḍitan⁵ ti kāmā nām' ete Mārena uditam(!)
kūminan ti dattahhā sattānam anattāvahanato.

Anantādinavā ti palobhanam⁶ maraṇaṇ c'etan
ti ādi. Idha sītassa purakkhato uñhassa purakkbato ti
ādinā dukkhakkhandhasuttādisu vuttanayena apariyantā-
dinavā bahudosā. Bahudukkhā ti apāyikādihabuvi-
dhadukkbānnbandhā. Mabāvisā ti kaṭukasemhaphala-

¹ °gāminī, cd. ² cittappamatino, cd. ³ sammati, cd.

⁴ so om. cd. ⁵ nddhitān, cd. ⁶ palopanam, cd.

tāya sālādimahāvisasasadisā. Appassādā¹ ti sattbadhā-rāgatamadubbindu² viya padinna (?). Rāṇakārā³ ti rāgādisambandhato. Suddhāpakkhavisosana⁴ ti sattānaṃ anavajjakotṭhāsayaavināsakā.

Sāhan ti sā ahaṃ. Hetthāvuttanāyena⁵ eva satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā kāme pahāya pabbajitvānā ti attho. Etādisaṇ ti evarūpaṃ vuttap-pakāraṃ. Katvā⁶ ti iti katvā yathāvuttakāraṇenā ti attbo. Natāṃ paccāgamissāmī⁷ ti taṃ mayā pubbe vantaṃ kāmamethunaṃ na paribhūṇissāmī. Nibbānābhīratā sadā ti yasmā pabbajitakālaṭo paṭṭhāya sabbakālaṃ nibbānābhīratā tasmiṃ na te paccāgamissāmī⁸ ti yojanā.

Rāṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ ti kāmānaṃ raṇaṃ te ca mayā kātappaṃ ariyamaggaṃ sampahāraṃ katvā. Sītībhāvābhīkaṃkhiṇī⁹ ti sabbakilesadarathapaṭilāhavūpasamena sītībhāvasaṃkhatāṃ arahattaṃ abhīkaṃkhaṇṭī. Sabbasaṃyojanakkhaye ti sabba-saṃyojanānaṃ khayabhūte nibbāne abbiratā.

Yena tiṇṇā mahesino¹⁰ ti yena ariyamaggena buddhādayo mahesayo saṃsāramahoghaṃ tiṇṇā ahaṃ pi tena gatamaggena¹¹ aṇṇagacchāmi sīlādīpaṭipattiyā pāpu-nāmi ti attbo.

Dhammaṭṭhaṃ ti ariyaphaladhamme ṭṭhitāṃ. Anejaṇ ti paṭipassaddhitejātāya anejaṇ ti laddhanāmaṃ aggaphalaṃ. Upasampajjā ti sampādetvā aggama-gādhigamena adhigantvā. Jhāyati ti taṃ eva phalaj-jānaṃ npanijjāyati.

Ajj'atṭhami pabbajitā ti hutvā pabbajitato paṭṭhāya ajj'atṭhamadivasā. Ito atite atṭhamiyaṃ pabba-jitā ti attbo. Saddhā ti saddhāsampannā. Saddham-masobhaṇā ti saddhammādhigamena sobbaṇā.

¹ appassādan, ed. ² °bindhn, ed. ³ °visosakā, ed.

⁴ ṭhatvā, ed. ⁵ pacchāgam°, ed. ⁶ pacchāgam°, ed.

⁷ sītībhūtābhīkaṃkhiṇī, ed. ⁸ mahesinā, ed.

⁹ gataṃaggaṃ, ed.

Bhujissā ti dāsabhāvasadisānaṃ ¹ kilesānaṃ pahā-
neua bhujissā. Kāmacchandā ti ināpagamena a n a ṇ ã.

Imā kira tiseo gāthā pabbajitvā aṭṭhame divase arahattaṃ
patvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle phalasamāpattiṃ ² samā-
pajjitvā nieinnaṃ theriṃ ³ bhikkhūnaṃ dassetvā pasamsa-
tena bhagavatā vuttā. Atha Sakko devānaṃ indo taṃ
pavattiṃ dibbena cakkhunā disvā evaṃ satthārā pasamei-
yamānā ayaṃ therī yasmā devehi ca payirupāsitaḥ ti
tāvad eva tāvatimsehi devehi saddhiṃ upasaṃkamitvā
abhivādetvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Taṃ sandhāya
saṅgitikārehi vuttaṃ: taṃ Sakko devasaṃghena
upasaṃkamma iddhiyā namassa ti bhūta-
pati Subhaṃ kammāradhitaran ti. Tattha
tieu kāmabhavesu bhūtānaṃ sattānaṃ pati issaro ti katvā
bhūta pati ti laddhanāmo Sakko devarājā devasaṃ-
ghena saddhiṃ taṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhitaran
attano deviddhiyā upasaṃkamma namassa ti
pañcapatitṭhitena vandati ti attho.

Subhāya kammāradhitāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.
Visatināpatavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXXI.

Timsakanipāte Jivakambavananaṃ rammanan ti
ādikā Subhāya Jivakambavanikāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam
pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭ-
ṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī sameoditakusalamulā
annkkamena paribrūhitavimokkhasambhārā paripakkaññā
hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsā-
lakule nibbatti. Subhā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Tassā kira
sarīravayavā sobbaṇavaṇṇayuttā ahesuṃ. Tasmā Subhā
ti anvattham eva nāmaṃ jātaṃ. Sā satthu Rājagaha-
paveso paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāgo saṃ-
sāre jātasamvegā kāmesu ādīnavam disvā nekkhammaṃ ca

¹ dāsabyabhāva°, ed. ² °samāpatti, ed. ³ therī, ed.

khemato sallakkhentī Mabāpajūpatigotamiyā santike pab-
bajitā 'va vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī katipūheneva
anāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhāsi. Attha naṃ ekadivasam aūñtaro
Rājagahavāsī dhuttapuriso taruṇo paṭhamayohhane tṭhito
Jivakambavane divāvihārāya gacchantiṃ disvā paṭihaddha-
citto hutvā maggaṃ ovaranto kūmehi uimantesi. Sā tassa
nānappakūrehi kāmānaṃ ādīnaṃ attano ca nekkhammaj-
jhāsayaṃ pavcedentī dhammaṃ kathesi. So dhammakā-
thaṃ sutvā pi na paṭikkamati nihandhati yeva. Therī na
attano vacane adhiṭṭhahantaṃ ¹ akkhiṃhi ca rattaṃ
disvā "handa tassūsahbham ² akkhiṃ" ti attano ekaṃ
akkhiṃ uppāṭetvā tassa npanesi. Tato so puriso santāsi
samvegajāto tattha vigatarāgo 'va hutvā theriṃ khamūpetvā
gato. Therī satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Saha dassane 'ssā
akkhi paṭipākatikaṃ ahosi. Tato sū hnddhaगतāya pītiyā
nirantaram phutū hntvā atṭhāsi. Satthā tassā cītticāram
ñatvā dhammaṃ desetvā aggamaggatthāya kammaṭṭhānam
ācikkhi. Sā pītiṃ vikkhammetvā tāvad eva vipassanaṃ
vaḍḍhetvā saha paṭisambhīdāhi arabhattaṃ pūpuṇi. Ara-
hattaṃ pana patvā phalasukhena nibhānasukhena viharanti
attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā attano tena dhuttapuri-
sena vuttagūthā udāuvasena :

Jivakambavanam rammaṃ gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ ³ Sub-
ham

dbuttako sannivāresi. Tam enaṃ ahravī Subhā: 366.
Kin te aparādhitaṃ mayā yaṃ maṃ ovariyāna ⁴ tiṭṭhasi.
na hi pabbajitāya āvuso puriso samphusanāya kappati. 367.
Garuke mama satthu sāsane yā sikkhā sugatena desitā
parisuddhapadaṃ anaṅgaṃ kim maṃ ovariyāna ⁵ tiṭ-
ṭhasi. 368.

Āvilacitto anāvilam saraḷo vitarajaṃ ⁶ anaṅgaṃ
sabhatta vimuttamānaṃ kim maṃ ovariyāna ⁷ tiṭ-
ṭhasi. 369.

¹ atīṭṭhantaṃ, cd.

² tassasābhāvitam, cd.

³ gacchantī bhikkhunnī, cd.

⁴ ovadiyāna, cd.

⁵ ovadiyāna, cd. ⁶ vigatarajaṃ, m. ⁷ ovadiyāna, cd.

Daharā ca apāpikā c' asi¹ kin te pabbajjā karissati.²

Nikkhipa³ kāsāyacīvaram ehi ramāmase⁴ pupphite
vane. 370.

Madhurañ ca pavanti⁵ sabbaso kusumarajena samuddha-
tā⁶ dumā

paṭbamavasanto sukho utu ehi ramāmase pupphite
vane. 371.

Kusumitasikharā 'va pādapā abhigajjanti⁷ 'va māluteritū
kā tuyham rati bhavissati yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasi. 372.

Vālamigasauḅhasevitam kuñjaramattakareṇulolitam⁸
asahāyikā gantum icchasi rahitam bhimsanakaṃ mabā-
vanam. 373.

Tapanīyakatā va dhitikā vicarasi Cittarathe⁹ va accharā¹⁰
kāśikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi¹¹ 'nūpame. 374.
Aham¹² tava vasānugo¹³ siyam yadi viharessasi kānanantare
na bi m'atthi tayā¹⁴ piyataro paṇo kinnarimandalo-
cane.¹⁵ 375.

Yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasa
pāsādanivātavāsiniṃ parikamman te karontu nāriyo. 376.

Kāśikasukhumāni dhārāya abhiropehi¹⁶ ca mālavanṇakam
kañcanamañimuttakam bahum vividham ābharanam karo-
mi te. 377.

Sudhotarajapacchadam subham goṇakatūlikasantatam
navam¹⁷

abhirūha sayanam mahāraham candanamañḍitam sāra-
gandhikam. 378.

Uppalam ca udakato ubbhataṃ¹⁸ yatbā yam amanussasevi-
tam

¹ asūmikā vasi, cd.

² karissasi, cd.

³ nikkhamma, cd. ⁴ ramāma, m. ⁵ bhavanti, cd.

⁶ samuṭṭhitā, cd. m. ⁷ abbigacchanti, cd.

⁸ okārenu°, cd. ⁹ cittalate, m. ¹⁰ vadaccharā, cd.

¹¹ suvasanehi, m.; vasavanehi 'nopame, cd.

¹² aham tañ ca, cd. ¹³ vasānubho, cd. ¹⁴ tassā, cd.

¹⁵ kinnara°, cd. ¹⁶ abhirososi, cd.

¹⁷ goṇakamṭūlikattha santhataṃ, cd.

¹⁸ ubbbitam, cd.; udakā samuggataṃ, m.

evam tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu aṅgesu jaraṃ gamis-
sasi. 379.

Kin te idha sāsanasammataṃ¹ kuṇapapūrambi² susāna-
vaḍḍhane

bbedanadhamme kaḷebare yaṃ disvā vimano³ udik-
kbasi. 380.

Akkbini ca turiyā-r-iva⁴ kinnariyā-r-iva pabhatantare
tava me nayanāni udikkhiya bhiyyo kāmarati pavaḍ-
ḍhati. 381.

Uppalasikharopamānite⁵ vimale bāṭakasannibhās⁶ mukhe
tava me nayanāni udikkhiya bhiyyo kāmaguṇo pavaḍḍha-
ti. 382.

Api⁷ dūragatā sarembase⁸ āyatapamhe visuddhadassane
na hi m'attbhi tayā piyatarā⁹ nayanā kinnarimandalo-
cane.¹⁰ 383.

Apathena payātum icchasi candaṃ¹¹ kīḷanakam gavesasi
Merum¹² laṃghetum icchasi yo tvaṃ buddhasantaṃ mag-
gayasi.¹³ 384.

N'atthi hi loke sadevaks rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā
na pi naṃ jānāmi kirisso atha maggena hato samū-
lako.¹⁴ 385.

Iṅghālakhuyā¹⁵ va ujjibito visapatto-r-iva aggato¹⁶ kato
na pi naṃ passāmi kirisso¹⁷ atha maggna hato samū-
lako.¹⁸ 386.

Yassā siyā apaccavekkhitam satthā vā anusāsito¹⁹ siyā
tvaṃ tādisikam²⁰ palohhaya jānantim²¹ so imam vihañ-
ṇasi. 387.

Mayham hi akkñṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca²² sati upaṭ-
tbitā

¹ °sammatti, cd.

² kunapa°, cd.

³ vamano, cd.

⁴ turiyāni ca, cd.

⁵ °sikharāsamānite, cd.

⁶ hātaka°, cd.

⁷ asi, cd.

⁸ saramhase, m.

⁹ piyataro, cd.

¹⁰ kinnara°, cd.

¹¹ canda, cd.

¹² Mern, cd.

¹³ magiyasi, cd. m.

¹⁴ samūlato, cd.

¹⁵ iṅghālākhnyā, m.

¹⁶ aggito, m.

¹⁷ kīdiso, cd.

¹⁸ samūlato, cd.

¹⁹ nanusāsito, m. ; annpāsito, cd.

²⁰ tādisam kam, cd.

²¹ jānatī, cd.

²² va, cd.

samkhatam asubham ti jāniya sabbatth' eva mano na lim-
pati. 388.

Sāham sugatassa sāvikā maggatthāṅgikayānāyāyini.
uddhaṭasallā anāsava suññāgaragatā ramām' aham. 389.

Diṭṭhā hi mayā sucittitā sombhā dārukacillakā uavā
tantihi¹ ca khilakehi ca vinibaddhā² vividham panacci-
tā.³ 290.

Tamh' uddhate⁴ tantikhilaks⁵ visatṭhe⁶ vikale paripakkate
avinds⁷ khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manam nivesays. 391.
Tathūpamam dshakāni man tehi dhammehi vinā na vat-
tanti⁸

dhammehi vinā na vattanti⁹ kimhi tattha manam nive-
saye. 392.

Yathā haritālena makkhitam addasa cittikam bhittiyā
katam
tamhi te¹⁰ viparīṭadassanam paṇṇā mānusikā niratthi-
kā. 393.

Māyam viya aggato katam supinante va suvaṇṇapādapam
upadhāvasi¹¹ andha rittakam janamajjhe-r-iva rnpaparūpa-
kam.¹² 394.

Vattani-r-iva koṭar' ohitā majjhe bubbulakā¹³ saassukā
piḷikolikā¹⁴ c'ettha jāyati vividhā cakkhuvidhā 'va piṇ-
ditā.¹⁵ 395.

Uppāṭiyā cārudassanā na ca pajjittha asaṅgamānasā
handā te cakkhum harassu tam tassa narassa adāsi tā-
vade. 396.

Tassa ca viramāsi¹⁶ tāvads rāgo tattha khamāpayi ca nam
sotthi siyā brahmacārini na puno edisakam bhavissati. 397.
Āhaniya edisam janam aggiṃ¹⁷ pajjalitam¹⁸ 'va liṅgiya

¹ tantuhi, m.

² vinibandhu, cd.

³ paracchikā, cd.

⁴ uddhate, cd.

⁵ okhilate, cd.

⁶ vissatṭhs, cd. m. ⁷ na vindeyya, m. ⁸ vattati, cd. m.

⁹ santidhammehi vinā na vattati, m. cd.

¹⁰ tamhi va to, cd.

¹¹ upatṭhāsi, m. ; upatṭhavasi, cd.

¹² rūparo, cd. m. ¹³ pubbāḷhakā, cd. ; bubbulakā, m.

¹⁴ piḷi, cd.

¹⁵ piṇḍanā, cd.

¹⁶ vigamāsi, cd.

¹⁷ aggi, cd.

¹⁸ paliṅgiya, cd.

gaṇhissam āsivisaṃ viya api nu sotthi siyā khamehi
no. 398.

Muttā ca tato sā bhikkhunī agami buddhavarassa santikaṃ
passiya varapuññalakkaṇaṃ² cakkhu āsi yathāpurāṇaka-
ti. 399.

Imā gathā paccudabbhāsi. Tattha Jīvakambavan-
nan ti Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanam. Ra-
man ti ramanīyam. Taṃ kira bhūmibhāgasampattiyā
chāyūdakasampattiyā rukkhānam ropitākārena ati viya
manuññam manoramam. Gacchantin³ ti ambava-
nam uddissakataṃ⁴ divāvihārāya upagacchantim.⁵ Subhan
ti ovaṇuāmikaṃ. Dhuttako ti itthidhutto Rājagaha-
vasi kir' eko mahāvibhavassa suvaṇṇakārassa putto yuvā
abhirūpo itthidhutto purisamadamatto vicari. So taṃ
paṭipatho disvā paṭibaddhacitto maggaṃ uparundhitvā
aṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam: dhuttako sannivāresi ti
gamanam uisedhesi ti attho. Tam onam ahravi
Subhā ti tam enam nivāritvā ṭhitam dhuttam Subhā
bhikkhunī kathesi. Ettha ca gacchantim bhikkhunim⁶
Subham abravi Subhā ti⁷ ca attānam eva therī aññam
viya katvā vadati. Theriyā vuttagāthānam⁸ samhandha-
dassanavasena saṃgītikārehi ayaṃ gāthā vuttā.

Abravi Subhā ti vatvā tassā dhuttākāradassanat-
tham āha kin te aparādhitan ti ādi. Tattha kin
te aparādhitaṃ mayā ti kim tuyham āvuso mayā
aparaddham.⁹ Yaṃ maṃ ovaḍiyāna tiṭṭhasi ti
yena aparādhena maṃ gacchantim¹⁰ ovaḍitvā gamanam
nisedhetvā tiṭṭhasi. So n'atth' evā ti adhippāyo.

Atha itthi ti saññāya evaṃ paṭipajji.¹¹ Evam pi na
yntam ti dassenti āha: Na hi pabbajitāya āvuso
puriso samphusanāya kappatī ti. Āvuso

¹ namehi, ed. ² pavaram p°, ed. ³ gacchanti, ed.

⁴ uddissagataṃ, ed.

⁵ °gacchanti, ed.

⁶ gacchanti bhikkhunī, ed.

⁷ Subhā si, ed.

⁸ vuttakathānam, ed.

⁹ anaruddham, ed.

¹⁰ gacchauti, ed.

¹¹ paṭipajjasi, ed.

suvaṇṇakūrapntia lokiyacāritteua purisassa pi pabbajitānaṃ phusanāya na kappatī. Pabbajitāya paṇa puriso tiracchānagato viya phusauāya na kappatī. Tiṭṭhatu tāva purisaphusanārāgavaseṇ' assā nissaggiyena purisassa nissaggiyassāpi phusanā ua kappat' eva.

Tenāha : Ga ru ke ma ma sa t t h n s ā s a n e ti ādi. Tass' attho ga ru ke pāsāpachattana viya ga ru k ā t a b b e ma y h a m sa t t h u s ā s a n e y ā si k k h ā l h i k k h u n i y o u d d i s s a s u g a t o n a s a m m ā s a m b h d d h e u a d e s i t ā p a ṇ i ū a t t ā. T ā h i p a r i s u d d h a k u s a l a k o t t h ā s a m r ā g ā d i a n i g a ṇ a m s a b b a s o a b h ā v e n a a n a ṇ g a ṇ a m e v a m b h ū t a m m a m g a c c h a n t i n t i k e n a k ā r a ṇ e n a o v a d i t v ā ² t i ṭ ṭ h a s i t i.

Ā v i l a c i t t o t i c i t t a s s a ā v i l a b h ā v a k a r ā n a m k ā m a v i t a k k ā d i n a m v a s e n a ā v i l a c i t t o t v a m, t a d a b h ā v a t o a n ā v i l a m r ā g a r a j ā d i n a m v a s e n a s a r a j o a ṇ g a ṇ o, t a d a b h ā v a t o v i t a r a j a m a u a ṇ g a n a m s a h b a t t h a k h a u d h a p a ṇ i c a k e s a m u c c h e d a v i m u t t i y ā v i m u t t a m ā n a s a m m a m k a s m ā o v a d i t v ā t i ṭ ṭ h a s i t i e v a m t h e r i y ā v u t t e d h u t t a k o a t t a n o a d h i p p ā y a m v i b h ā v e u t o d a h a r ā c ā t i ā d i n ā d a s a g ā t h ā a b h ā s i.

Tattha d a h a r ā t i t a r u ṇ i p a ṭ h a m e y o h b a n e ṭ h i t ā. A p ā p i k ā c ' a s i ³ t i r ū p e n a a l ā m i k ā a s i. U t t a m a r ū p a d h a r ā c ā b o s i t i a d h i p p ā y o. K i u t e p a b b a j j ā k a r i s s a t i ⁴ t i t u y h a m e v a m p a ṭ h a m a v a y e ṭ h i t ā y ā r ū p a s a m p a n n ā y a p a b b a j j ā k i m k a r i s s a t i. ⁵ B u d d h ā y a v i g a t a r ū p ā y a ⁶ v ā p a b b a j i t a b b a n t i a d h i p p ā y e n a v a d a t i. N i k k h i p ā t i c h a d d o h i. N i k k h i p p ā t i v ā p ā ṭ h o. A p a n e t v ā t i a t t h o.

M a d h n r a n t i s u k h a m. S u h h a n t i a t t h o. P a v a n t i t i v ā y a n t i. S a h b a s o t i s a m a n t a t o. K u s u m a r a j e n a s a m u ṭ ṭ h i t ā d u m ā t i i m e r u k k h ā m a n d a v ā t e n a s a m u ṭ ṭ h a m ā n a k u s n m a r e ṇ u v ā t e n a ⁷ a t t a n o k u s u m a r a j e s a y a m s a m u ṭ ṭ h i t ā v i y a h u t v ā s a m a n t a t o s u r a b h i v ā y a n t i. P a ṭ h a

¹ gacchantī, cd. ² ācaritvā, cd. ³ apāyikā vasi, cd.

⁴ karissasī, cd. ⁵ karissasi, cd. ⁶ vigaccharūpāya, cd.

⁷ samuṭṭhassamāua^o, cd.

mavasanto¹ sukho utū ti ayam paṭhamo vasantamāso² sukhasamphasso ca utu vattati ti attho.

Kuṣumitasikhārā ti supnppbitaggā. Abhigajjanti³ va mālutsaritā ti vātsna sañcalitā abhigajjanti⁴ va abhittunantā viya tiṭṭhanti.⁵ Yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasī ti sace tvaṃ ekikā vanam ogāhissasi. Kā nāmate tattha rati bhavissati ti attano bandhasukkhābhiratattā⁶ evam āha.

Vāḷamiga sa ūghassa vitan ti sīhavyagghādivāḷa-migasamūheli tattha tattha npasevitam. Kuñjara mat-takareṇulolitan ti mattakuñjarehi⁷ hatthinīhi ca migānam cittatāpanena rukkhagacchādīnam sākhābhañjanena⁸ ca ālolitam padesaṃ kiñcāpi tasmiṃ vane idisaṃ tadā n'atthi vanam nāma evarūpan ti taṃ bhimsāpetukāmo svam āha. Rahitan ti janarahitam vijanam. Bhimsanakaṇ ti bhayaajanakam.

Tapaniyakatā⁹ va dhītikā ti rattasuvannasna viracitā dhītalikā viya sukusalena yantācariyena yantayogavaṣṇa vissajjitā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya vicarasi.¹⁰ Idāni ce ito c'ito ca¹¹ sañcarasi Cittarathe va accharā ti Cittarathanāmake nyyāne devaccharā viya. Kāsikasukhumasī ti Kāsikaratṭhas nppannehi ati viya sukhumehi. Vagguhī ti siniddhamatṭhehi. So bhasi vasanehi¹² 'no pame ti vāsanapārūpanavattthehi anūpame upamārahite.

Tvaṃ idāni me vasānngo asī¹³ ti bhāvīnam attano adhip-pāyavasena ekantikam vattamānam viya katvā vadati:

Aham tava vasānngo siyan¹⁴ ti aham pi tuyham vasānngo¹⁵ kimkārapaṭissāvī bhavessyam. Yadi viharasmasi(!) kānanantarehi ti yadi mayam¹⁶ ubho

¹ °vassanta, cd. ² vassantim°, cd. ³ °gacchanti, cd.

⁴ °gacchanti, cd. ⁵ abhittunatāviya tiṭṭhati, cd.

⁶ °rattattā, cd. ⁷ °mattākareṇu°, cd.

⁸ °bhañjanāni, cd. ⁹ tampiniyatatā, cd.

¹⁰ vicarati, cd. ¹¹ ca om. cd. ¹² vasavanehi, cd.

¹³ vaso asī, cd. ¹⁴ siyun, cd. ¹⁵ viramasi, cd.

¹⁶ yadi ayam, cd.

pi vanantare saha vasāma ramāma. Na hi m'atthi
tayā¹ piyataro ti vasānugahhāvassa kāraṇaṃ āba.
Pāṇo ti satto. Añño koci pi satto tayā² piyataro may-
ham n'atthi ti attho. Athavā pāṇo ti attano jivitaṃ
sandhāya vadati. Mayham jivitaṃ piyatarāṃ³ na hi
atthi ti attho. Kinnarimaṇḍalocane⁴ ti kinnari
viya mandaputhluvilocane.

Yadi mo vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitā ehi
agāraṃ āvasāti⁵ sacce tvaṃ mama vacanaṃ karissasi
ekāsaṇaṃ ekasseyyaṃ brahmacariyadukkhaṃ pahāya ohi
kāmaabhogehi sukhitā hutvā agāraṃ ajjhāvasa. Sukhitā
hoti agāraṃ āvasanti ti keci⁶ paṭhanti. Tesāṃ
sukhitā bhavissati agāraṃ ajjhāvasanti ti attho. Pāsā-
danivāta vāsini ti nivātesu pāsādesu vāsini. Pāsā-
dā vimāna vāsini ti ca paṭho. Vimānasadisēsu pāsā-
desu vāsini ti attho. Parikammaṃ ti veyyāvaccamaṃ.

Dhārayā ti paridaha nivāsehi c'eva uttariyaṃ ca
karohi. Abhirohehi ti maṇḍanavihhūsanavasena vā
sarīraṃ āropaya alaṅkarohi ti attho. Mālavāṇṇakaṃ
ti mūlaṃ c'eva gandhavilepanaṃ ca. Kañcana māṇi-
muttakaṃ ti kañcanena maṇimuttakaṃ vāsehi c'eva
uttariyaṃ ca karohi. Abhirohehi ti hi ca yuttaṃ. Savappa-
mayamaṇimuttāhi cittaṃ⁷ ti attho. Bahun ti batthū-
pagādibhedato bahuppakāraṃ. Vividhaṃ ti karaṇavi-
katiyā nānāvidhaṃ.

Sudhotarajapaccchadan⁸ ti sudhotakāyupavā-
hitaṃ rajaṃ uracchadaṃ. Subhaṇ ti sohaṇaṃ. Goṇa-
katūlikapaṭṭhaṭṭaṇ⁹ ti dighalomakālakojavena c'eva
haṃsalomūḍipupphāya tūlikāya ca paṭṭhaṭṭaṃ.¹⁰ Navaṇ ti
abhinavaṃ. Mahārāhaṇ ti mahagghaṃ. Canda-
namāṇḍitasārāgandhikaṇ ti gosāsakādisārācan-

¹ tassū, cd.

² tassū, cd.

³ piyaṃ taṃ, cd.

⁴ kinuaram^o, cd.

⁵ āvasan ti, cd.

⁶ āvasanti keci, cd.

⁷ citan, cd.

⁸ sudhotarajataṃ pacchadan, cd.

⁹ ^opatthatan, cd.

¹⁰ patthataṃ, cd.

danena maṇḍitatāya surābhigandhi kam¹ evarūpaṃ sayanam āruha² taṃ āruhitvā yathāsukhaṃ sayāhi c'eva nisida vā ti attho.

Uppalaṇ ca udakato ubbhatan ti. Cakāro nipātamattaṃ. Udakato nbbhattaṃ utthitaṃ accuggamaṭṭhitaṃ suphullaṃ³ nppalaṃ. Yathāyaṃ amanussa sevitan ti taṇ ca rakkhasapariggahitāya pokkharāṇiyā jātattā nimmanussehi sevitaṃ kenaci aparibhuttaṃ eva bhaveyya. Evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacārini ti evam eva⁴ taṃ sutthū phullaṃ uppalaṃ viya tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu āṅgesu attano sarīrāvayavesu kenaci aparibhuttasu yeva araṃ gamissasi vuddhā yeva jarājinnā bhavissasi.⁵ Evaṃ dhuttakena attano adhippāye pakāsīte therī sarīrasabhāvavibhāvanena taṃ tattha vicchedentī kin te idāni ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: āvuso suvaṇṇakāraputta kesādikūṇapapūre ekante bhedanadhamme susānavaḍḍhane idha imasmiṃ kāyasaṇṇite asucikalebare kin nāma tava sāraṇ ti samaṇaṃ sambhāvitaṃ yaṃ disvā vimāno aññatarasmiṃ ārammaṇe vigatamanasaṃkappo etth' eva vā avimāno somanassiko hutvā udikkhasi taṃ mayhaṃ kathehi. Taṃ taṃ sutvā dhuttako kiñcāpi tassā rūpaṃ catrassasobhitaṃ saddhammaṃ dassanato pana paṭṭhāya yasmīṃ diṭṭhipāse paṭibaddhacitto tam eva apassanto⁶ akkhini ca turiyā-rivā ti ādim āha. Kāmaṇ cāyaṃ therī sutthū saṃyatatāya santindriyatāya dhīravippasannasammasantanipātakammānñbhāvanipphannesu⁷ manasā pañcapasādapatināḍḍitesu nāyānesu labbhamānesu bhāvi ti cāturiye diṭṭhipāte yasmāyaṃ⁸ caritabhāvavilāsādiparikappavaḍḍito so dhutto jāto yasmāyaṃ diṭṭhirāgo savisesaṃ vepullaṃ agamāsi. Tattha akkhini ca turiyā-rivā ti. Turi⁹ vuccati migi. Casaddo nipātamattaṃ.

¹ °gandhi, cd.² āruhaṃ, cd.³ suphulla, cd.⁴ evam evaṃ, cd.⁵ bhavissati, cd.⁶ apanissanto, cd.⁷ °somasanta°, cd.⁸ yasmā mayāṃ, cd.⁹ turi, cd.

Migacchāpāya¹ va to akkhiṇi ti attho. Koriyā-rivā ti vā pāli kuṇḍakārakṇkkuṭiyā ti vnttaṃ hoti. Kinnariyā² va pabbatantare ti pabbatakucchiyaṃ³ vicaramānāya kinnaravanitāya viya ca te akkhiṇi ti attho. Tava me nayanāni udikkhiyā ti tava vuttā guṇavisesādinayanāni disvā. Bhiyyo nparūpari me kāmābhirati pavaddhati.

Uppalaeikharopamānite⁴ ti rattuppalaggasadiśāsamkāni. Vimale ti nimmale. Hātakas'annibhes⁵ ti kaḷcanarūpakassa mukhasadisce te mukhe nayanāni dakkhiyā ti yojanā.

Asi dūragatā ti dūraṃ ṭhūnaṃ gatāsi. Saremhase ti aññaṃ kiñci acintetvā tava nayanāni eva anusarāmi. Āyatapamhe ti dighapakhume. Vieuddhadaseane ti nimmalalocaṇe. Na hi m'atthi tayā piyatarā⁶ nayanā ti tava nayanato añño koci mayhaṃ piyataro n'attbi. Tayā ti hi sāmiatthe eva karaṇavacanāṃ. Evaṃ cakkkhusampattiyaṃ uccāritassa viya tantivippalapato tassa sadisassa manorathaṃ viparivattanti therī apathenā ti ādinā dvādasa gāthā abhāsi. Tattha apathena payātum icchasi ti āvuso suvaṇṇakāraputta panthe aññasmiṃ itthijane yo tvam bnddhaentaṃ buddhassa bhagavato orasaṃ⁷ dhītarāṃ maggayasi⁸ patthesi. So tvam panthe kheme ujumagge apathena kaṇṭakanivutena⁹ sabbhayena kummaggena payātum icchasi paṭipajjitukāmo si. Candam¹⁰ kilānakam gavoeasi candamaṇḍalam kilāgolakam¹¹ kātukāmo si. Merum¹² laṅghetum icchaei ti caturāsītiyojanasahassubbedhaṃ Sinernpabatarājaṃ lamghayitvā aparabhāge ṭhātukāmo si yo tvam maṃ buddhasutam maggayasi¹³ ti yojanā.

¹ migacchāpā, cd.

² kiunari, cd.

³ pabbakucchiyaṃ, cd.

⁴ °sikharosamāni, cd.

⁵ hātakas°, cd.

⁶ piyataro, cd.

⁷ orasa, cd.

⁸ magiyasi, cd.

⁹ °nivitena, cd.

¹⁰ canda, cd.

¹¹ °golikam, cd.

¹² Meru, cd.

¹³ maggessasi, cd.

Idāni tassa attano avisayabhāvaṃ patthanāya ca vighā-tāvahanam dassetuṃ n'atthi hī ti ādi vuttam. Tattha rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā ti yattha idāni me rāgo siyā bhaveyya taṃ ārammaṇam sadovake loke n'atthi. Evaṃ na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso ti naṃ rāgaṃ kīriso ti pi na jānāmi. Atha maggena hato samūlako ti. Athā ti nipātamattaṃ. Ayoniso-manasikārasamkhātena mūlena samūlako¹ rāgo ariyamaggena hato samngghātito.²

Imghāḷakhuṃyā ti aṅgarakāsuyā. Ujjhito ti vātakhitto³ viya yo koci dahano.⁴ Indhanam⁵ viyā ti attho. Visapatto-rivā ti visagatabhājanam viya. Aggato kato ti aggato abhirato appagghanako kato. Visassa lesam pi asesetvā apanihito vināsito ti attho.

Yassā siyā apaccavokkhitā ti yassā itthiyā idam khandhapañcakaṃ nāpenna apatīvekkhitam apariññā-tam siyā. Satthā vā annasāsito siyā ti satthā vā dhammasarīrassa adassanena yassā itthiyā annasāsito siyā. Tvam tādisikaṃ palobhassā ti⁶ āvuso tvam tathārūpaṃ aparimadditasamkhāraṃ apaccavekkha kata-lokuttaradhammaṃ⁷ kāmehi palobhassa upacchandassa.⁸ Jānantiṃ⁹ so imaṃ vihaññasi¹⁰ ti so imaṃ pavattiṃ¹¹ nivattiṃ ca yāthāvato jānantiṃ¹² paṭividdha-saccaṃ imaṃ Subham bhikkhunim āgama vihaññasi sampati āyatiṃ¹³ ca vighātadukkham¹⁴ āpajjasi.¹⁵

Idāni 'ssa vighātāpattim¹⁶ kāraṇavibhāvanena dassenti mayham hī ti ādiṃ āha. Tattha hī ti hetuatthe nipāto. Akkuttāhavandite ti akkosc vandanāya ca. Snkhadukkhe ti sukhe ca dnkkhe ca. Itthānīttāvi-passasamāyoge vā. Sati upaṭṭhitā ti paccavek-

¹ samūlato, ed.² samngghātito, ed.³ ujjhito vātikhitto, ed.⁴ dahaniyo, ed.⁵ indanam, ed.⁶ kapalo asā ti, ed.⁷ katham lok°, ed.⁸ upajjhandassa, ed.⁹ jānanti, ed.¹⁰ viññasi, ed.¹¹ pavatti, ed.¹² jānanti, ed.¹³ āyati, ed.¹⁴ vighātand°, ed.¹⁵ āpajjati, ed.¹⁶ āpattinā, ed.

khaṇayuttā sati vā sabbakālaṃ upaṭṭhitā saṃkhaṭaṃ
asubhaṇ ti jāniyā ti tebhūmakāṃ saṃkhāragataṃ
kilesāsucipaggharaṇena asubhaṇ ti ūatvā. Sabbatth'
evā ti sabbasmim yeva bhavassaye. Mayhaṃ maṇo
taṇhālopādinaṃ na upalimpati.

Maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānayaṇi¹ ti aṭṭhaṅgika-
maggasaṃkhātena ariyāyānena nibbānapuraṃ yāyini upa-
gatā. Uddhaṭṭasallā ti attano santānato samuṭṭhita-
rāgādisallā.

Sucittitā ti hatthapādamukhādākaṇena suṭṭhu cittitā
viracitā. Sombhā ti sombhakā. Dārūkacillakā
navā ti dārūdaṇḍādīhi uparacitarūpakāni. Tantihi²
ti bhārusuttakehi. Khīlakohi ti hatthapādapiṭṭhikaṇ-
ṇakādiatthāya ṭhapitadaṇḍehi. Vinibaddhā³ ti vivi-
dhen' ākārena haddhā.⁴ Vividhaṃ panaccitā⁵ ti
yantasuttādinam⁶ channavissajjanādinā⁷ paṭṭhapitanaccitā.
Panaccantānam⁸ viya diṭṭhā ti yojanā.

Tamh' uddhaṭṭe tantikhīlake ti sannivesavi-
sittaradavisesayuttam⁹ upādāya rūpakasamaññātambhi
tantikhīlake paṭṭhānato uddhaṭṭe¹⁰ bandhato vis-
saṭṭhe visukaraṇena aññamaññam vikale tabhiṃ
tabhiṃ khipaṇena paṇipakkate vikirite. Avinde
khaṇḍaso kate ti potthakarūpassa avayave khaṇḍā-
khaṇḍite kate potthakarūpaṃ na vindeyyaṃ na upalabheyyaṃ.
Evam sante kimhi tattha maṇam nive-
saye tasmiṃ potthakarūpāvayave kimhi kiṃ khāṇuke¹¹
udāhu rajjuke mattikāpiṇḍādike vā. Maṇam ti maṇam
paññam niveseyya. Viṣaṃkhāre avayave sā paññā kadāci
pi na pateyyā¹² ti attho.

Tathūpamaṇi ti taṃ sadisaṃ. Tena potthakarūpena
sadisaṃ. Kin ti ce āha dehakāni ti ādi. Tattha

¹ yānaṃ yā°, cd.

² tanti, cd.

³ vinibandhā, cd.

⁴ bandhā, cd.

⁵ panacchitā, cd.

⁶ taṇ taṃ sutt°, cd.

⁷ chanavis°, cd.

⁸ panaccantāna, cd.

⁹ tamh' utṭhate ti ya tantakhiḷakam sannivesa°, cd.

¹⁰ utṭhate, cd.

¹¹ khānute, cd.

¹² ppateyyā, cd.

deha k ā n ī¹ ti hattapādā mukhādidehāvayavā.¹ Ma n ti
ms paṭipattim² n paṭṭhahanti. Tehi dhammehi ti
tehi paṭhaviādicakkhādiddhammehi³ vinā na ppavat-
tanti.⁴ Na hi tathā tassa sanniviṭṭhe paṭhaviādidhamme
muñcivā debo nāma santi. Dhammshi vinā na
vattanti ti deho viya avayavehi avayavadhammehi vinā
navattanti na upalabbhanti. Evaṃ sante kim hi tattha
maṇaṃ nivesaye ti paṭhaviyaṃ udāhu āpādi ke deho
ti vā hatthapādādihi vā maṇaṃ paññaṃ niveseyya. Ya smā
paṭhaviā dipasādā dhammamatts esā samañña yad idaṃ
deho ti vā hatthapādādini ti vā satto ti vā itthi ti vā puriso
ti vā tasmā na ettha jānako koci abhiniveso hoti ti.

Yathā haritālena makkhitaṃ addasa⁵
cittikaṃ bhittiyā katan ti yathā kusālena cit-
takārena bhittiyaṃ haritālena makkhitaṃ littāṃ tena
lpaṃ datvā katan alikhitāṃ cittikaṃ itthirūpaṃ addasa⁶
passeyya.⁷ Tattha yā upatthambhanakhepanādikiriya sam-
pattiyā mānusikā⁸ nu kho ayaṃ bhitti apassayaṭṭhitā
ti pañña niratthikā⁹ manussabbhāvasaṃkhātassa
atthassa tattha abhāvato mānusi ti pana kevalaṃ tahiṃ
tassa ca viparītadassanaṃ¹⁰ yāthāvagahaṇaṃ na
hoti dhammapañjamatte itthipurisādigahaṇaṃ pi evaṃ-
sāmpadāṃ idaṃ datṭhabban ti adhippāyo.

Māyaṃ viya aggato katan ti māyākārena
purato upadhāvasi¹¹ vā māyāsadisāṃ. Su pinants va
su vaṇṇa pādapaṇ ti supinaṃ eva supinautaṃ. Tattha
upaṭṭhitasuvaṇṇamayaṃ nikkhaṃ viya. Upadhāvasi¹²
andha rittakan ti. Andha bāla. Rittakaṃ
tnechakaṃ antosārarahitaṃ. Idaṃ attabhāvaṃ evaṃ
mamā ti sāravantaṃ viya upagacchasi abhinivisasi.¹³
Jaṇa ma j j h e - r - i v a r u p p a r ū p a k a n ti māyākā-

¹ °mukhānid°, cd. ² paṭipatti, cd. ³ °dhamme, cd.

⁴ pavattati, cd. ⁵ makkhittaṃ adasa, cd.

⁶ adassa, cd. ⁷ passyya, cd. ⁸ mānasikā, cd.

⁹ niratthakā, cd. ¹⁰ viparivādassanaṃ, cd.

¹¹ upaṭṭhāsi, cd. ¹² upaṭṭhāvasi, cd.

¹³ abhinivisati, cd.

rena ¹ mahājauṇamajjhe dassitaṃ rūpiyarūpasadisam sāraṃ
 eāraṃ upatthahantaṃ asāraṃ ti attho. Vaṭṭaṇi-rivā
 ti lākhāya guḷikā viya. Koṭṭar'o hitā ti koṭṭare rukkha-
 susire ṭhapitā. Majjhe pubbaḷhakā ti akkhidala-
 majjhe ² ṭhitajalapnbbalhasadisā. Sa assukā ti assu-
 lasahitā. Piḷikolīkā ti akkhigūthako. Ettha
 jāyati ti etasmiṃ akkhimaṇḍale uhhosu koṭṭisu visagan-
 dham vāyanti ³ nibhattati. Piḷikolīkā ti vā akkhidalesu
 nibhattanakā piḷikā vuccati. Vividhā ti nilādimāṇ-
 dalānaṃ c'eva rattapītādināṃ sattannaṃ paṭalānaṃ ca
 vasena anekavidhā. Cakkhuvidhā ti cakkhubhāvā
 cakkhuppakārā vā. Tassa anekakalāpaggaḥabhāvato
 piṇḍitā ti samnditā.

Evam cakkhusmiṃ sārājantassa cakkhuno asubhattam
 anavaṭṭhitatīya aniccataṃ ca vihhāvesi. Vihhāvetvā ca
 yathā nāma koci lobhauyaṃ bhaṇḍam gaḥetvā corakantā-
 raṃ paṭipajjanto corehi palibuddho taṃ sobhaniyabhaṇḍam
 datvā gacchati evam evaṃ cakkhumhi sā rattena tena
 purisena palibuddhā therī attano cakkhum uppāṭetvā tassa
 adāsi. Tena vuttam: uppāṭiya cārudassanā ti
 ādi. Tattha uppāṭiyā ti uppāṭetvā cakkhu kūpato
 niharitvā. Cārudassanā ti piyadassanā manohara-
 dassanā. Na ca pajjitthā ti tasmīṃ cakkhusmiṃ
 saṅgaṃ nāpajji. Aeaṅgamānasā ti kattāci pi
 ārammaṇe anāsattacittā. ⁴ Handa te cakkhun ti
 tassā kāmīnaṃ tato eva mayā dinnattā te cakkhusāññitaṃ
 asncipiṇḍam gaṇha. Gaḥetvā pasādayuttam icchitaṃ
 ṭhānam nahi.

Tassa ca viramāsi tāvade ti tassa dhuttapuri-
 eassa tāvad eva akkhimhi uppāṭitakkhaṇo eva rāgo vigac-
 chi. Tatthā ti akkhimhi tassam vā theriyaṃ. Athavā
 tatthā ti tasmīṃ yova ṭhāno. Khamāpayī ti khamā-
 pesi. Sotthi siyā brahmācārīni ti seṭṭhacārīni
 ahoṣi so mayhaṃ ārogyam eva na bhaveyya. Puna no

¹ mayāk°, ed.² dakkhid°, ed.³ vāyauto, ed.⁴ °citto, ed.

edisaṃ bhavissatī ti ito paraṃ evarūpaṃ anācāra-
caraṇaṃ na bhavissatī na karissāmi ti attho.

Āhariyā ti ghaṭṭetvā. Edisaṃ ti evarūpaṃ sabbat-
tha vitarāgaṃ. Liṅgiyā¹ ti pajjalitaṃ aggim āliṅgetvā.
Tato ti tasmā dhuttapurisā. Sā bhikkhunī ti sā
Subhā bhikkhunī. Āgami buddhavarassa san-
tikan ti sammāsambuddhassa santikaṃ upagacchi upa-
saṃkami. Passiya varapuññalakkaṇaṃ ti
uttamehi puññasambhārehi nibbattamahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ
disvā. Yathāpurāṇakaṃ ti porāṇaṃ viya uppā-
danato pubbe viya cakkuṃ paṭipākaṭikaṃ ahosi. Yad
ettha antarantarā na vuttaṃ taṃ vuttanayattā suviññey-
yaṃ eva.

Subhāya Jivakambavanikāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā
samattā.

Timśanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXXII.

Cattālisaniṭṭhā nagaṃ hi kusumaṃ nāmeti ādikā
Isidāsiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattva tattha bhava purimattabhāve thatvā vivaṭ-
tūpanissayaṃ kṣaṇaṃ upacinantī carimabbhavato sattame
bhava kalyāṇasannissaye parādāriyakammaṃ katvā kāyassa
bhedaniraye nibbattitvā tattha bahūni vassasatāni niraye
paccitvā tato cutā tīṇ jātisu tiracchānayaṇiyaṃ nibbattitvā
tato cutā dāsiyā kucchismiṃ napuṃsako hutvā nibbatti.
Tato pana cutā ekassa daḍḍassa paṭaṭṭikassa dhītā hutvā
nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattaṃ Giridāso nāma aññatarassa
sattharābassa putto attano bhariyaṃ katvā gemaṃ ānesi.
Tassa ca bhariyā atthi sīlavatī kalyāṇadharmā. Tassaṃ
issāpakatā sūmino tassā viddesaṇakammaṃ akāsi. Sā
tattha yāvajīvaṃ thatvā kāyassa bhedaṃ imasmiṃ buddhup-
pāde Ujjeniyaṃ kulapadesasīlācārādiguṇehi ahhisamma-

tassa vibhavasampannassa seṭṭhissa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Isidāsī ti 'ssā nāmaṃ abosi. Taṃ vayappattakāle mātāpitaro kularūpavayavibhavādisarisassa aññatarassa seṭṭhiputtassa adamsu. Sā tassa gehe patidevatā¹ hutvā māsamattam vasi. Ath' assā kammaphalena sāmiko virattarūpo hutvā taṃ gharato nibhari. Taṃ sabbaṃ pālito eva viññāyati. Tesam tesam pana sāmikanāṃ na ruccaueyyatāya samvegajātā pitaraṃ anujānapetvā Jinadattāya² theriyā santiko pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass' eva saha patisambhidāhi arabhattam patvā phalasukhena nibhānasukhena vitināmentī ekadivasaṃ Pāṭaliputtanagare piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapatikkantā Mahāgaṅgāya vālikapnline nisiditvā Bodhittheriyā nāma attano sahāyatheriyā pubbapaṭipattim pucchitvā taṃ attamaṃ gāthābandhavasena vissajjesi: Ujjeniyā puravare ti ādinā. Tesam pana pubhacchāvissajjanānaṃ saubandham dassetum :

Nagaramhi kusumanāme Pāṭaliputtambi pathaviyā³ maṇḍe Sakyakulakulīnāyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo. 400.

Isidāsī tattha ekā dutiyā Bodhittherī silasampannā ca jhānajjhāyanaratāyo bahussutāyo dbutakilesāyo. 401. Tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhattatthaṃ⁴ kiriya⁵ dhotapattāyo rāhitamhi sukhanisinnā imā girā abbhudiresuṃ.⁶ 402.

Imā tisso gāthā saṅgītikārehi ṭhapitā.

Pāsādikā si ayye Isidāsī vayo pi te aparibhūo kiṃ disvāna valikaṃ athāsi⁷ nekkhammam anuyntā. 403. Evam anuyuñjamānā sā⁸ rahite dhammadesanākusalā Isidāsī vacanam abravi⁹ suṇa Bodhi yath'amhi pabbajitā. 404.

Ito param viṣṣajjanagāthā :

¹ patidevatā, cd. ² Jinarattāya, cd. ³ pathaviyā, cd.

⁴ attatthaṃ, cd. ⁵ kriya, m. ⁶ abbhudirayun ti, cd.

⁷ athāpi, cd. ⁸ anuyuñjamānassa, cd.

⁹ vacanabravi, cd.

Ujjeniyā puravare mayham pitā silasamvuto setṭhi
 tass' amhi ekā¹ dhitā piyā manāpā dayitā ca. 405.
 Atha me Sāketato varakā āgacchi uttamaknūā
 setṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suṇham² adāsi tāto. 406.
 Sassuyā saesurassa ca sāyam pātāṃ paṇāmam upagamma³
 sirasā karomi pāde vaudāmi yath'amhi anusitṭhā. 407.
 Yā mayham⁴ + sāmikassa bhaginiyo bhātuuo parijano
 taṃ ekavārakam⁵ pi disvā ubbiggā āsauam demi. 408.
 Annena pānena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattṭha sannihitam
 chāдеми⁶ upanayāmi⁷ demi ca yaṃ yassa paṭirūpaṃ. 409.
 Kāleua utṭhahitvā gharāṃ samupagamim⁸
 ummāradhotatthapādā⁹ pañjalikā sāmikam upemi. 410.
 Kocchaṃ passāṃ añjanañ ca ādāsakañ ca¹⁰ gaṇhitvā
 parikkammakārikā viya sayam eva paṭim vibhūsemi.¹¹ 411.
 Sayam eva¹² odanaṃ sādḥayāmi sayam eva bhājanam
 dhovi
 mātā va ekaputtakam tathā¹³ bhattāraṃ paricarāmi. 412.
 Evaṃ¹⁴ maṃ bhattikatam auuttaraṃ kārikam taṃ¹⁴ niha-
 tamānam
 utṭbhāyikam¹⁵ analasaṃ silavatim dussate bhattā. 413.
 So mātarañ ca pitarañ ca bhaṇati āpucchāham gamissāmi
 Isidāsiyā na saha¹⁶ vacchaṃ ekāgāre 'haṃ sabavatthum. 414.
 Mā evaṃ putta¹⁷ avaca Isidāsi paṇḍitā parivyattā
 utṭhāyikā¹⁸ analasā kiṃ tuyaṃ na rocate putta. 415.
 Na ca me himsati¹⁹ kiñci na cāham Isidāsiyā saha vacchaṃ²⁰
 dessā 'va me alaṃ me āpucchāham gamissāmi. 416.
 Tassa vacanaṃ suṇitvā sassū²¹ sassuro ca maṃ apucchimsu

¹ eka, cd.² suṇham, cd.³ paṇāmam upagamam, cd.⁴ so mayham, cd.⁵ tā ekav°, cd.⁶ khāдеми, cd.⁷ upanayāmi, m.⁸ sasughāmi, cd.⁹ odhotih°, cd.¹⁰ koccha passā añcāniñca ādāyakañca, cd.¹¹ ayam eva paṭibbūsemi, cd.¹² ayam eva, cd.¹³ tattṭhā, cd.¹⁴—¹⁴ maṃ—taṃ om. cd.¹⁵ utṭbhāyikam, m.; upatṭhāyikam, cd.¹⁶ saha om. cd.¹⁷ puttaṃ, cd.¹⁸ utṭhāyikā, m.¹⁹ hisati, cd.²⁰ vaccha, cd.²¹ sassū, om. cd.

ki'ssa tayā¹ aparaddham bhāṇa viṣṭatthā² yathābhū-
tam. 417.

Na pi 'haṃ aparajjham kiñci na pi himsemi,³ na gaṇāmi⁴
duhvacanam kiṃ sakkā kātṇe yaṃ maṃ viddessate⁵
bhattā. 418.

Te maṃ pitu gharaṃ paṭi nayimān vimaṇā dukkheṇa
avibhūtā⁶ puttā anurakkhamānā jin' amhasi rūpinim
Lacchim.⁷ 419.

Atha maṃ adāsi tāto adḍhassa⁸ gharaṃhi dutiyakulikassa
tato upaḍḍhasukheṇa⁹ yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi. 420.

Tassa¹⁰ pi gharaṃhi māsaṃ avasi atha¹¹ so pi maṃ paṭi-
cchati¹²

dāsi va upaṭṭhabhantim¹³ adūsikaṃ silasampannaṃ. 421.

Bhikkhāya ca vicarantaṃ damakaṃ dantaṃ me pitā bha-
ṇati

so hi si me jāmatā nikkhipa pontiṇ¹⁴ ca ghatikaṃ ca. 422.

So pi vasitvā pakkhaṃ atha tātaṃ bhaṇati dehi me
pontiṃ¹⁵ ghatikaṃ ca mallakaṃ¹⁶ ca puna pi bhikkhaṃ ca-
rissāmi. 423.

Atha naṃ bhaṇati tāto ammaṃ sabbo ca me¹⁷ nātigaṇavaggo
kin te na kirati idha bhāṇa khippaṇi yau te¹⁸ karihiti. 424.

Evam bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attā sakkoti alaṃ¹⁹ mayhaṃ
Isidāsiyā na vacchaṃ ekaghare 'haṇi saha vatthiṃ. 425.

Vissajjito gato so ahaṃ pi ekākiṇi vicintemi²⁰

āpucchitūna gacchaṃ marituyo pabbajissaṃ vā. 426.

¹ tassā, cd.

² viṣatṭhā, m. cd.

³ hisemi, cd.

⁴ bhaṇāmi, cd. m.

⁵ kātaye yaṃmaṃ vindesate, cd. ; kātumaye, m.

⁶ adhibhūtā, m.

⁷ rūpiṇi Lacchi, cd.

⁸ adḍhassa, m.

⁹ upaḍḍhasukheṇa, cd.

¹⁰ tassā, cd.

¹¹ atha om. cd.

¹² paṭicchārāti, cd. m.

¹³ upaṭṭhabanti, cd.

¹⁴ potṭhiṇi, m.

¹⁵ potṭhi, m. ; ponti, cd.

¹⁶ pallaṇ ca, cd.

¹⁷ ca om. cd. ; ca maṃ, m.

¹⁸ khippapavau te, cd.

¹⁹ atthā sakko ala, cd.

²⁰ ekānikā vicintesi, cd.

Atha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchi ¹ gocarāya caramānā ²
 tātakulam vinayadharī ³ bahussutā silasampannā. 427.
 Tam disvāna ambākam ⁴ utthāyāsanam tassā paññāpayim s
 nisinnāya ca pūds vanditvā bhojanam adāsi. 428.
 Annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha ⁶ sannihitam
 santappayitvā avoca ayye ⁷ icchāmi pabbajitum. 429.
 Atha maṃ ⁸ bhaṇati tāto idh' eva puttaka ⁹ carāhi tam
 dhammam
 annena ca pānsna ca tappaya ¹⁰ samaṇe dvijāti ¹¹ ca. 430.
 Athāham bhaṇāmi tātam rodanti ¹² aṇḍalim panāmetvā
 pāpam hi mayā pakatam kammam tam nijjaressāmi. 431.
 Atha maṃ ¹³ bhaṇati tāto pāpuṇa bodhiñ ¹⁴ ca aggadham-
 mañ ca ¹⁵
 nibbānañ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipadasettho. 432.
 Mātāpitū ¹⁶ abhivādayitvā sabbañ ca ñātiganavaggaṃ
 sattāham pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphassayi. 433.
 Jānāmi attano ¹⁷ satta jātiyo yassāyaṃ phalam vipāko ¹⁸
 tam tava ācikkhissam tam ¹⁹ ekamanā ²⁰ nisāmehi. 434.
 Nagaramhi Erakakacche ²¹ suvaṇṇakāroaham bahutadधानo ²²
 yobhanamadena matto so paradāram āsevi 'ham. ²³ 435.
 So 'ham tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccisam ciraṃ
 pakko tato ca utthābitvā makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkami. 436.
 Sattāhajātakam ²⁴ maṃ mahākapi yūthapo nillacchessi
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalam yathā pi gantvāna paradā-
 ram. 437.
 So 'ham tato cavitvā kalam karitvā Sindhavāraṇṇe

¹ sāgacchi, cd.² gocarāmānā, cd.³ takulavinayatherāni, cd. ⁴ ona ca ambākaham, cd.⁵ sā paññā, cd.⁶ khajjena yaṃ tattha, cd.⁷ ayya, cd.⁸ maṃ, cd.⁹ puttiks, m.¹⁰ santappassa, cd.¹¹ dvijāti, cd.¹² rodenti, cd.¹³ maṃ, cd.¹⁴ bodhiyam, cd.¹⁵ phalañ ca, cd.¹⁶ mātāpitūhi, cd.¹⁷ attano om. cd.¹⁸ phalavipāko, cd.¹⁹ ācikkhiyam tvam, cd.²⁰ stamanā, cd.²¹ Ekakacche, cd.²² ayam pahutano, cd.²³ āsevi tam, cd. ; āsevissam, m.²⁴ sattāham j°, cd.

kāṇāya ca khañjāya ca eḷakīyā kucchim okkami. 438.
 Dvādasa vassāni ahaṃ nillacchito ¹ dārake parivalitvā ²
 kiminā v'atṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 439.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā govāṇijakassa ³ gāviyā jāto
 vaccho lākhātambo ⁴ nillacchito ⁵ dvādase māse. 440.
 Te puna ⁶ naṅgalam ahaṃ sakataṃ ⁷ ca dhārayāmi ⁸
 andho v'atṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 441.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā vithiyā dāsiyā ghare jāto
 n'eva mahilā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 442.
 Timsativassamhi mato sākaṭikakulamhi dārikā jātā
 kapauamhi appabbhoge dhauikapurisapātābahulamhi. ⁹ 443.
 Tam man tato satthavāho ussanuāya vipulāya vaddhiyā ¹⁰
 okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ ¹¹ acchinditvā kulagharassa. 444.
 Atha soḷasame vasse disvāna ¹² maṃ pattayobbanam ¹³
 kaṇṇam oruddha ¹⁴ tassa putto Giridāso nāma nāmena. 445.
 Tassa pi aññā bhariyā ¹⁵ sīlavatī guṇavatī yasavatī ca
 anurattā ¹⁶ bhattāraṃ tassāhaṃ viddesanam ¹⁷ akāsi. 446.
 Tass' etaṃ kammaphalam yaṃ maṃ apakiritūna gacchanti
 dāsi va upatṭhahantiṃ ¹⁸ tassa pi anto kato mayā ti. 447.

Tattha nagaramhi kṇsumanāme ti kusuma-
 puran ti evaṃ kusumasaddena gahitanāmake nagare.
 Idāni taṃ nagaraṃ Pāṭaliputtamhi ti sarūpato dasseti.
 P n t h u v i y ā m a ṇ ḍ e t i sakalāya pathaviyā maṇḍabhūte
 S a k y a k u l a k u l i n ā y o t i Sakyakule kuladhitāyo. Sa-
 kyaputtassa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitāya evaṃ vuttaṃ. .

T a t t h ā t i tāsu dvīsu bhikkhunīsu. B o d h i t h e r ī t i
 evaṃnāmikā therī. J h ā n a j j h ā y a n a r a t ā y o t i loki-
 yalokuttarassa jhāyane abhiratā. B a h u s e u t ā y o t i

¹ nilajjito, cd. ² parihitvā, cd. ³ govāṇijakassa, cd.

⁴ lākhātammo, cd. ⁵ na lacchito, cd. ⁶ tena puna, cd.

⁷ sakata, cd. ⁸ catthavāyaramhi, cd.; dhārayamhim, m.

⁹ gandhitipurisa°, cd.; dhanita°, m.

¹⁰ vuddhiyā, m. ¹¹ vilapanti, cd. ¹² disāna, cd.

¹³ pattāyobb°, cd. ¹⁴ uruddha, cd.

¹⁵ tassā piyā bhariyā, cd. ¹⁶ anuvattā, m.

¹⁷ visenam, cd. ¹⁸ upatṭhahanti, cd.

pariyattibāhnsaccena bahnssutā. Dhutakilesāyo ti aggamaggena sabbaso samugghātita-kilesā.

Bhattatthaṃ kiriyā ti bhattakiccaṃ nittāpetvā. Rahitamhī ti janarahitamhī vivittaṭṭhāne. Sukhanisinnā ti pabbajjāsukhena vivekasukhena ca sukhānisinnā. Imā girā ti idāni vuccamānā sukhā lāmakā. Abbhudiresun ti pucchāvissajjanavasena kathayimsu. Pāsādikā sī ti gāthā Bodhitheriyā¹ pucchāvasena vuttā. Evam anuyuñjamānā ti gāthā saṅgītikāreḥ² eva vuttā. Ujjeniyā ti ādikā hi sabbā pi Isidāsiyā³ 'va vuttā.

Tattha pāsādikā sī ti rūpasampattiyaṃ passantānaṃ pasādāvaṇhā asi. Vayo pi te aparibhīno ti tuyhaṃ vayo pi na paribhīno. Paṭhame vaye ṭhitā sī ti attho. Kiṃ disvāna valikaṃ ti kiṃ disaṃ vyālikāṃ dosaṃ gharāvāse ādinavaṃ disvā. Athāpi⁴ nekkhammam annuyuttā ti. Athā ti nipātamattāṃ. Nekkhammam pabbajjam annuyuttā asi.

Anuyuñjamānā ti pucchiyamānā. Sā iminā⁵ sī ti yojanā. Rahite ti suññaṭṭhāne. Suddha Bodhiyath⁶ amhi⁷ pabbajitā ti Bodhitteri ahaṃ yathā pabbajitā ambī taṃ taṃ purāṇaṃ suṇāhi.

Ujjeniyā puravare ti Ujjenināmake Avantiraṭṭhe uttamanagare. Piyā ti ekadhitubbhāvena piyāyitabbā. Manāpā ti silācāraguṇena manavaḍḍhanakā. Dayitā ti annkampitabbā.

Athā ti pacchāmayi vayappattakāle. Me Sāketato varakā ti Sāketanagarato mama varakā maṃ vārenti⁸ āgacchi. Uttamakulīnā tasmiṃ nagare aggakulikā yena te pesitā. So seṭṭhi pahūtaḍḍhano tassa maṃ⁹ suṇhaṃ adāsi tāto ti tassa Sāketaseṭṭhino suṇisaṃ puttassa bhariyaṃ katvā mayhaṃ pitā maṃ adāsi.

Sāyam pātaṃ ti sāyaṇhe pūbbaṇhe ca. Paṇāmam upagamma sirasā karomī ti sassuyā sasu-

¹ pābatigāthā te Bodhi¹⁰, ed.

² yathāpi, ed.

³ yātambī, ed.

⁴ vārento, ed.

⁵ tāsā mam, ed.

rassa ca sautikaṃ upagaṇṭvā sirasā paṇāmaṃ karomi.
Tesaṃ pāde vandāmi yath'amhi anusitṭhā ti
tahi yathā anusitṭhā amhi tatbā karomi tesaṃ anusitṭhiṃ^{*}
na atikkamunā ti.

Ekavādakaṃ pīti skampi. Ubbiggā ti saṃ-
gaṇṭvā. Āsanana² demīti yassa puggalassa auucchavi-
kaṃ taṃ tassa demi.

Tatthā ti parivesauatṭhāne. Sannihitaṇti sajjī-
taṃ hutvā vijjamaṇaṃ. Chādsmi ti upacchindsmi.
Upacchiṇḍitvā upanayāmi ti upanetvā dsmi ca yaṇ
ti mayam yassa paṭirūpaṃ tad eva demā ti attho.

Ummāradhota hatthapādā³ ti dhovetvā gharaṃ
samupāgami.⁴

Kocchan ti massūnaṃ kessūnaṃ ca ullikhanakocchaṃ.
Pasādan ti kaṇḥacuṇṇādimukhaviḥspanaṃ.⁵ Pasā-
dhanau ti pīpāṭho pasādhauabhaṇḍaṃ. Añjanaṇ
ti añjananāliṃ.⁶ Parikammakārikā viyā ti
aggakulikā vibhavasampanuā viṣatiparicārikā viya.

Sādhayāmi ti pacāmi. Bhājanau ti lohabbāja-
naṇ ca. Dhovanti paricarāmi ti yojanā.

Bhattikatan ti katasāmi bhattikaṃ. Anuttaraṇ
ti anubhavautam. Kārikan ti tassa tassa itikattabbassa
kārikaṃ. Nihatamaṇaṇti apanitamāuam. Uṭṭhā-
yikan ti uṭṭhānaviriyasampannaṃ. Auālasanti tato
evā akusītaṃ. Silavatinti silācārasampannaṃ. Na-
sate ti dussati kujjhati bhaṇati.

Āpucchāhaṃ⁷ gamissāmi ti ahaṃ tumhe āpu-
cchitvā⁸ yattha katthaci gamissāmi ti so mama sāmiko
attano mātaraṃ ca pitaraṃ ca bhaṇati, kim bhaṇatī ti es
āha: Isidāsiyāna saha⁹ vacchaṃ¹⁰ ekāgāra
ahaṃ saha vatthun ti nacemhiyaṃ (?)

Dessa ti appiyā. Alam me ti payojanam me tāya

^{*} anusitṭhi, cd.

² āpanan, cd.

³ ummāradhovan ti hatthapādshi, cd.

⁴ sampucchāmi, cd.

⁵ kaṇṇa°, cd.

⁶ oṇāli, cd.

⁷ apucch°, cd.

⁸ apucch°, cd.

⁹ saha om. cd.

¹⁰ saccam, cd.

n'atthi ti attho. Āpucchāhaṃ¹ gamissāmi ti yadi me tumhe tāya saddhim saṃvāsam icchatha ahaṃ tumhe āpucchitvā² viddesaṃ pakkamissāmi. Tassāpi mama bhattanno ki'ssā ti kiṃ assa. Tava sāmikassa tassā aparaddham³ vyālikam katam.

Na pi 'haṃ aparajjhaṇti nāpi ahaṃ tassa kiñci aparajjhi. Ayam eva vā paṭho. Na pi himsemi ti na hādhemi. Duhhacanaṃ⁴ ti duruttavacanam. Kiṃ sakkā kātuye⁵ ti kiṃ mayā kātum ayye sakkā. Yaṃ maṃ⁶ viddessate⁷ bhaddā ti yasmā akāraṇe n'eva bhaddā mayhaṃ viddessate⁸ viddesaṃ⁹ cittappakopam karoti.

Vimaṇā ti domanassikā. Puttam anurakkhamāṇā ti attano puttam mayhaṃ sāmikam cittam anurakkhaṇeua anurakkhantā. Jin' amhase rūpinim¹⁰ Lacchin ti jinā amhase jināvat'¹¹ amha rūpavatim Sirim.¹² Manussavesena carantiyā Siridevatāya parihināvatā ti attho.

Addhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassā ti paṭhamasāmikam upādāya dutiyassa addhassa kulaputtassa gharamhi maṃ adāsi. Deuto ca tato paṭhamasuñkato upaddhasuñkena adāsi. Yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi ti yena suñkeua maṃ paṭhamam seṭṭhi vindatha paṭilabhi tato upaddhasuñkenā ti yojanā.

So pi ti dutiyasāmiko pi. Maṃ paṭicchatī¹³ ti maṃ nihari so gehato nikkaddhi. Upaṭṭhahantim¹⁴ dāsi viya upaṭṭhahantim upaṭṭhānam karontim.¹⁵ Adūsikan ti adubbhanakam.

Damakaṇ ti kārūṇādhitṭhānatāya paresam cittassa damakam. Yathā pare kiñci dayanti evaṃ attauo kāyam

¹ apucche°, cd. ² apucche°, cd. ³ aparajjham, cd.

⁴ dubbacan, cd. ⁵ kātumayye, cd. ⁶ yamam, cd.

⁷ vinde sake, cd. ⁸ vindesati, cd. ⁹ viddhesam, cd.

¹⁰ jin' amhisi rūpini, cd. ¹¹ ajinā vat', cd.

¹² Siri, cd. ¹³ paticcharātī, cd.

¹⁴ upaṭṭhahantī, cd., both times. ¹⁵ karontī, cd.

vācam ca da n ta m vūpasantaṃ katvā parasabhāvañātāya
vivaranaṃ.

Jāmaṭṭā ti duhitu pati.¹ Nikkhipa pontiṃ ca
ghaṭṭikaṃ cā ti tayā² paridahitaṃ pilotikākhandaṃ ca
bhikkhākapālaṃ ca chaḍḍehi.

So pi vasitvā pakkhaṇaṃ ti so pi bhikkhako puriso
mayā saddhiṃ adḍhamāsamattaṃ vasitvā.

Atha naṃ bhaṇaṇaṃ³ tāto ti taṃ bhikkhakaṃ mama
pitā mātā. Sabbo ca me ñātigaṇo vaggo hutvā
bhaṇaṇaṃ. Kathaṃ kin te na kirati va idha tuyhaṃ
kin nāma na kirati na sādhiyati. Bhaṇa khippaṃ
yaṇ to karihi ti.⁴

Yadā me attā sakkoti yadi mayhaṃ attādhīno
bhujisso ce alaṃ mayhaṃ Isidāsiyā tāya payoṇaṃ
n'atthi. Tasmā na saha vacchaṃ⁵ na pakkhiyaṃ
ekaghaṇa ahaṃ tāya saha vātthun ti yojanā.

Vissajjito gato so bhikkhako pitarā vissajjito ya-
thāruci gato. Ekākinī⁶ ti ekikā'va. Apucchitūna
gacchaṇa⁷ ti mayhaṃ pitaṃ vissajjettvā gacchāmi.
Marituye ti maritu ce. Vā ti vikappatthe nipāto.

Gocarāyā ti bhikkhāya. Tāta kulaṃ āgacchī ti
yojanā.

Taṇ ti taṃ Jinadattaṃ.⁸ Uṭṭhāyāsaṇaṃ tassa⁹
paññāpayiṃ ti uṭṭahitvā āsaṇaṃ assā theriyā paññā-
pesi.

Idh'evā ti imasmiṃ gehe ṭhitā. Puttakā ti sā-
maññāvohārena dhītaṃ anukampento ālapati. Carāhi
taṃ pabbajitvā caritaṃ brahmacariyādi dhammaṃ
cara. Dvijātī ti brahmacariyā.

Nijjaressāmi ti jirāpessāmi vināpessāmi.

Bodhiṇ ti saccābhisambodhiṃ maggañāṇaṃ¹⁰ ti attho.
Agga dhammaṇ ti phaladhamme arahatte. Yaṃ

¹ dahitū pati, cd. ² tassa, cd. ³ bhaṇasī ti, cd.

⁴ kiṃ traṃ bhaṇa yaṇ te khippaṃ karihi karissatī ti, cd.

⁵ na saccam, cd.

⁶ ekārikā, cd.

⁷ apucchitūna g°, cd.

⁸ Jinarattaṃ, cd.

⁹ sanam sā, cd.

¹⁰ maggañāṇaṇaṇa, cd.

sacchikari dvipadasettho ti yaṃ maggaphala-nibbānasaññitam lokuttaradhammaṃ dvipadānaṃ settho sambuddho sacchi akāsi, labhassū ti yojanā.

Sattāhaṃ pabbajitā ti pabbajitā hutvā sattā-hens. Phassayī ti phussi sacchākāsi. Yassāyaṃ phalavipāko ti yassa pāpakamassa ayam sāmikassa amanāpabhāvasaṅkhāto nissandaphalabhūto vipāko. Taṃ tava ācikkhissan ti taṃ kammaṃ tava kathessāmi. Tan ti ācikkhiyamānaṃ taṃ eva kammaṃ taṃ vā mama vacanaṃ. Ekamaṇā ti ckaggamaṇā. Ayam eva vā pātho.

Nagaramhi Erakakacche tievaṃuāmake nagare. So paradāraṃ asevi 'haṃ ti' so ahaṃ parassa dāraṃ asevi.

Ciraṃ pakko ti bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraya-agginā daddho. Tato ca nṭṭhahitvā ti tato uirayato vutṭhito² cuto. Makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkamī ti patisaṇḍhim gaṇhi.

Yūthapo ti yūthapati. Nillacchesi³ ti purisa-bhāvassa lacchanabhūtāni bijakāni nillacchesi⁴ nīhari. Tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ⁵ ti tassa mayhaṃ evaṃ atitekatassa kammassaphalaṃ. Yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ ti yathā taṃ paradāraṃ atikkamitvā.

Tato ti makkaṭṭayonito. Sindhavāraññe⁶ ti Sindha-varatṭhe aṇṇataratṭhāne. Elakiyā ti ajiyā.

Dārake parivahitvā ti piṭṭhiṃ āruyha kumārake vahitvā. Kiminā 'v' aṭṭo⁷ ti abhijātattṭhāne kimi-paramgato ca hutvā. Aṭṭo aṭṭito. Akallo ti gilāno. Ahosi ti vacanaseso.

Vānījakassā ti gāviyo vikkipitvā jīvakassa. Lākhā-taṃbo ti lākhārasarattehi viya tambehi lomehi saman-nāgato.

Te punā⁸ ti vahitvā. Na ūgalaṃ ti siram. Sakaṭaṇ

¹ asevi tan ti, cd. ² vutṭhitā, cd. ³ nilacchesi, cd.

⁴ nicchasi, cd.

⁵ dhammapho, cd.

⁶ Sindharaññe, cd.

⁷ aṭṭe, cd.

⁸ phunā, cd.

ti attho. Andho v'attho ti kāṇo va hutvā. Attho pīlito.

Vithiyā ti nagaravithiyam. Dāaiyā ghare jāto ti gharadāsiyā kucchimhi jāto. Vaṇṇajātiyā ti pi vadanti. N'eva mahilā na puriso ti itthi pi puriso pi na homi. Jātiunapamsako ti attho.

Timsativassamhi mato ti napamsako hutvā timsa-vassakāle mato. Sākaṭikakulamhi¹ ti senakakuls. Dhanikapurisapātabahulamhi² ti ināyikānam purisānam adhipatanabahuls bahūhi ināyikehi abhibhavitabbe.

Ussannāyā ti upacitāya. Vipulāyā ti mahatiyā. Vaḍḍhiyā³ ti inavaḍḍhiyā. Okaḍḍhati ti avakaḍḍhati. Kulagharassā ti mama jātakulagehato.

Oruddha tassa putto ti assa satthavāhassa⁴ putto mayi paṭibaddhacitto nāmsua Giridāso nāma. Avarundhati attano pariggahahhāvena gehs karoti.

Annrattā bhattāraṇ⁵ ti bhattā anuvahavati. Tassāham viddesanam⁶ akāsin ti tassa bhattuno taṃ bhariyaṃ patividdesauakammaṃ⁷ akāsi. Yathā taṃ so kujjhati evaṃ paṭipajji.

Yaṃ maṃ abhikiritūna⁸ gaecchanti ti yaṃ dāsivīya sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahanti⁹ tattha tattha patino apakiritvā¹⁰ chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā apagacchanti. Etaṃ tassa mayhaṃ tadā katassa paradārikakammassa patividdesanakammassa¹¹ ca nissandaphalaṃ. Tassa pi anto kato mayā ti tassa pi tathā anunayapāpakammassa pariyanto. Idāni mayā aggamaggaṃ adhigacchantiyā ito paraṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ atthi ti yaṃ pan' ettha anantarā vibhattaṃ vuttanayattā uttānattham eva.

Isidāsiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Cattālisanipātavaṇṇauā uṭṭhitā.

¹ tassākaṭika°, cd. ² dhanita°, cd. ³ aḍḍhiyā, cd.

⁴ sattavāhassa, cd. ⁵ anuvattā bhattānaṃ, cd.

⁶ viddesanaṃ, cd. ⁷ satividesana°, cd.

⁸ abhikirituṃ na, cd. ⁹ upaṭṭhahanti, cd.

¹⁰ assakiritvā, cd. ¹¹ pattividesana°, cd.

LXXIII.

Mahānipāte Mantāvatiyā nagare ti ādikā Sumedhāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upaciuanti sakkaccaṃ vimokkhasambhāre sambhāreutī Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibhattitvā viññūtaṃ pattā attau sakkhihi kuladbitābi saddhiṃ ekajjhāsaya hutvā mahautam āramam kāretvā buddhapamnkhasa bhikkhusaughassa niyyādesi. Sā teva puññakammena kāyassa bhedā Tāvatiṃsaṃ upagacchi. Tattha yāvata-yukaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cutā Yāmesu uppajji, tato cutā Tusitesu, tato cutā Nimmānaratisu, tato cutā Paranimmitavasavattisū ti anukkameva pañcasu kāmāsaggesu uppajjitvā tattha devarājūnam mahesi hutvā tato cutā Kassapassa bhagavato kāle mahāvibhavassa seṭṭhiṃ dhitā hutvā anukkamena viññūtaṃ pattā sāsane abhippasannā hutvā ratanattayaṃ uddissa ulārapuññakammaṃ akāsi. Tattha yāvajivaṃ dhammūpajivini kusaladhammaniratā hutvā tato cutā Tāvatiṃsesu nibhattitvā aparāparam sugatisu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Mauntāvatīnagare Koṇcassa nāma rañño dhitā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā mātāpitāro Sumedhā ti nāmaṃ akāmsu. Taṃ anukkameva vuddhippattam vayappattakāle mātāpitāro “Vāraṇavatīnagare Auikarattassa nāma rañño dassāmā” ti āmautesuṃ. Sā paṇa daharakālato paṭṭhāya attau samānavayāhi rājakaññāhi dāsijaññehi ca saddhiṃ bhikkhunūpasayaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnam sautiko dhammaṃ sutvā cirakālato paṭṭhāya katādhikāratāya saṃsāro jātasamvegā sāsane abhippasannā pañāvayappattakāle kāmehi vinivattitamānasā ahoṣi.

Tena sā mātāpitūnam ūtīnam sammānam sutvāna “mayhaṃ gharāvāse na kiccaṃ, pabbajissāma’ ahaṃ” ti āha. Taṃ mātāpitāro gharāvāse uiyojenta¹ uanappakārena yācite pi saññāpetum nāsakkhimsu. Sā “evaṃ me pabbajitum lab-

¹ niyojento, cd.

bhati 'ti chandaṃ gahetvā 'sayam eva attano kese chinditvā
te eva kese ārahbha paṭiknāmanasikāraṃ pavatteutī tattha
nātikāratāya bhikkhunīnaṃ santike manasikāravidbānassa
sutapubbattā ca asubhanimittam uppadetvā tattha paṭha-
majjhānaṃ adhigacchi. Adhigatapaṭhamajjhānā ca attanā
gharāvāse nyyojetum¹ npagate mātāpitāro ādikatvā auto-
janaparijanam sabbam rājakulam sāsane abhippasannaṃ
kāretvā gharato nikkhamitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā
pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā sammad
eva paripakkāññā² vimutti-paripācāniyaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ
visesitāya³ ca na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ
pāpni. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Bhagavati Kouāgamane saṃghārāmaṃhi navaṇivesaṃhi⁴
sakhiyo tīpi janiyo⁵ viharādānaṃ adāsīmha. 1.

Dasakkhattum satakkhattum dasasatakkhattum⁶ satāni ca
satakkhattum

devesu npapajjīmha. Ko vādo mānuse bhava. 2.

Devesu mahiddhikā hutvā⁷ mānusakamhi ko vādo
sattaratanaṃ mahesi⁸ itthiratanam ahaṃ bhaviṃ.⁹ 3.

Idha sañcitakusalaṃ susamiddhakulappajā¹⁰

Dhanañjāni ca Khemā ca ahaṃ pi ca tayo janā 4.

Ārāmaṃ sūkatam katvā sabbāvayavamaṇḍitaṃ
buddhapamukhasaṅghassa niyyādetvā pamoditā.¹¹ 5.

Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammassa vāhasā
devesu aggataṃ pattā manussesu tath' eva ca. 6.

Imasmiṃ ysva kappamhi brahmabandhu mahāyaso

Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatam varo.¹² 7.

upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro

Kāsirājā Kiki nāma Bārāpasipuruttame. 8.

Tassūsum satta dhitāro rājakaññā sūkhehitā

buddhupaṭṭhānaniratā brahmacariyaṃ carimsu tā. 9.

¹ nyojetum, cd.

² paripakkātā, cd.

³ visositāya, cd.

⁴ saṅghe c'ova nivesaṃhi, P.

⁵ sakhiyo vatiyo rājiniyo, P. ⁶ dasasatakkhattum om. P.

⁷ deve mahiddhikā ahaṃ, A.

⁸ sataratanaṃ mahesi, P.

⁹ ahaṃ āsi, P.

¹⁰ kuluppajji, P. ¹¹ samoditā, A. ¹² varatam varo, P.

Tāsaṃ saḥāyikā hutvā silesu susamāhitā
 datvā dānāni sakkaccaṃ agāro vasataṃ carim. 10.
 Tena kammaṇa sukateṇa cetanāpaṇḍhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisūpagā ahaṃ. 11.
 Tato cutā Yāmaṃ agaṃ¹ tato 'haṃ Tusitaṃ gatā
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ² Vasavattipuram tato. 12.
 Yattba yatth' upapajjāmi puññakammasamohitā
 tattha tatth' eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 13.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ cakkavattinaṃ
 Maṇḍalīnaṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 14.
 Sampattim³ anubbotvāna devesu mānusesu ca
 sabbattba sukhitā hutvā nekajātisu saṃsarim. 15.
 So hetu so pabhavo⁴ taṃ mūlaṃ satthn sāsane khanti
 taṃ paṭhamam⁵ samodhānaṃ taṃ dhammaratāya nib-
 hānaṃ. 16.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ bhavā saḥbe samūhatā
 nāgi va handhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsava. 17.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi baddhasetṭhassa santi⁶
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 18.
 Paṭisambhidā catasso vimokkhā pi ca aṭṭha me
 chaḷabhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 19.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ⁷ paccavekkhitvā
 udānavasena :

Mantāvatiyā nagare rañño Koṭṭhassa aggamaheśiyā⁸
 dhītā āsi Sumedhā pāsādikā sāsana⁹ karehi. 448.
 Silavati cittakathikā bahussutā buddhasāsane vinītā
 mātāpitāro upagamma⁹ bhaṇati nbhayo nisāmetha. 449.
 Nibbānābbiratahaṃ asassataṃ¹⁰ bhavagataṃ yadi pi dibhaṃ
 kim aṅga pana tucchā kāmā appasāda bahuvigbātā. 450.

¹ Yāmāsaggam, P.² orati, P.³ sampatti, P.⁴ sā pabhavo, P.⁵ paṭhama, A.⁶ mama buddhassa santi⁶, A.⁷ paṭipatti, cd.⁸ agga om. cd.⁹ upasaṃkamma, cd.¹⁰ asassataṃ om. cd.

Kāmā kaṭukā ¹ āsivisūpamā yesu mucchitā bālā
 te digharattam niraye samappitā haññante ² dukkhitā. 451.
 Socanti pāpakammā vinipāte pāpabuddhino
 sadā kayena vūcāya ca manasā ca asaṃvutā bālā. ³ 452.
 Bālā te duppaññā acetanā dukkhasamudayoruddhā
 desente ajānantā na bujjhare ariyasaccāni. 453.
 Saccāni amma ⁴ sambuddhavaradesitēni te bahutarā ajā-
 nantā
 ye abhinandanti bhavagatam pihanti devesu ⁵ upapat-
 tim. 454.

Devesu pi upapatti ⁶ asassatā bhavagate aniccambhi
 na ca santasauti bālā punappuam jāyitabbassa. 455.
 Cattāro vinipātā dvo ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti ⁷
 na ca vinipātagatāuam ⁸ pabbajjā atthi uirayesu. 456.
 Anujānātha maṃ ubhayo pabbajitum dasabalassa pāvacaue
 appossukkā ghaṭissam ⁹ jātamarauappahānāya. 457.
 Kiṃ bhavagatena ¹⁰ abhinanditena kāyakaliuā asārena
 bhavatanhāya nirodhā anujānātha pabbajissāmi. 458.
 Buddhānam uppādo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho
 silāni brahmacariyaṃ yāvajjivaṃ na dūseyyam. 459.
 Evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā mātāpitaro na tāva āhāram
 āhariyaṃ ¹¹ gahaṭṭhā ¹² maraṇavasam gatā 'va hessāmi. 460.
 Mātā dukkhitā rodati pitā ca assā sabbaso samabbhisāto ¹³
 ghaṭenti saññāpetum ¹⁴ pāsādatale chamā patitam. 461.
 Utṭhehi puttaka ¹⁵ kiṃ socitena dinnā si ¹⁶ Vāraṇavatimhi
 rājā Anikaratto ¹⁷ abhirūpo tassa tvaṃ diṇā. ¹⁸ 462.
 Aggamahesī bhavissasi ¹⁹ Anikarattassa rājino bhariyā ²⁰
 silāni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjā dukkarā puttaka. 463.

¹ kaṭṭhakā, ed. ² haññate, ed. ³ bālā om. ed.

⁴ amma om. ed. ⁵ bhagavantam yanti d°, ed.

⁶ uppatti, ed. ⁷ katthaci labbhanti, ed.

⁸ vinipātagatā, m. ⁹ ghaṭiyaṃ, ed. ¹⁰ bhagavātena, ed.

¹¹ āharissam, m. ¹² gahaṭṭha, ed.

¹³ samabbhihato, ed. ¹⁴ paññāpetum, ed.

¹⁵ puttike m.; puttika, ed. ¹⁶ diṇṇ' ambi, ed.

¹⁷ Anikar°, ed. ¹⁸ diṇṇā, ed.

¹⁹ bhavissati, ed. ²⁰ ariyā, m.

Rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogaṃ sukhā daharikā pi
bhūñjāhi kāmabhoge vāreyyaṃ ¹ hotu te putta. 464.

Atha ne bhāṇati Sumsdhā mā sdisakāni ² bhavagatam
asāram

pabbajjā vā³ hohiti³ maraṇam vā⁴ tena c'eva vāreyyaṃ.⁵ 465.
Kim iva pūtikāyaṃ asuciṃ ⁶ sāvanagandham⁷ bhayānakam
kannapam abhisamviseyyaṃ ⁸ gattam⁹ sakipaggharitam¹⁰
asuciṃppaṇam. 466.

Kim iva t'āham jānanti vikūlakam māṃsasonitapalittam
kimikulālayaṃ sakunabhattam¹¹ kaḷevaram¹² kissa diy-
yati¹³ ti. 467.

Nibbujhāti sāsānam aciraṃ kāyo apeta viññāṇo
chuttho kalikaram¹⁴ viya jigucchamānehi nātihi. 468.

Chaddūna¹⁵ naṃ sāsāne parabbhattam nīhāyanti¹⁶ jiguc-
chantā

nīyakā mātāpitāro kim pana sādharanā¹⁷ jānatā. 469.

Ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare atthibhārusamghāts¹⁸
kheḷassumucchāssavaparipṇṇas¹⁹ pūtikāyāmbhi. 470.

Yo naṃ vinibbhujitvā²⁰ abbhantaram assa bāhiraṃ kayirā
gandhassa asahamānā sakā pi²¹ mātā jiguccheyya.²² 471.

Khandhadhātunāyatanaṃ saṃkhatam²³ jātimūlakam
dṇkkham yoniso aruciṃ bhāṇanti²⁴ vāreyyaṃ kissa icchey-
yam.²⁵ 472.

Divase divase ti sattisatāni navaṇavā patsyyuṃ kāyamhi
vassasatam pi ca ghāto²⁶ seyyo dukkhassa c'eva khayō. 473.

¹ dhāreyyaṃ, cd. ² edisakā, cd. ; edisikāni, m.

³ hohisi, cd. ⁴ vā om. cd. ⁵ dhāreyyaṃ, cd.

⁶ asuci, cd. ⁷ sāsanagandham, cd. ⁸ ovisseyya, cd.

⁹ bhastam, m. ¹⁰ sakim po, cd. ¹¹ sakuna°, cd.

¹² kaḷevara, cd. ¹³ riyati, cd.

¹⁴ kalikaram, cd. ¹⁵ chaddhana, cd. ; chutthūna, m.

¹⁶ paresam bhattam nāyanti, cd. ¹⁷ sādharano, cd.

¹⁸ samghāte, m. ¹⁹ kheḷasucchādassavapo°, cd. m.

²⁰ vinibbhajitvā, cd. ²¹ sakkaram pi, cd.

²² jiguccheyyaṃ, cd. ²³ saṃkhātam, cd.

²⁴ anivigananti, cd. ²⁵ iccheyyūṃ, cd. ²⁶ saṅghāto, cd.

Ajjhupagacche ghātaṃ ¹ yo viūū evaṃ ² sattbuno vacanaṃ
 dīgho tesam ³ saṃsāro ⁴ punnappnnaṃ haññamānānaṃ. 474.
 Devesu manussesu ⁵ ca tiracchānāyoniyā asurakāye
 petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā ⁶ diyaṇte ghātā. ⁷ 475.
 Nirayesu bahū ⁸ vinipātagatassa kilissamānassa
 devesu pi attāṇaṃ ⁹ nibbāvasukhā paraṃ n'atthi. 476.
 Pattā te ¹⁰ nibbānaṃ ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe
 appossukkā ¹¹ ghaṭenti jātimaraṇappahānāya. 477.
 Ajj' eva tāta ¹² abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogshi kiṃ asārehi ¹³
 nibbiṇṇā ¹⁴ me kāmā vantaṣaṃ ¹⁵ tālavatthukatā. 478.
 Sā c'eva ¹⁶ bhaṇṇati pitaraṃ Anikaratto ¹⁷ ca yassa diṇṇā ¹⁸
 upayāsi pitaruṇāvuto vāreyyaṃ ¹⁹ upatṭhite kāle. 479.
 Atha asitanicitamuduke ²⁰ ksse khaggena chindiya
 Sumedhā pāsādaṃ pidhatvā ²¹ paṭṭhamajjānaṃ ²² samā-
 pajji. 480.

Sā ca taṃ samāpannā ²³ Anikaratto ²⁴ ca āgato nagaraṃ
 pāsāde 'va Sumedhā aniccasāññā su bhāveti. 481.
 Sā ca ²⁵ manasikaroti Anikaratto ²⁶ ca āruhi turitaṃ
 maṇikauakabhūsitāṅgo katañjali yāceti Sumedhaṃ. ²⁷ 482.
 Rajje āṇa dhanam issariyaṃ bhogaṃ sukhā dāharikā pi ²⁸
 bhuñjāhi ²⁹ kāmabboge kāmasukhā sudullabhā loke. 483.
 Nisatṭham ³⁰ te rājjaṃ bhoge bhuñjassu deli dānāni
 mā dummanā ahosi mātāpitaro te dukkhitā. ³¹ 484.

¹ ghāta, cd. ² eva, cd. ³ vo, m.

⁴ tesam sāro, cd. ⁵ mānussesu, cd. ⁶ aparimito, cd.

⁷ diyaṇte ghāto, m. cd. ⁸ bahūbi, cd.

⁹ attāṇaṃ, m. cd. ¹⁰ tassā ts, cd. ¹¹ appossukkā, cd.

¹² tāta, cd. ¹³ pasārehi, cd. ¹⁴ uibbāṇā, cd.

¹⁵ vantaṃ so, cd. ¹⁶ sa c'eva, cd.

¹⁷ Anikaro, cd. ¹⁸ ssa sā diṇṇā, cd.

¹⁹ ubhayāya pi taruṇavatā dhāreyyaṃ, m. cd.

²⁰ amitaṇo, cd. ²¹ cāpinatvā, cd. ²² cjjhāne, cd.

²³ sammāpannā, cd. ²⁴ Aniko, cd. ²⁵ sā 'va, cd.

²⁶ Aniko, cd. ²⁷ Sumedhā, cd. ²⁸ dāharikā si, m.

²⁹ bhuñjāmi, cd. ³⁰ nissatṭham, cd.

³¹ duve dukkhaṇo, cd.

Taṃ taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anattbikā vigatamohā
 mā kāme abhinandi kāmesv' ādinavaṃ passa. 485.
 Cātuddīpo rājā Mandhātā āsi¹ kāmabhoginam aggo
 atitto² kālamkato na ca tassa paripūrītā icchā. 486.
 Satta ratanāni³ vasseyya vuṭṭhimā dasadisā⁴ samantena
 na c'attbi titti⁵ kāmānaṃ atittā⁶ 'va maranti narā. 487.
 Asisūlūpumā kāmā kāmā⁷ sappāsiropamā⁸
 ukkopamā anudabanti atṭhikaṇṇakālasannibhā.⁹ 488.
 Aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahudnkkhā mahāvisā
 ayogulo va santatto aghamulā dnkkhapphalā.¹⁰ 489.
 Rukkhaphalūpumā kāmā maṃsapesūpumā dukkhā¹¹
 snpinopamā vañcaniyā kāmā yñcitakūpumā. 490.
 Sattisūlūpumā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo agbaṃ nighaṃ
 aṅgarakāsusadisā agbamūlaṃ bbayaṃ vadbo. 491.
 Evaṃ babudnkkhā kāmā akkhātā antarāyikā
 gacchatba na me bhavagata vissāso attbi attano. 492.
 Kiṃ mama paro karissati attano sisamhi ḍayhamānamhi
 anuhandhe jarāmarane¹² tassa ghātāya¹³ ghaṭṭitabbam. 493.
 Dvāraṃ apāpunitvāna 'yaṃ¹⁴ mātāpitāro Anikarattañ¹⁵ ca
 disvāna chamaṃ¹⁶ nisinne rodante¹⁷ idam avoca. 494.
 Digho bālānaṃ saṃsāro punappunaṃ ca rodatam
 anamatagge pitu marane bhātu vadhe attano ca vadbe. 495.
 Assnthaññam¹⁸ ruddhiram saṃsāram anamataggato saratba¹⁹
 sattānaṃ saṃsaritam²⁰ sarābi atṭhinam²¹ ca sannica-
 yaṃ. 496.
 Sara²² caturo' dadhi upanite assnthaññaruddhiramhi²³
 sara²⁴ ekakappam atṭhinam²⁵ sañcayam Vipplena sa-
 mam. 497.

¹ asi, cd. ² kāmā titto, cd. ³ sabba ratō, cd.

⁴ asadisā, cd. ⁵ tittbi, cd. ⁶ kāmā om. m. cd

⁷ sabbasirō, m. ⁸ kaṇṇakalā, m. cd. ⁹ oppalā, cd.

¹⁰ dukkhā, cd. ¹¹ omaraya, cd. ¹² ghātāya, m.

¹³ otvānaṃ, cd. ¹⁴ Anikō, cd. ¹⁵ disvāna maṃ, cd.

¹⁶ rodente, cd.; rodanti, m. ¹⁷ dbaññam, cd.

¹⁸ oto ca atba, cd. ¹⁹ saṃsaratam, m. ²⁰ ca om. cd.

²¹ sarā, cd. ²² odhaññam, cd.; oruciramhi, m.

²³ param, cd. ²⁴ atṭhiram, cd.

Anamatagge saṃsaratō ¹ mahiṃ ² Jambudīpam upanītaṃ
kolatṭhimattagūlikā mātāpītuṣv ³ eva na ppahonti. 498.

Sara ⁴ tiṇakatṭhaṃ ⁵ sākhaṇḍalāsaṃ upanītaṃ anamatag-
gato

pītuṣu caturāṅgulikā ghaṭikā pītipītuṣv ⁶ eva na ppahonti. 499.

Sara khaṇakacchapaṃ pubbe samudde aparato ca yugacchid-
daṃ

siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkaṃ ⁷ manussalābhambhi opam-
maṃ. ⁸ 500.

Sara rūpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamaṃ ⁹ kāyakaḥṇo asārassa
khandhe ¹⁰ passa auicce sarūhi ¹¹ niraye bahuvighāte. 501.

Sara kaṭasīṃ vaddhēute ¹² punappunaṃ tāsū tāsū jātīsū
sara kumbhīlabhayāni ca sarūhi cattāri saccāni. 502.

Amataṃhi vijjamaṇe kiṃ tava paṇcakaṭukeva pītena ¹³
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo kaṭukatarā paṇcakaṭukena. 503.

Amataṃhi vijjamaṇe kiṃ tava kāmehi ye parilāhā
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo jalitā kuthitā ¹⁴ kupitā ¹⁵ santāpitā. ¹⁶ 504.

Asapattāṃhi ¹⁷ samāne kiṃ tava kāmehi ye bahusapattā ¹⁸
rājaggicoraudakappīyehi sādhaṇaṇā kāmā bahusapattā. 505.

Mokkhaṃhi vijjamaṇe kiṃ tava kāmehi yesu hi vadha-
bandho

kāmesu hi vadhabandho kāmakāmā ¹⁹ dukkhāni anubhonti. 506.

Ādīpitā tiṇukkā gaḇhantaṃ dahanti n'eva muṇcantaṃ ²⁰
ukkopamā hi kāmā dahanti ye te uā muṇcanti. 507.

Mā appakassa hetu kāmāsukhassa vipulaṃ jahi ²¹ sukhaṃ

¹ saṃsārato, cd. ² mahi, cd. ³ mātāmātusv, m.

⁴ sara om. m. ⁵ tiṇakatṭhassa, cd. ⁶ mātāpītuṣv, cd.

⁷ paripunnāṃ, cd. ⁸ upamaṃ, cd.

⁹ opamāya, cd. m. ¹⁰ uandhe, cd. ¹¹ parāhi, cd.

¹² vaddhante, cd.; vaddhente, m. ¹³ mitena, cd.

¹⁴ kndhitā, m. ¹⁵ kupitā om. m. ¹⁶ santāpitā, cd.

¹⁷ asampattā, cd. ¹⁸ bahusamattā, cd.

¹⁹ kāmesu hi asākāmā, m.; vadhabaudho om, cd.

²⁰ muccantaṃ, m. ²¹ jahi, cd.

mā puthulomo va haḷisaṃ gīḷitvā pacchā vihaññasi.¹ 508.
 Kāmaṃ kāmesu damassu² tāva sunakho va saṅkhalābaddho³
 khāhinti⁴ khu taṃ kāmā⁵ chātā sunakhaṃ va caṇḍalā. 509.
 Aparimitaṃ ca dukkhaṃ bahūni ca cittadomaṇassāni
 auubhohisi kāmesu yutto.⁶ Paṭinissaja addhuve⁷ kāme. 510.
 Ajaramhi vijjamāne kiṃ tava kāmehi ys sujarā
 maraṇavyādhigahitā⁸ sahbā sahbatta jātiyo. 511.
 Idam ajaram idam amaraṃ idam ajarāmarapadam asokaṃ⁹
 asapattaṃ¹⁰ asambādhaṃ akhalitaṃ abhayaṃ nirupatā-
 paṃ. 512.

Adhigataṃ idaṃ bahūhi amataṃ ajjāpi ca labhaniyaṃ idaṃ
 yo yoniso payuñjati¹¹ ua ca sakkā aghaṭamaṇe.¹² 513.
 Evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā saṅkhāragate ratiṃ¹³ alabhamānā
 anunenti¹⁴ Anikarattaṃ kese'va chaṃaṃ chupi¹⁵ Sume-
 dhā. 514.

Uttāya Anikaratto pañjaliko yāci¹⁶ tassā pitaraṃ so
 vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajitūṃ vimokkhasaccadas-
 sā.¹⁷ 515.

Vissajjitā mātāpitūhi pabbaji sokabhayaḥhitā
 cha abhiññā sacchikatā aggaphalaṃ sikkhamānāya. 516.
 Acchariyaṃ abbhutau taṃ uibhānaṃ āsi rājakaññāya
 pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā vyākari pacchime kāle. 517.
 Bhagavati Koṇḍagamane saṅghārāmaṃhi navanivesaṃhi
 sakhiyo tūni janiyo vihāradānaṃ adāsima. 518.
 Dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ satāni ca
 satakkhattuṃ

dsvesu upapajjima. Ko pana vādo manussesu. 519.
 Devesu mahiddhikā abumba. Manussakaṃhi ko paṇa¹⁸ vādo.

¹ vihaññati, ed.

² ramassu, ed.

³ saṅkhānaṃ bandho, ed. ; saṅkhāuubandho, m.

⁴ kāhanti, ed. ; kāhinti, m.

⁵ kāma, ed.

⁶ kāmayutto, m. ed.

⁷ paṭinissada andhave, ed.

⁸ obādhio, ed.

⁹ idan tamarāmarapaduso, ed.

¹⁰ athapatthaṃ, ed.

¹¹ payujjati, ed.

¹² aghaṭamaṇe, ed.

¹³ rati, ed.

¹⁴ aruṇenti, ed.

¹⁵ thubhi, ed.

¹⁶ yāva, ed.

¹⁷ odassāmi, ed.

¹⁸ pana om. m.

Sattaratanassa mahesi itthiratanam aham āsi.¹ 520.

So betu so pabbavo tam mūlam satthū sāsane² kbanti
tam pathamam samodhānam tam dhammaratāya nibbā-
nam. 521.

Evam kathenti³ ye saddahanti vacanam anomapaññassa
nibbindanti bhavagata nibbinditvā virajjanti ti. 522.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha Mantāvatiyā nagare
ti Mantāvati ti evaṃnāmake nagare. Rañño Koñ-
cassā ti Koñcassa nāma rañño mahesiyā kuccimhi jātā
dhītā āsi. Sumedhā ti nāmena Sumedhā. Pāsā-
dikā⁴ sāsana-kārehi ti satthū sāsana-kārehi ariyehi
dhammadesanāya sāsane pasādikā sañjātaratanattayappa-
sādakatā.

Silavati ācārasīlasampannā. Cittakathā ti
cittadhammakathā. Bahussutā pariyattidhammassa
saṅghitā. Buddhasāsane vinitā ti evaṃ pabba-
janti evaṃ nibbanti iti silam iti samādhi iti paññā iti
suttānngatena yonisomanasikārena saṅgato⁵ kilesānam
vinigatattā buddhānam sāsane vinitā samyatakāyavācā-
cittā. Ubbayo nisāmethā ti tumhe dve pi mama
vacanam nisāmetha. Mātāpitāro upagantvā⁶
bhanati ti yojanā.

Yadi pi dibbam ti⁷ devaloke pariyāpannam pi
bhavagatam nāma sabbam pi asassatam⁸ aniccam
dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam. Kim aṅgam pana
tuechā kāmā ti kim aṅgam pana manussakāmā ye
sabbe pi asātā 'va bhāvato tuechā rittā satthadhārāyam
madhubindu viya appassūdā ctarahi āyatiñ ca vipula-
dukkhatāya bahuvighātā.

Kaṭukā ti anittā sappaṭibbayatthena āsivisa-
sadisā. Yesu kāmesu mnechitā ti ajjhositā.
Samappitā ti sakammunā sabbaso appitā khittā upa-

¹ asim, m. ² sāvasāsane, m. ed. ³ karonti, m. ed.

⁴ pasāditā, ed. ⁵ taṅgato, ed. ⁶ ngantvā, ed.

⁷ dibbati, ed. ⁸ apassapatam, ed.

pannā ti attbo. Haññante ti bādhiyanti vinipātenti¹ apāye.

Acetanā ti attahitacetanāya abhāvena acetanā. Dukkhasamudayoruddhā ti taḥhānimittasamsāre aparuddhā. Desente ti catusaccadhamme desiyamāne. Ajānantā ti attham ajānantā. Na bujjhare ariyasaccāni ti dukkhādiui ariyasaccāni no paṭibujjhanti.

Ammā ti mātaram pamukham katvā ālapati. Te bahutarā ajānantā ye abhinandanti bhavagatam pihanti² deveṣu upapatti³ ti te buddhavaradesitāni saccāni ajānantā te yeva ca imasmim loke bahantarā ti yojanā.

Bhavagate aniccamihi ti sabbasmim bhavē anicce⁴ deveṣu upapatti na sassatā.⁵ Evaṃ sante⁶ pi na ca santasanti bālā na ntasanti na samvegam⁷ āpajjanti. Punappannaṃ jāyitabbassa aparāparam upapajjamānassa.

Cattāro vinipūtā ti nirayatiracchānayanipeta-visayaasurayou⁸ ti ime cattāro 'sukhasamussayato vinipātatiyo. Manussadevūpapattisañcitā⁹ pana dve ca gatiyo. Kathaṃ ci kicchena kasirena labbhanti. Puññakammassa dukkarattā nirayesū ti sukharahitesu apāyesu.

Apposukkā¹⁰ ti aññakiccesu nirussnkkā. Ghaṭṭiasam ti vāyamissam¹¹ bhāvanam anuyūñjissāmi.

Kāyakalinā asārena kiṃ abhināuditena ti yojanā. Bhavataṇhāya nirodhā ti bhavagatāya taṇhāya nirodhaḥetu nirodhanattham. Buddhānam uppādo laddho vivajjito nirayuppattiādiko atthavidho akkhaṇo. Khaṇo navamo khaṇo laddho ti yojanā. Silāni ti catupārisiddhisilāni.

¹ vinipāteti, ed.² vihanti, ed.³ upapatti, ed.⁴ anicca, ed.⁵ passitā, ed.⁶ santa, ed.⁷ samvega, ed.⁸ pittivisayo, ed.⁹ ośañjātā, ed.¹⁰ apposukkā, ed.¹¹ vāyamissam, ed.

Brahmacariyan ti sāsana¹brahmacariyaṃ. Na dū-
aeyyan ti na kopeyyāmi.

Na tāva āhāraṃ āhariyaṃ gahaṭṭhā ti
n'eva tāva ahaṃ gahaṭṭhā hutvā āhāraṃ āhariyāmi. Sace
pabbajjaṃ² na labhissāmi maraṇavasaṃ eva gatā
bhavissāmi ti evaṃ Sumedhā mātāpitāro
bhaṇatī ti yojanā.

Assā ti Sumedhāya. Sabbaso samabbhisāto
ti assā pitā³ sabbaso abhisātasukho. Ghaṭenti sañ-
ñāpetun ti pāsādatale chaṃā patitaṃ
Sumedhaṃ mātā ca pitā ca gihibhāvāya saññāpetuṃ
ghaṭenti vāyamanti. Ghaṭenti (!) pi pāṭho. So eva
attho.

Kim socitenā ti "pabbajjaṃ na labhissāmi" ti
kiṃ socānena. Dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi³ Vāra-
ṇatīnagare diuūā asi. Dinnā si ti vatvā puna pi
dinnā ti vacanaṃ dāḥaṃ⁴ dinnābhāvadassana⁵attham.

Rajje āṇā ti Anikarattassa rajje tava āṇā pavatti.
Dhanaṃ issariyaṃ ti imasmiṃ kule patikule ca
dhanam issariyaṃ ca. Bhogā sukhā ativiya itṭhā
bhogā ti sabbam idaṃ tuyhaṃ upatṭhitaṃ hatthagataṃ.
Daharikā tarupā. Tasmā bhunjāhi kama-
bhoge. Tena kāraṇena dhāreyyaṃ hotu te
puttā ti yojanā.

Ne ti mātāpitāro. Mā edisikāni ti evarūpāni
rajje āṇādiṇi mā bhavantu. Tasmā ti ce āha bhava-
gataṃ asāraṇaṃ ti ādi.

Kim ivā ti kiṃ viya⁵ Pūtikāyaṃ ti imaṃ pūti-
kāḇaram. Savanagandhaṃ ti viṣaṭṭhagandhaṃ.
Bhayaṇakaṃ ti avitarāgānaṃ bhayaṇavaḥaṃ. Kuṇa-
paṃ abhisamvisēyyaṃ bbaṣṭaṇ⁶ ti kuṇa-
pabharitaṃ cammapasibbakaṃ. Sakipaggharitaṃ⁷
asucipuṇṇaṃ nānappakārassa asucino⁸ puṇṇaṃ

¹ pabbajjaṃ, cd.

² pi hi, cd.

³ vatim pi, cd.

⁴ dāḥim, cd.

⁵ kimi viya, cd.

⁶ abhisamvisēyyabbattaṃ, cd.

⁷ pakipo, cd.

⁸ asuno, cd.

huvā sakim¹ viya sabbakālam² adhippaggharantam
mama idam ti abhiniveseyyam.

Kim iva t'āham jānanti vikūlakaṃ³ ti
ativiya paṭikūlam asucihi mamsapesihi soṇitohi ca upa-
littam anekesaṃ kimikulūnam ālayam sakuṇānam
bhattachūtam. Kimikulāle sakuṇabhattacham ti
pi paṭho. Kiminam avasittham sakuṇānaṃ ca bhatta-
bhūtaṃ⁴ ti attho. Tam aham kalevaram jānanti tthitā
kammaṃ idāni dhāreyyavasena kassa kena nāma kāra-
ṇena diyyatī⁵ ti dasseti tassa taṃ ca dānam kim iva kim
viya hoti ti yojanā.

Nibbhyhati susānam acirakāyo apeta-
viññāno ti ayam kāyo acirena ca apagataviññāno
susānam nibbhyhati npaniyati. Chuṭṭho⁶ ti chaḍḍito.
Kalingaram viyā ti niratthakakattbhakhaṇḍasadiṣo.
Jigucchamānehi⁷ nātīhi ti jānehi pi jiguccha-
mānehi.

Chaḍḍūna⁸ nam susāne chaḍḍetvā. Para-
bhattam ti paresaṃ soṇasigālādinam annabhūtam.
Nāyanti⁹ jigucchanti ti imassa pacchato āgatā
ti ettakā pi jigucchamānā sasisaṃ nimujjanti nāyanti¹⁰
pag eva puṭṭhavanto.¹¹ Niyakā mātāpitāro viya
attano mātāpitāro pi. Kim pana¹² sādharanā
vijātā ti. Itaro pana samūho jigucchati ti kim eva
vattabham.

Ajjhositā taphāvasena abhinivittā. Asāre ti
niccasārādisārarahite vinibbhujitvā¹³ viññānavinibbhogaṃ
katvā.

Gandhassa asahamānā¹⁴ ti gandham assa
kāyassa asahanti. Sakā pi mātā ti attano mātā pi.
Jigucchoyyā ti kotthāsānam vinibbhujanena¹⁵ paṭi-

¹ pakim, ed. ² sabbakāram, ed. ³ vikulan, ed.

⁴ bhūtaṃ *only*, ed. ⁵ dissatī, ed. ⁶ chuddho, ed.

⁷ jigucchamāne, ed. ⁸ chaḍḍana, ed. ⁹ nāyanti, ed.

¹⁰ nāyanti, ed. ¹¹ puṭṭhavo, ed. ¹² kim na, ed.

¹³ vinibbhujō, ed. ¹⁴ ahamānā, ed.

¹⁵ vinibbhajjanena, ed.

kūlahhāvāya suttbutaram upatthabanato. Khandha-
dhātuāyatanam ti rūpakkhandhādayo ime pañca
kandhā cakkhndhātuādayo imā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo cakkhā-
yatanādini imāni dvādasāyatanāni ti svaṃ khandhadhā-
tuyo āyatanāni cā ti sabbam idam rūpārūpadhammajāta-
saccasambhuyyapaccayehi katattā saṅkhatam na
yidam tasmim bhava pavattamānadukkham. Jātipacca-
yattā jātimūlakam ti evaṃ yoniso upāyena aru-
cim¹ bhaṇanti vinayanti. Dhāreyyam vivāham.
Kissa kena² kāraṇena icchissāmi. Silāni brahma-
cariyam pabbajjadukkarā ti yad etam mātāpitūhi vuttam
tassa paṭivacanam dānum divase ti ādi vuttam.

Tattha divase ti sattisatāni navanavā pa-
teyyum kāyamhi ti dine dino tiṇi sattisatāni tāvad
eva nisitanisitabhāvena abhinavāni kāyasmiṃ sampatey-
yum. Vassasatam pi ca ghāto seyyo ti nira-
ntaram vassasatam pi patamāno yathāvutto sattighāto
seyyo. Dukkhasa c'eva khayo ti evaṃ cev'atṭa-
dukkhasa parikkhayo bhaveyya. Evaṃ mahantam pi
pavattidukkham adhiṇṇasetvā nibbānādhigamāya nissāho
karaṇiyo ti. Ajjhupagacchs ti sampaticcheyya. Evan
ti vuttanayena idam vuttam hoti: yo puggalo anamatag-
gaṃ saṃsāraṃ aparimānaṃ ca vaṭṭadukkham dipentaṃ
satthuno vacanaṃ viññāya yathāvuttam sattighātaduk-
kham sampaticcheyya tena c'eva vaṭṭadukkhassa parik-
khayo siyā ti. Tenāha: dīgho tesam saṃsāro
punnappunnam hañña mānānam ti aparāparam
jātijarāvyādhimaraṇādihi bādhiyamānanam ti attho.

Asura kāye ti kālakaṇṇjakādipetāsuraṇikāye. Ghātā
ti kāyacittānam upaghātā. Bahū ti pañcavidhabandha-
nādikammakaraṇavasena pavattiyamānā bahu anekaghātā.
Vinipātagatassā ti sesāpāyasaukhatam vinipātam
npagatassa pi. Kilissa mānassā ti tiracchānādiatta-
bhāvato abhigātādihi ābādhiyamānassa.

Devesu pi attānaṃ ti devassa bhāvesu pi attānaṃ
n'atthi rāgapariḷhādinaṃ sadukkhā savighātābhāvato. Nib-

¹ arnei, cd.

² sandassa keua, cd.

hānasukhā param n'atthi ti nibbānasukhato param aññaṃ uttamaṃ sukhaṃ nāma n'atthi. Loka-sukhassa vipariṇāmasaṅkhārādukkhasabbhāvattā. Tenāha bhagavā: nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ ti.

Pattā te¹ nibbānaṃ ti te nibbānappattā yeva nāma. Ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe ti sammāsambuddhassa sāsane ye yuttapayuttā.

Nibbiṇṇā ti virattā. Me ti mayā. Vantasamā ti sunavamadhusadisā. Tālavatthukatā ti tūlassa chinditattṭhānasadisā katā.

Athā ti pacchā mātāpitūnaṃ attano ajjhāsayaṃ pave-detvā Anikarattassa ca āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā. Asitaṇi-citaṃ uduke² ti indanīlabhamarasamūnavanṇatāya asitaghāṇabbhāvena nicite, simbalikulasamasamphassa-nāya muduke. Kese khaggena chindiyā ti attano kese sunisitena asinā chiuditvā. Pāsādaṇ cāpi-dhatvā³ ti attano vasaṇapāsāde sirigabbhaṃ pidhāya tassa dvāraṃ thakervā + ti attho. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samāpajji ti khaggena cbinne attano kese purato ṭhapetvā tattṭha paṭikulamanasikāraṃ pavattenti yathā upatṭhite nimitte uppannaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvaṃ āpādetvā samāpajji. Sā ca Sumedhā tabhiṃ pāsāde samāpannajjhānaṃ ti adhippāyo. Aniccasaṇṇā su bhāveti ti jhānato vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ ti ādinā aniccānupassanaṃ suṭṭhu bhāveti. Aniccasaṇṇāgabaṇe'evam ettha dukkha-saṇṇādiṇaṃ pi gabaṇaṃ kataṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

Maṇikanakabhūsitāṅgo ti maṇivivittebi bema-laukārehi vibhūsitagatto.

Rajje āṇā ti ādinā ṭhitakāraṇidassanaṃ. Tattha āṇā ti adhipaccam. Issariyaṃ ti yaso vibhavasampat-tibhogā. Sukhā ti iṭṭhā manāpiyā kāmūpabbhogā. Daharikā sī ti tvaṃ idāni daharā taruṇī asi.

Nisaṭṭhaṇṣṭe rajjau ti mayhaṃ sabbaṃ pi tiyo-janikaṃ rajjaṃ tuyhaṃ pariccattam. Taṃ paṭipaj-

¹ pattā ve, ed.

² amita°, ed.

³ cāpi ṭhatvā, ed.

+ tbakkervā, ed.

⁵ nissaṭṭhaṇ, ed.

jitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu. Ayaṃ maṃ kāme
yeva nimanteti ti. Mā dummanā ahosi dehi
dānāni yathāruciya mahantāni dānāni samapahrāhma-
ṇesu pavattehi. Mātūpitaro te dukkhitā doma-
nassappattā tava pabbajjāadhippāyaṃ sntvā. Tasmā kāme
paribhñjanti te pi upatthahanti tesam cittaṃ dukkhaṃ
mocesī. Evam ettha padatthayojanā veditabhā.

Mā kāme abhinandī ti vatthukāme kilesakā-
mehi abhinandī. Atho kho tesu kāmesu ādīna vaṃ
dosam mayhaṃ vacanāuusārena passa ñāṇacakkhunā
olokehi.

Cātndīpo¹ ti Jambudīpādīnaṃ catunnaṃ mahā-
dīpānaṃ issaro. Mandhātā ti evaṃnāmo rājā.
Kāmabhoginam aggo aggabhūto āsi. Tenāha
bhagavā: Rāhu 'ggaṃ attabhāvīnaṃ Maudhātā kāmabho-
ginan ti. Atitto kālaṇkato ti caturāsīti vassasa-
hassāni kumārakīlāvasena caturāsīti vassasahassāni opa-
rajjasena caturāsīti vassasahassāni cakkavattī rājā deva-
bhogasādise bhoge bhuñjitvā chattiṃsa sakkānaṃ āyup-
pamāpakālaṃ tāvatimsahhavane saggasampattiṃ annbha-
vitvā pi kāmehi atitto 'va kālaṇkato, kāmesu na c'assa
paripūrītā icchā.

Satta ratanāni vasseyyā ti² satta pi rata-
nāni. Vuṭṭhimā³ devo. Dasadisā vyāpetvā.
Samantena samantato prisassa rucivasena yadi pi
vasseyya. Yathā tvaṃ Maudhātu mahārājassa evaṃ
sante pi na vijjati titti kāmānaṃ; kāmānaṃ atittā
'va maranti uarā. Tenāha bhagavā: na kahāpaṇa-
vassena titti kāmesu vijjati ti.

Asisūlūpamā kāmā adhiknṭṭhanatthēna. Sa p-
pasirūpamā kāmā sappatibbhayanatthēna. Ukkū-
pamā ti tiṇukkūparuā anudahanatthēna. Tenāha:
anudahanti ti atthikaṇkālasannihhā ap-
pasādanatthēna mahāvisā ti halāhalādimahāvisasadisā
aghadukkhassa mūlakāraṇabhūtā. Tenāha rukkhaphalā ti.

¹ cātndīpo, cd.

² ratanāni seyyāna ti, cd.

³ vuddhimā, cd.

Rukkhaphalūpamā aṅgapaccāṅgānaṃ phali-
hhañjanatthēna. Mamsapēsūpamā bahusādhāraṇaṭ-
thēna. Snpinūpamā ittarapaccnpatthānatthēna
māyā viya palobhanato. Tenāha vañcaniyā ti
vañcaniyā ti attho.

Yācitakūpamā ti yācitakabhaṇḍasadisā tāva
kālikatthēna.

Sattisūlūpamā vinivijjhanatthēna. Rujatthē rogo.
Dukkhatā sulayo gaṇḍo. Kilesāsu vippaggharaṇato¹
dukkhuppādanatthēna aghaṃ. Maraṇasampāpana
nighaṃ. Aṅgārakāsusadisā mahābhitāpanaṭ-
thēna bhayahetutāya ceva vadhaḥabūtāya ca bhayaṃ
vadhonāma kāmā ti yojanā.

Akkhātā antarāyikā saggamaggādhigamassa
nibbānagāmiyaggaṃ ca antarāyakarattā ca cakkhnbhūte
buddhādīhi vuttā.

Gacchathā² ti Anikarattaṃ sadisaṃ vissajjeti.

Kim³ mama paro karissati ti. Paro añño.
Mama kim nāma hitaṃ karissati ti. Attano sīsaṃ hi
uttamaṅgaṃ ekādasahi agghihi dayhamāno. Tenāha:
anubandhe jarāmarāṇe ti tassa jarāmarāṇassa
sisadāhassa. Ghātāya⁴ samugghātāya ghaṭitabbaṃ
vāyamitabbaṃ.

Chaman ti chamāyaṃ. Idam avocā ti.

Dīgho hālānaṃ saṃsāro ti ādikaṃ aṇṇve-
gasamvaddhanakaṃ vacanaṃ avoca: dīgho hālānaṃ
saṃsāro ti. Kilesakammavipākavattabhūtānaṃ kha-
dhāyatanādināṃ paṭipavattisaṃkhāto saṃsāro aparīṇā-
tavatthukānaṃ audhabālānaṃ dīgho. Buddhañāṇena pi
aparichindatiyo yathā hi aṇṇpacchinnā avijjātaṇhānaṃ
bhavappabandhassa pnbhakoṭi na paññāyati. Evaṃ
aaraṇi koṭi ti punappunaṃ rodantaṃ aparāparaṃ
sokavasena rudantānaṃ iminā pi avijjātaṇhā taṃ aparic-
chinnāṃ tass'eva tesāṃ vibhāveti ti.

Assu thaññāṃ rudhirānaṃ⁵ ti yaṃ ūtivyasa-

¹ cipaggharo, cd.

² gacchathā, cd.

³ ki, cd.

⁴ ghātāya, cd.

⁵ rudhiyaṃ, cd.

nāphuṭṭhānam rodantūnam assuñ ca dāarakakūls mā-
tutthanato pitam thaññam yañ ca paccattbikebi
ghātītānam rudhiram saṃsāram anamatag-
gato saṃsārassa anamataggattā [anumataggattā] aviditag-
gattā iminā dīghena addhunā sattānam saṃsa-
ritam aparāparam saṃsaranānam saṃsaritam sa-
ratha tam ti ca bahukān ti anussarāhi. Aṭṭhīnam
sannicayam tathā aṭṭhīnam sannicayam sarāhi
anussara upadhārshī ti attho.

Idāni ādinavassabahubbhāvam upamāya dassetum:
sara caturo 'dadhī ti gātham āha. Tattha
sara caturo 'dadhī ti upanīte assuthaññe
ca rudhiramhī ti imesaṃ sattānam anamatagge
saṃsāra saṃsaranānam ekekassa pi aṭṭhimhi assumhi
thaññe rudhiramhī ca pamāyato upamastabbe caturo
'dadhī cattāro mahāsamudde upamāvasena buddhehi
upanīte sara sarāhi. Ekakappam aṭṭhīnam
sañcayam Vipulāna saman ti ekassa pug-
galassa ekasmiṃ kappe aṭṭhīnam sañcayam Vipulā-
pabbatena samam npanitam. Vuttam hi c'etam :

Ekass' ekena kappsna puggalass' aṭṭhisāncayo
siyā pabbatasamo rāsi iti vuttam mahesinā
so kho panāyam akkhāto Vepullō pabbato mahā
uttaro Gijjhakūṭassa Magadhānam Giribhajan ti.

Mahājambudīpam npanitam¹ kolaṭṭhi-
mattā gulikā mātāpitṭṭv sva na ppahontī
ti. Jambudīpo ti saukhatam mahāpathaviṃ² padaraṭṭhite
mattā daratṭhike katvā tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me mātū ayaṃ
me mātumātū ti evaṃ vibhājiyamāns tā gulikā mātū māt-
ṭṭv sva na ppahontī ti. Mātūmātusu akkhināsv
eva pariyantikā gulikā parikkhayaṃ pariyādānam³ gacchey-
yūṃ na tv ova anamatagga saṃsāre saṃsarato⁴ sattassa

¹ unitam, cd. ² oṭṭhavi, cd. ³ mariyādānam, cd.

⁴ saṃsārato, cd.

mātumātaro ti. Evaṃ Jambudīpamahisaṃsārassa dīghabhāvena upamābhāvena upanītaṃ. Manasikāro hi ti.

Tiṇakaṭṭhaśākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ti tiṇaṇṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṇṇaṃ ca sākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ca. Upanītaṃ ti upamābhāvena upanītaṃ. Anamataggaṃ ti saṃsārassa anamatagga-bhāvato. Caturaṅgulikā pi ghaṭikā ti caturaṅgulappamāṇāni khaḍḍāni. Pitṭapitṭasv eva na pphanti ti pitṭapitāmāhesv¹ eva tā ghaṭikā na pphanti. Idam vuttaṃ hoti: imasmiṃ loke sabbam tiṇaṇṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṇṇaṃ ca sākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ca caturaṅgulikā caturaṅgulikā katvā tattha² ekekaṃ ayaṃ me piṭṭaṃ ayaṃ me pitāmāhassa³ ti bhajiyamāne tā ghaṭikā⁴ va parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyyuṃ na tv eva anamatagga-samsāre saṃsaratō sattaṃsa piṭṭaṃ pitāmāhā ti. Evaṃ tiṇakaṭṭhaṇṇaṃ ca sākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ca saṃsārassa dīghabhāvena upanītaṃ sarāhi ti. Imasmiṃ pana tṭhāne anamataggaṃ⁵ yaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbaṇṇaṃ na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattaṃsa tanhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvatam saṃsaratam.⁶ Kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave katamam nu kho bahutaram yaṃ vā ito iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvatam saṃsaratam amanāpasampayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu puṇṇam paggharitam yaṃ ca catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakam tan ti ādikā anamataggā pāli āharitabham.

Sara kāṇakacchapaṇa⁷ ti ubhayakkhikānaṃ kacchapaṇaṃ anussara. Pabbasaṃndde aparato ca yugacchiddaṃ ti puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasamndde vātavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekaṃ chiddam. Siraṇtassa ca paṭimukkaṇa⁸ ti kāṇakacchapaṇassa sīsaṃ tassa ca vassasatassa accayena gīvaṃ ukkhipantassa sīsaṃ yugacchidde⁹ pavesanaṃ ca.

Sara manussalāhhamhi¹⁰ opammaṇaṃ ti na-yidaṃ saḥham pi buddhuppādadhammadesanāde-

¹ pitā ahesanṇi, cd. ² pitāmāssa, cd. ³ Cf. Samy. xv. 1. 3.

⁴ sarakācchapaṇo, cd.

⁵ paṭimokkan, cd.

⁶ yuggaṇṇo, cd.

⁷ para manusse lāhhamhi, cd.

vamanussattalābhe opammam¹ katvā paññāsārajjabha-
yassa pi aticca sahhāvattā. Vuttam hi etam : seyyathā
pi bhikkhave puriso mahāsamudde ekacchiddam yugam
khipeyyā ti ādi.

Sara² rūpam phenapiṇḍopamassā³ ti vimaddāsahanato
phenapiṇḍasadisassa anekānatthaeannipātato kāyasaṅkhā-
tassa kalino niccasārādivirahena asārassa rūpam asucidug-
gandham jeguccapaṭikulasahhāvaṃ sara. Khandhe
passa anicce ti pañca pi npādānakkhandhe abhāvati-
thena anicce passa nāpacakkhunā olokehi. Sarāhi⁴
niraye bahuvighāte ti bahudukkhe mahādukkhe
ca anussara.

Sara kaṭṭaeim vaddhente⁵ ti punappunam
tāsu tūen jāti su aparāparam nppattiyā punappunam
kaṭasim⁶ susānam ālāhanam eva vaddhante satte anuesara.
Vaddhanto⁷ ti vā pāli. Tvam vaddhento ti yojanā. Kuṃ-
bhīlabhayaṇī ti ndaraposanattam akiccekūritāva-
sena odakataḥbhayaṇi. Vuttam hi kumbhīlabhayan ti
kho bhikkhave udakattass' etam adhivacanan ti. Sarāhi
cattāri saccāni ti idam dukkham ariyasaccam—pe-
ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam ti
cattāri ariyasaccāni yāthāvato anuesara npadhārehi. Evaṃ
rājapntti anekākāravokāram avassavasena kāmesu sam-
eāre ca ādinavaṃ pakāsetvā idāni vyatīrekena pi tam
pakāsetum amatamhi vijjamāne ti ādim āha.
Tattha amatamhi vijjamāne ti sammāsambud-
dhena mahākaruṇāya npanivesadhammāmato npalabbha-
māne. Kim tava pañca kaṭṭkena pītenā ti
apariyesanā ārakā paribhogo vipāko cā ti pañcasu pi
thānesu tikhiṇataradukkhānubandhatāya savighāṭattā
saṇpāyāsattā kim tuyham pañcakaṭṭkena pañcakāmaguṇa-
raeena pītena. Idāni vuttam ev' attham pākātataram
karontī āha : sabbā pi kāmaraṭiyo kaṭṭuka-

¹ opammam, cd.

² para, cd.

³ opamāyā, cd.

⁴ sarāmi, cd.

⁵ vaddhante, cd.

⁶ kaṭasi, cd.

⁷ vaddhante, cd.

tarā pañokaṭṭukenā¹ ti ativiya kaṭṭukatarā ti attho.

Ye pariḷāhā ti ye kāmā sampati kilesapariḷāhena saaparīlāhā mahāvighātā jalitā kuthitā kṇpitā santāpitā² ti ekādasahi agghi pājālitā pakkuthitā³ ca hutvā taṃ samaṅgināṃ kampaṇattā santappaṇattā⁴ ca.

Asampattamhi ti sampattārahite nikkhamme. Samāne ti sante vijjamāne. Bahusapattā ti vatvā yehi te bahusapattā te dassetuṃ rājaggī ti ādi vuttaṃ. Rājūhi ca agginā ca corehi ca udakena ca appiyehi ca rājaggicoraudakappiyehi sādharāṇato te sattūpamā vuttā.

Yesu vadhahandho ti yesu kāmesu kāmanimittāṃ maraṇapothanādiparikkilesa.⁵ Anduhandhanādihaudho ca hoti ti attho. Kāmesū ti ādi vuttass' ev' atthassa pākatakaranaṃ. Tattha hī ti hetuatthe nipāto. Yasmā kāmesu kāmahetu ime sattā vadhahandhanadnkkhāni anubhavanti pāpuṇanti. Tasmā āha: Kāmakāmā nāma⁶ ote asanto. Hinā lāmakā ti attho. Ahakāmā ti vā paṭho. So ev' attho. Ahā ti lāmakapariyāyo. Abalokittiyo⁶ nāmā ti ādisu viya. Ādīpitā ti pājālitā. Tiṇukkā ti tiṇehi katā ukkā. Dabanti ye te na muñcanti⁷ ti ye sattā tena kāmena muñcanti agāṇhanti te dabanti yeva. Ye sampati āyatiṃ ca jhāpentī.

Mā appakassa hetū ti pubbasārasadisassa⁸ paritakassa kāmāsankhassa hetu. Vipulaṃ ulāraṃ paṇitaṃ ca lokuttarasukhaṃ mā jahi mā chaḍḍesi. Mā puthulomo va halisaṃ gilitvā ti ānisa lobhena halisaṃ gilitvā⁹ vyasaṇaṃ pāpuṇanto puthulomo ti laddhānāmo maccho viya kāme apariceajitvā mā paccā vihaññasi paccā vighātaṃ¹⁰ āpajjasi.¹¹

Sunakho va saṅkhānahaḍḍho ti yathā gad-

¹ kaṭṭhatarā pañcakaṭṭhakenā, ed.

² kuthikā kappitā santappitā, ed. ³ pakkutṭhitā, ed.

⁴ kampaṇatā santappaṇatā, ed. ⁵ maraṇapotho, ed.

⁶ lokittiyo, ed. ⁷ mucchanti, ed. ⁸ pubbasāra, ed.

⁹ gilitvā. ¹⁰ vighātaṃ, ed. ¹¹ āpajji, ed.

dulena baddho sunakho garukabandhena¹ baddho upani-
haddho aññato gantum asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati
evam tvaṃ kāmataṇhāya baddho. Idāni kāmam yadi
pi kāmesu tāva damassu indriyāni damehi.
Kāhinti khu taṃ kāmā chātā sunakhaṃ va
caṇḍālā ti. Khū ti nipātamattaṃ. Te pana kāmā
taṃ tathā karissanti yathā chātajjhataṃ sapākā² sunakhaṃ
labhitvā anayavyasanam pāpentī ti attho.

Aparimitaṇ ca dukkhaṃ ti aparimāṇam etta-
kaṃ paricchinditum asakkuneyyaṃ nirayādisu kāyikaṃ
dukkhaṃ. Bahūni ca citta domanassāni ti
citte labbhamānāni bahūni anekāni domanassāni cetoduk-
khāni. Anuhhohisi ti anabhavissasi. Kāmesu
yutto³ ti kamehi yutto. Te appaṭinissajjante paṭini-
saja+ addhuve kāmē⁵ ti addhuvēhi aniccehi vinis-
sara apehī ti attho.

Jarāmarāṇavyādhigahitā sabbattha jā-
tiyo ti yasmā hīnādibhedabhinnā sabbattha bhavādisu
jātiyo jarāmarāṇavyādhinā ca gahitā tehi aparimuttā tasmā
ajaramhi nibbāne vijjamāne jarādīhi aparimutthehi kāmehi
kim tava payojanam ti yojanā.

Evam nibbānaguṇadassanamukhena kāmesu bhavesu ca
ādinavaṃ pakāsetvā idāni nibbattitaṃ nibbānaguṇam eva
pakāsentī idam aṇaṇ ti ādinā dve gāthā abhāsi.
Tattha idam aṇaṇ ti idam ev' ekaṃ attani jarābhā-
vato adhigatassa ca jarābhāvahetato aṇaṇ idam
amaraṇ⁶ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Idam⁷ aṇaṇ-
maran ti tad ubhayam ekaṃ katvā thomaṇavasena
vadati. Padaṇ ti vaṭṭadukkhato muñcitukāmehi pab-
bajitabhato paṭipajjitabhato padaṇ. Sokahetūnam abhā-
vato sokābhāvahetuto ca asokaṃ. Sapattakaradham-
mābhāvato asaṇaṇ ti kilesasambādābhāvato
asaṇaṇ ti. Khalitasāṅkhātānaṃ duccaritānaṃ
abhāvena akkhalitaṃ. Attānūvādātibhāyānaṃ

¹ garuḷab°, cd.

² sopākā.

³ kāmayntto, cd.

⁴ paṭinissada, cd.

⁵ addhuvo kāmehi, cd.

⁶ maran, cd.

⁷ idham, cd.

vaṭṭabhayassa sabbaso abhūvā ahhayaṃ. Dukkha-
tāpanalesassāpi abhāvena nirupatāpaṃ. Sahham
etaṃ anataṃ amatamahānibhānam eva sandhāya vadati.
Taṃ hi annssavādisiddhena ākāreṇa attano upatthahanti
tesaṃ paccakkbato dassenti viya idaṃ ti avoca. Adhi-
gataṃ idaṃ bahūhi amataṃ ti idaṃ amataṃ
nibbānaṃ bahūhi anantaṃ aparimānehi buddhādīhi ari-
yehi adbigataṃ nātaṃ attapaccakkhātaṃ¹ na kevalaṃ tehi
adbigataṃ eva atha kho ajjāpi ca labhaniyaṃ.
Idāni pi adhigamaniyaṃ adhigantumaṃ sakkā kena labha-
niyaṃ ti āha. Yo yoniso payuñjati ti yo puggalo
yoniso upāyena satthārā dinnaovāde thatvā yuñjati samma-
payogañ ca karoti tena labhaniyaṃ ti yojanā. Na ca
sakkā aghaṭaṃ ānena yo pana yoniso na payuñjati
tena aghaṭamānena ca sakkā kadāci pi laddhumaṃ na sakkā
ysvā ti attho.

Evamaṃ hanaṃti Sumedhā ti svaṃ vuttappakāreṇa
Sumedhā rājakaññā samsāre attano samvegadīpani kāmesu
nibbedhabhāgini dhammakathaṃ katthesi. Saṅkharā-
gate ratim alabhamānā² tianumatte pisaṅkhārap-
pavatte ratim avindanti.³ Anunenti Anikarattaṃ
ti Anikarattaṃ rājānaṃ paññāpentī. Kasse va chaṃamaṃ
chupi ti attano kbaggaṇa chindevā⁴ kasse va bhūmiyaṃ
khipi chaḍḍesi.

Yāci tassā⁵ pitaraṃ so ti so Anikaratto assā
Sumedhāya pitaraṃ Koñcarājānaṃ yācati. Kin ti yācati
ti āha? Vissajjetha Snmedham pabbajitumaṃ
vimokkhasaccadassā⁶ ti Sumedham rājaputtimaṃ
pabbajitumaṃ vissajjetha. Sā ca pabbajitvā vimokkha-
saccadassā⁷ aviparītanibhānadassāvinī hotū ti attho.

Sokabhaṃ ya bhītā ti nātiviyogādihetuto sabhasmā pi
samsārahayaṃto bhītā⁸ nānnttaravasena utrastā.⁹ Sikkha-

¹ ekkhataṃ, cd.² ratī alabhamānā, cd.³ abbiavindanti, cd. ⁴ chinde, cd. ⁵ yāva tassā, cd.⁶ vimokkhapaccayassā, cd.⁷ oḍasā, cd.⁸ hbito, cd.⁹ utrasmā, cd.

mānāyā ti sikkhamānāya samānāya cha abhiññā sacchikatā tato evaṃ aggaphalaṃ arabattaṃ sacchikatam. Acchariyaṃ¹ abbhutaṃ taṃ nibbānaṃ āsi² rājakaññāyā ti rājaputtiyā Sumedhāya kilēsehi parinibbānaṃ abbhutañ ca āsi. Chaḷābhiññā va siddhiyā kathan ti es? Pubbenivāsa caritaṃ yathā vyākari pacchime kāle ti pacchime khandbaparinibbānakāle attano pubbenivāsapariyāpaunacaritaṃ yathā vyākāsi tathā taṃ jānitaṃ ti.

Pubbenivāsaṃ pana tayā yathā vyākataṃ dassetaṃ bhagavati Koṇāgamans ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha bhagavati Koṇāgamans sammāsambuddhe loke uppanne. Saṃghārāmaṃhi uvaṇaṇivasaṃhi ti saṃghaṃ uddissa abhinavaṇivaseṭṭhe ārāme. Sakhiyo tīṇi jāniyo vihāradānaṃ adāsimaṃ ti Dhanājāni Khemā ahaṃ cā ti mayā tisso sakhiyo ārāmaṃ saṃghassa vihāradānaṃ adamaṃ.

Dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ ti tassa vihāradānaṃ ānubhāvena dasavāre deveṣu upapajjimaṃ. Tato manussesu upapajjitvā puna satakkhattuṃ deveṣu upapajjimaṃ, tato pi manussesu upapajjitvā puna dasasatakkhattuṃ saḥassavāraṃ deveṣu upapajjimaṃ, tato pi manussesu upapajjitvā puna satāni satakkhattuṃ dasasahassavāre deveṣu upapajjimaṃ. Ko pana vādo manussesu evaṃ uppannavāresu tava n'atthi. Anekasahassavāraṃ upapajjimaṃ ti attho.

Devessu mahiddhikā abumaṃ ti deveṣu uppanakāle tasmaṃ tasmaṃ devanikāyo mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā abumaṃ. Manussesu kaṃhi ko vādo ti manussatte lābhe mahiddhikatāya kathā ca n'atthi. Idāni taṃ sva manussattaḥāve ukkaṃ satam mahiddhigataṃ dassenti sattaratanaṃ mahesī itthiratanam ahaṃ āsi ti āha. Tattha cakkaratanaṃ dāni sattaratanaṃ stassa santi ti sattaratanaṃ cakkavattī. Tassa sattaratanaṃ chadosarahitā pañcakalyāṇā atikkanta manussavaṇṇā appattadibbavaṇṇā ti svamādiguṇasampannā gamena

¹ acchariya, cd.

² asi, cd.

itthiṣu ratanabhūtā ahaṃ ahosi. So hetū ti yaṃ taṃ Koṇāgamanassa bhaḡavato kāle saṅghassa vihāradānaṃ kaṭaṃ. So yaṭhāvuttāya dībbasampattiyaṃ va heṭu so pa bhavo taṃ mūlaṃ ti tass' eva pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Sāsane khaṇṭi ti sā eva idha satthu sāsane dhamme nijjānakkanti taṃ taṃ paṭbamasamodhānaṃ ti. Tad eva satthu sāsanaḡdhammena paṭṭhamaṃ samodhānaṃ paṭṭhamaṃ samāgamaṃ tad eva satthu sāsanaḡdhamme abbi-ratāya pariyoṣāne nibbānaṃ ti phalūpacāreṇa kāraṇaṃ vadati.

Imā paṇa catasso gāthā theriyaṃ Apadānassa vibhāvana-vasena pavattattā Apadānapāliyaṃ pi¹ saṅgahaṃ āropitā osānagāthā: evaṃ kaṛoṇṭi ti yaṭhā mayā purimat-tabbāve etaṛahi ca kaṭaṃ paṭipannaṃ evaṃ aññe pi kaṛoṇṭi paṭipajjanti. Te evaṃ kaṛoṇṭi āha ye saddaḡhanti² vacanaṃ aṇoma paññassā ti ñeyyapariyaṇṭikaññapaṭāya paṛipṇṇapaññassa sammā-sambuddhassa vacanaṃ. Ye puḡgalā saddaḡhanti³ evaṃ etaṇ ti okappanti te evaṃ kaṛoṇṭi paṭipajjanti idāṇi tattha ukkaṃsaḡatāya paṭipattitaṃ dassetaṃ nibbin-danti bhavaḡate nibbinditvā virajjanti ti vuttaṃ. Tass' attho: ye bhaḡavato vacanaṃ yātbāvato saddaḡbanti te viṣuddhipaṭipadaṃ paṭipajjantā sabbasmaṃ bhavaḡate tebhūmike saṅkhāre vipassanāpaññāya nibbin-danti nibbinditvā paṇa ariyaṃaggena sabbaso virajjanti sabbasmā pi bhavaḡatā vimuṇṇanti ti attho. Virāḡe ti ariyaṃagge adhiḡate vimuttā yeva hoṇṭi ti. Evam ettha theriyaḡayo Sumedhā pariyoṣānagāthā, sabhāgena idha ekajjhaṃ saṅgahaṃ āruḷhā dvāsaṭṭatiparimāṇā ti, bhāṇa-vāṛato paṇa dvādhikā cāsaṭamattā, theriyaṃ tā sabbā pi yaṭhā sambuddhassa sāvikābbāvena ekaviḡdhā kaṭā, asekhā-bhāvena ukkhittapaḷiḡhūṇāyaṃ. (?) Saṃkiṇṇapaṛikkhatā abbūḷhe sikaṭāya niraḡgalatāya paṇṇabhāṛatāya viṣaṇṇuṭ-taratāya daṣa ariyaṃāseṇ vutṭhavaṣāṭatāya ca. Tathā bi tā paṇcaṅḡavippahinā cālaṅḡasamaṇṇāḡatā caturaṅḡavasena

¹ pāliyaṃbi, cd.² dassaḡhanti, cd.³ dassaḡhanti, cd.

ekārakkhā panunṇā paccekasaccā samavayaṭṭhe sanāhassa-
ddhakāya saūkhāraratāyā visaññuttaratāya dasa ariyavāso.

Anāvilasamkappā suvimuttacittā suvimuttapaññā ca itī
evamādinā nayena ekavidhā. Sammukhā parammukhā
hhedato duvidhā. Yā satthu dharamānakāle ariyāya jātiyā
jātā Mahāpajāpatigotamīdayo tā sammukhā¹ sāvikā nāma.
Yā pana bbagavato khandhaparinibhānato pacchā adhiga-
tavisesā tā sati pi satthu dhammasarīrassa paccakkhabhāve
satthu ca paresaṃ apaccakkhabbāvato parammukhā sāvikā
nāma. Tathā ubhatobhāgapaññā vimuttatāvaseva idha
pāḷi. Āgatā pana ubhatobhāgavimuttā ysva. Tathā
sūpadānānāpadānabhedahhedato. Yāsaṃ hi purimesu sau-
māsambuddhesu paccakabuddhesu sāvakabuddhesu va
puññakiriyaavasena katādhikāratā saṅkhātī atthi Apadānaṃ
tā sūpadānā. Yāsaṃ taṃ n'atthi tā nāpadānā. Tathā
satthu laddhūpasampadā ti duvidhā. Garudhammapaṭi-
gahamhi laddhūpasampadā Mahāpajāpatigotamī satthu
santikā va laddhūpasampadattā satthu laddhūpasampadā
nāma. Sesā sabbā pi saṅghato laddhūpasampadā. Tā pi
ekato npasampannā ubhato upasampannā ti duvidhā.
Tattha yā tā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhim nikkhantā
pañcasatū Sākiyāniyo tā ekato upasampaunā bhikkhusaṅ-
ghato eva laddhūpasampadattā Mahāpajāpatigotamī²
• thapetvā itarā uhhato upasampannā, ubhatosaṅghā upa-
sampadattā ehibhikkhu dukkho viya ehibhikkhunī dukkho
idha na lahhhati. Bhikkhunīnaṃ tathā upasampadāya
abhāvato yadi evaṃ yaṃ taṃ Therīgāthāya Subhaddāya
Kuṇḍalakesāya vuttaṃ :

Nihacca jānṃ vanditvā sammukhā pañjali ahaṃ.
ehi Bhadde ti maṃ avaca sā me ās' upasampadā ti.

Tathā Apadāne pi :

āyāceto³ tadā āha ehi Bhadde ti nāyako
tadūhaṃ npasampannā parittaṃ toyam⁴ addasan ti.

¹ samsukhā, cd. ² ogotamiyā, cd. ³ māyāceto, cd.

⁴ tiyaṃ, cd.

Na y-imam bhikkhunibhāvena upasampadam sandhāya vuttam, upasampadāya pana hetubhāvato yā satthu ākaṅkhami sā me ās' upasampadā ti vuttam.

Tathā hi vuttam Atthakathāyaṃ: Ehi Bbadde bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhuninaṃ santike pabbajjāṃ upasampajassū ti maṃ avoca āṇāpesi. Sā satthu āṇāmayhaṃ upasampadāya kāraṇattā upasampadā abosi ti. Eten' eva Apadānagāthāya pi attho samvauṇṇito ti datthabbo.

Evam Bhikkhunivibhaṅge ehibbhikkhuni ti. Idam katban ti. Ehibbhikkhunibhāvena bhikkhuninaṃ upasampadāya abhāvato jotana vacanaṃ. Tathā upasampadāya bhikkhuninaṃ abhāvato yadi evam kathaṃ ehibbhikkhuni ti Vibhaṅge niddeso kato ti. Desanāya sotāpattitabhāvena ayaṃ hi sotāpattita tā nāma katthaci labbhamānassa pi agahaṇaṃ hoti.

Yathā Abhidhamme mauodhātuniddese labbhamānaṃ pi jhānaugapañcaviññāpasotāpattitatāya na uddhaṭṭaṃ katthaci desanāya asambhavato yathā tattthovatthuniddese hadaya vatthu katthaci alabbhamānassa pi gabaṇavasena yathā tthitakam pi niddese yathāha: katamo ca puggalo tthitakappi? Ayaṃ ca puggalo sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti kappassa ca uḍḍayhanavelāya tassa na tāva kappo uḍḍayhati yāvāyaṃ puggalo sotāpattiphalam sacchikareyyā ti. Evam idhāpi labbhamānagahaṇavasena vedittabbaṃ. Parikappavacanaṃ sotaṃ sace bhagavā bhikkhuni tāva yogaṃ kiñci māṅgāmaṃ ehibbhikkhuni ti vadeyya evam pi bhikkhunibhāvo siyā ti. Kasmā pana bhagavā evam na kathesi ti tathā katādhikārānaṃ abhāvato ye pana ānāsanaṃ sannihitabhāvato nikāraṇaṃ vatvā bhikkhu ehi satthu āsannacāri sadā sannihitā va tasmā te ehibbhikkhavo ti vattabbaṃ arahanti. Na bhikkhuniyo ti vadanti taṃ tesam mati mattam satthu āsanna dūrahāvassa bhābhābhābhābhāvaṃ siddhattā. Vuttam h'etaṃ bhagavatā: saṅghāṭikapaṇaṃ ce pi me bhikkhave bhikkhu gabetvā piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho assamā pade padaṃ nikkhipanto so ca hoti abbiyjhālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo mntṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito

vibbhantacitto pakatindriyo attha kbo so ārakā va mayham ahañ ca tassa. Tam kissa hetu? Dhammam so bhikkhave bhikkhu na passati dhammam apassanto mam na passati. Yojanasatena ce pi bhikkhave bhikkhu vihareyya so ca boti anabbijjhālu kāmesu na tibbasārāgo avyāpannacitto appa-
duttāhamanasañkappo upatthitasati sampajāno samāhito ekaggacitto samvutindriyo atha kho so santike ca mayham ahañ ca tassa. Tam kissa hetu? Dhammam hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu passati dhammam passanto mam passati ti.

Tasmā akāraṇaṃ desato satthu āsannañāsannatā akatā-
dhikāratāya pana bhikkhuninaṃ tattha ayogyatā. Tena vuttaṃ : ehi bhikkhunī dukkho idha na labbhati ti. Evaṃvidhā aggasāvika mahāsāvika pakatisāvika ti tividhā. Tattha Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ti imā dve therīyo¹ aggasāvika nāma, kāmam sahhā pi khīṇāsavatherīyo silavisuddhiādike sampādentīyo catuṣṣaṃ satipaṭṭhānesu supatitṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathāsutaṃ bhāvetvā maggaṭṭipāṭiyā anava-
sesato kilese khepetvā aggaṭṭhale patitṭhahanti. Tathā pi yathā saddhāvimuttato diṭṭhippattassa paññāvimuttato ca ubhatobhāgavimuttassa pūbbabhāgabhāvanāvisesasiddho icchito vireso evaṃ abhinihāramahantatā pubbayoga-
mahantatā bisasantāne sātisaṃyagunavisesā nipphāditattā silādiguṇebi mahantā sāvika ti mahāsāvika. Tesu yeva pana bodhipakkhiyadhammesu pāmokkabhāvena dhura-
bhūtānaṃ sammādiṭṭhisammasamādhinaṃ sātisaṃyakecā-
nubhāvanihattiyākāraṇabhūtāya tajjābhinihārābhītā ni-
hāratāya sakkaṇṇaṃ nirantaraṃ cirakāle sambhūtāya sammāṭṭipattiyā yathākkamaṃ paññāya sammādhimhi ca nikkāṃsapāramippattiyā avisesaṃ sabbaṃguṇebi aggaṭṭhāve-
ṭhitattā tā dve pi aggasāvika nāma. Mahāpajāpatigota-
mādayo pana abhinihāramahantatāya pubbayogamahanta-
tāya ca paṭiladdhaṃguṇavisesavasena mahatiyo sāvika ti mahāsāvika nāma. Itarā therīyo Tissā² Dhīrā Dhīrā ti ca evamādikā abhinihāramahantatādini abhāvena pakatisāvika nāma. Tā pana aggasāvika viya mahāsāvika viya canapa-
rinimita atha kbo anekasatā anekasaṃhassā niveditabhā.

¹ theriyā, cd.² Tiya, cd.

Evam aggasāvikādhedato tividhā. Tathā suññatavimokkhādhedato tividhā paṭipadādivibhāgena catubbidhā indriyādhikavibhāgena pañcavidhā tato paṭipattiyādivibhāgena pañcavidhā animittavimuttādivasena chabbidhā adhvimmuttibhedena sattavidhā dhurapaṭipadādivibhāgena aṭṭhavidhā vimuttivibhāgena navavidhā dasavidhā ca. Te pan' ete yathāvuttana dhurabhedena vibhajjamānā visati honti, paṭipadādivibhāgena vibhajjamānā asiti honti, athavā suññatāvimuttādivibhāgena vibhajjamānā cattālīsādhikāni dve satāni honti, puna indriyādhikā vibhajjamānā satta sabassam rekantī(?) ti. Evam etāsam therīnaṃ attano gūḥvasen'eva akekabhedabbhinnaṭṭā veditabbā. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo. Vitthāro pana heṭṭhā Theragāthāsamvauḥṇanāya vuttanāyen'eva gahetabbo ti.

Sumedhāya theriyā gāthāvauḥṇanā samattā.
Mahānipātavauḥṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

Ettāvatā ca :

Ye te sampannasaddhammā dhammarājassa satthuno
orasā mukhajā puttā dāyādā dhammananimmitā.
Sīlādiguḥvasampannā katakiccā anāsavā
Subhūtiādayo therā therīyo therikādayo
tehi yā bhāsītā gāthā aññavyākaraṇādīnā
tā sabhā ekato katvā Therīgāthā ti saṅgabam
āropesum mahātherā Theragāthā ti ādīto.
Tassa attham pakāsetum porāṇaṭṭhakatbātayaṃ
saha yassā mayāraddhā attbasamvauḥṇanā mayā.
Sā tatttha paramatthānaṃ tatttha tatttha yathārahaṃ
pakāsanā Paramatthadīpanī nāma nāmato.
Samattā apariniṭṭhānaṃ anākulavinicebaya
dvīnavuttiparimāṇā pāliyā bhūḥavārato.
Iti taṃ saṅkarontena yaṃ taṃ adbigataṃ mayā
puññaṃ tassānubhāvena lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ.
Obhāsetvā visuddhāya sīlādipaṭipattiyā
sabbe pi dehino bontu vimuttisabhāgino.
Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu lokasmiṃ sammāsambuddhasāsanaṃ
tasmiṃ sagāravā niccaṃ hontu sabbe pi pāṇino.

Sammā vassatu kālena devo pi jagatīpati
saddhammanirato lokam dhammen' eva pasāsatū ti.

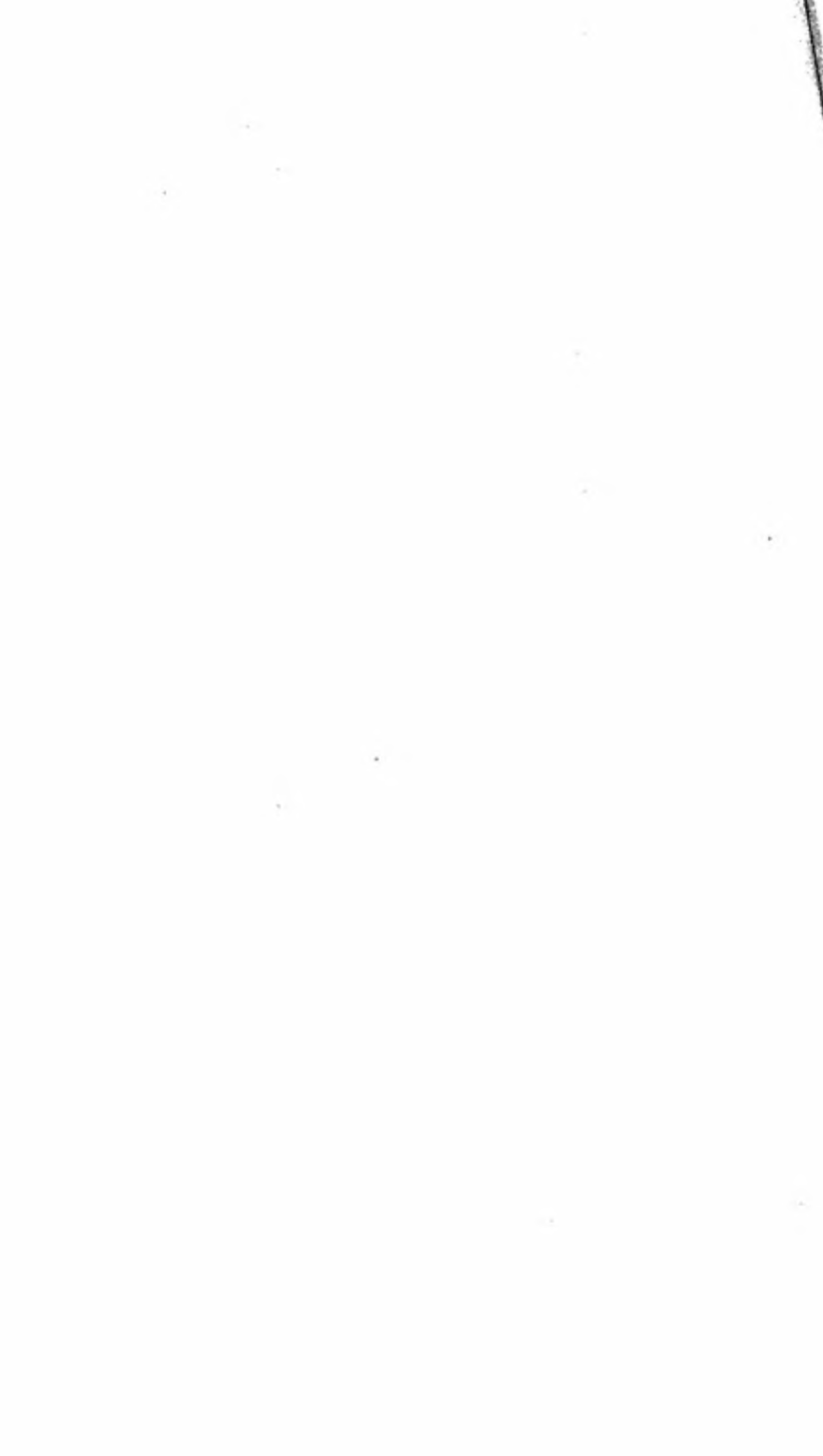
Padaratitthavilhāravāsina Ācariyadhammapālattherena
katā Therīgāthānam atthasaṃvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Tassa Aṭṭhakathā esā sakalassāpi niṭṭhitā
ciraṭṭhitassa dhammassa niṭṭhāpentena taṃ mayā.
Yaṃ pattaṃ kusalaṃ tassa ānubbhāvena pāpino
sabbe saddhammarājassa katvā dhammaṃ sukhāvahaṃ
Pāpunantu visuddhāya sukhāya paṭipattiyā
asokam anupāyāsaṃ nibhānasukham uttamaṃ.
Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu saddhammo dhamme hontu sagāravā
sabbe pi sadā kālena samunā devo pavassatu.

Nibbānapaccayo hotu.

Niṭṭhitā.

INDEXES.



I.

INDEX OF PROPER NAMES.

A

Aṅgā, 106
 Aciravati, 54
 Añjanavana, 137
 Añjanasakka, 152
 Aññākoṇḍañña, 3
 Adḍhakāsi, XIX. 30-33
 Anāthapiṇḍika, 200
 Anikaratta, 272, 275, 277, 283
 Anopamā, 138, 139
 Anomānadi, 2
 Andhavana, 64, 66, 163
 Abhayatheri, XXIII. 41-43, 66
 Abhayamātā, XXIII. 39-41
 Abhirūpanandā, XIII. 24-27,
 81
 Ambapālī, XV. 206-214
 Aruṇa, 42, 66
 Aruṇapura, 218
 Aruṇavati, 42, 66
 Assaji, 3

Ā

Ānanda (thera), 44, 144, 146,
 148, 154, 156
 Ānanda rājā, 91, 92
 Ālavika, 62

Ālavī, 62
 Ālāra, 62

I

Isigilipassa, 192
 Isidāsī, XXVII. 260-271
 Isipatana, 3, 140

U

Ujjeni, 39, 261, 262
 Uttamā, XXI. 46-49
 aparā Uttamā, 49-51
 Uttarā, 21, 22
 aparā Uttarā, 161, 162
 Uddaka, 2
 Upaka, 3, 221, 222
 Upacālā, XXIV. 163, 165-168
 Upasamā, 12, 13
 Uppalavaṇṇā, XIV. 18, 104,
 114, 181, 181-199, 239
 Ubbirī, XX. 53-57
 Ummādanti, 192
 Uruvelā, 2

E

Erakakaccha, 264

O

Okkāka, *passim*

Oghāṭaka, 14

K

Kakusandha, 53, 127, 200

Kathāvatthu, 135

Kanthaka, 1

Kapila, 73

Kapilavatthu, 3, 11, 25, 36,
152

Kappāsikavanasandā, 3

Kammāssadamma, 87, 89

Kalahaviyādasutta, 3

Kassapa (Buddha), 5, 58, 68,
113, 127, 180, 191, 200,
273Kassapa (the disciple) 69,
73-75

Kālā, 223

Kāṇḍāyī, 3

Kāsi, 30, 71, 72, 106, 151,
220Kikī, 17, 103, 113, 127, 130,
180, 193, 192, 273Kisāgotamī, XVI. 104, 114,
191, 174-182, 192

Kumbhīra, 39

Kururaṭṭha, 87, 89

Koṭṭa, 272, 274, 281

Koṭṭagamana, 6, 58, 127, 130,
200, 273, 280

Koliya, 72

Kosambī, 44, 45

Kosala, 14, 50, 106, 135

Kosi(ya)gotta, 68, 73

Kb

Khaṇḍadeva, 222

Khemaka Sakka, 25

Khemū, XIII. 18, 101, 114,
126-136, 181, 192, 273

G

Gaṇḍā, 145

Gaṇḍātīriyatthera, 195

Gaṇḍādevatā, 186

Gaudhamādana, 140, 183, 190

Gayāsisa, 3

Gijjbakūta, 33, 51, 106

Giridāsa, 260, 265

Giribbaja, 18, 31, 59, 104, 132

Guttā, 157-159

Gl

Ghaṭikāra, 2

C

Candabhāgā, 9, 33, 45, 51

Candā, 120-122

Carabhūta, 25

Cāpā, XXV. 220-228

Cālā, XXIV. 162-165, 168

Cittaratha, 247

Cittā, 33-35

Cūlavedallasutta, 19

J

Jambudīpa, 87

Jinadattā, 261, 264

Jīvaka Komārabhacca, 250

Jivakambavana, 245, 246, 250

Jivā, 53, 54

Jetavana, 51, 74, 111, 141,
195

Jentā, 27, 28

T

Titthiyārāma, 68

Tirītavaccha, 192

Tissa, 89

Tissā, 11-13

Th

Therikā, 4-7

D

Dantikā, 51-53

Devadahanaḡara, 75, 140, 152

Dh

Dhanañjānī, 130, 273

Dhammadinnā, XVIII. 5, 15-20, 59, 75, 104, 114, 131, 181, 192

Dhammasenāpati, 168

Dhammā, 23, 24, 104, 114, 131, 180, 181, 192

Dhīrā, 12

N

Nanda, 72

Nandakunāra, 8

Nandamūlakapabbhāra, 140

Nandā, 91, 92

Nanduttarā, 87-89

Nālakagāma, 162

Nāla, 223

Nerañjarā, 224

P

Pakulā, XXI. 91-95

Paṭācārū, XVII. 18, 47, 49, 104, 108-122, 131, 161, 181, 192

Paṇḍavapabbata, 2

Padumavatī, 59, 73, 140, 185-189

Padumuttara, 14, 15, 53, 69, 82, 91, 95, 99, 102, 112, 129, 150, 180, 190

Pasenadi, 22

Pāṭaliputta, 261, 265

Piṅgiya, 222

Pippalikumāra, 68

Pukkusa, 222

Puṇṇā, 9-11

aparā Puṇṇā, XXII. 199-206

Ph

Phussa, 15, 213

B

Bandhumatī, 25, 36, 47, 50, 58, 70

Bandhumā, 25, 36, 47, 50

Bahunandi, 222

Bārānasi, *passim*

Bimbisāra, 3, 39, 66, 127, 131

Bodhittherī, 261, 265

Bodhimandū, 2

Brahmadatta, 73

Bh

Bhaggavassārāma, 2

Bhaddajitthera, 3

Bhaddavaggiyā, 3

Bhaddā Kapilānī, XX. 67-75

Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā, XVIII. 87, 90-108, 114, 131, 181, 192

Bhadra, 12, 13

Bhaddiya, 222

Bhārukacchanagara, 171
 Bhikkhadāyikā, 18, 103, 104,
 114, 131, 181, 192
 Bhikkhunī, 18, 104, 113, 114,
 131, 181, 192
 Bhojanavattthu, 135

M

Magadhā, 106, 127, 162
 Majjha, 139
 Madda, 73, 131
 Mantāvati, 272, 274, 281
 Mandhātā, 146, 275, 287
 Mahātitthagāma, 68, 73
 Mahānāma, 3
 Mahānidānasutta, 131
 Mahāpajāpatigotamī, XI. 3,
 140-157
 Mahāmāyā, 141
 Mahāmoggallāna, 3, 76, 77,
 87
 Mahāsatipaṭṭhāna, 89
 Mahāsuppabuddha, 140
 Māra, 61, 64-67, 135, 157,
 158, 163, 164, 198, 199
 Mittā, 12, 13
 Mittākālikā, 89, 90
 Mithilā, 125
 Mucalinda, 150
 Muttā, XXI. 8, 9
 aparā Muttā, XX. 13-15
 Mettā, XXI. 36-38
 Mettikā, 35, 36
 Meru, 150, 248

Y

Yasadāraka, 3

R

Rājagaha, *passim*
 Rāhu, 8, 287
 Rāhula, 1, 3, 81, 144, 145,
 193
 Rohaṇinadi, 3
 Rohiṇī therī, XXII. 214-220

L

Lumbinīvāna, 1

V

Vakkali, 28
 Vakkula, 8
 Vaṅkahārajanapada, 220
 Vajjī, 106
 Vaddha, 171-174
 Vaddhamūtā, XXV. 171-174
 Vaddhesī, XXIV. 75
 Vappatthera, 3
 Vāraṇavatī, 272, 275, 283
 Vāsetṭhī, XVII. 124-126,
 281
 Vijayā, 159, 160
 Videha, 69
 Vipassī, 8, 36, 45, 46, 49, 57,
 58, 70, 129, 191, 200, 214
 Vimalakoṇḍañña, 207
 Vimalā, XXIV. 76, 78
 Visākha, 5, 16, 19
 Visākhā, XVIII. 18, 20, 104,
 114, 131, 181, 192
 Veḷuvana, 127
 Vesālī, *passim*
 Vessabhū, 57, 58, 200

S

Sakulū, *see* Pakulā

Sakka, 239
 Saṅghadāyikā, 18, 104, 114,
 181, 181, 192
 Saṅghā, 24
 Saṅjaya, 3
 Saṅghikātthera, 2
 Saṅghika, 99-105
 Samaṇaguttā, 18, 104, 114,
 181, 181, 192
 Samaṇi, 18, 104, 114, 181,
 181, 192
 Salakaṇṭha, 222
 Sāketa, 187, 188
 Sāgalā, 68, 73, 181
 Sāmā, 44, 45
 aparā Sāmā, XXI. 45, 46
 Sāmāvatī, 44, 45
 Sāriputta, 3, 156
 Sāvatti, *passim*
 Sikkhī, 41, 58, 66, 200, 213
 Siddhattha, 35
 Sindhavāraṇṇa, 264
 Sītavana, 41
 Sisūpacālā, XXIV. 162, 168-
 170
 Sihasenūpati, 79
 Sihā, XXIV. 78-80
 Sukkā, XXII. 57-61
 Sucimati, 73
 Sujāta (Padumuttara's agga-
 sāvaka), 16
 Sujāta Pippalāyana, 73, *see*
 Pippalikumāra

Sujāta, 231
 Sujātā, 2
 Sujātā, 186-188
 Suddhodana, 1, 26, 83, 125
 Sudhammā, 18, 104, 114, 181,
 181, 192
 Sundarī, XXVI. 228-236
 Sundarīnandā, XI. 80-86
 Subhadda, 221
 Subhā Kammūradhitā, 236-
 245
 Subhā Jivakambavanikā,
 XXVII. 245-260
 Sumanāgalātthera, 28
 Sumanāgalamātā, 28-30
 Sumanadevī, 73
 Sumanā, 20, 21
 Sumanā vuḍḍhapabbajitā, 22,
 23
 Sumitta, 72
 Sumedhā, XIX. 130, 272-300
 Surūpasārī, 162
 Sulakkhaṇā, 152
 Selā, XXIII. 61-65
 Soṇā, 95-99
 Somā, XXIII. 66, 67

H

Hamsavatī, 15, 16, 53, 51, 61,
 62, 67, 69, 82, 92, 95, 99,
 102, 108, 113, 127, 129,
 150, 174, 180, 182, 190, etc.

II.

INDEX OF WORDS AND PHRASES

(Nouns and adjectives are generally given in their crude form).

A

akalla, 270
 akkhalita, 293
 aggikkhandha, 242
 agha, 288
 aṅgārakāsu, 288
 aṅginī, 226
 acirakāya, 284
 acetana, 282
 accharā, 252
 accharūsaṅghātamatta, 76
 ajjhosita, 284
 añjana, 267
 attā, 270
 atthaṅgika, 142, 160
 atthikaṅkāla, 287
 atitapa, 233
 attāpa, 285
 adurāgata, 236
 adhikuttaṇā, 65
 anamatagga, 289, 290
 anāgarūpanissaya, 242
 anāvila, 251
 animitta, 50
 anukampika, 174
 anuratta, 271

anusāsani, 162
 aneja, 245
 anomapañña, 296
 antarāyika, 288
 andha, 258
 apatha, 255
 apāpika, 281
 appativāniya, 61
 appamatta, 239
 appassāda, 214
 appossukka, 282
 abbhuta, 233
 abhiññā (6), 295
 abhiyohhana, 211
 ayanisomanasikāra, 79
 arati, 239
 ariyadhana, 240
 ariyamagga, 205
 ariyasaccāni (4), 178, 282, 291
 aruci, 285
 avitakka, 78
 avivatta, 170
 asaṅgamānusa, 259
 asapatta, 293
 asambādha, 293
 asāra, 282, 284

asita, 286
 asurakāya, 285
 asecanaka, 61, 168
 asoka, 293
 assu, 289
 ahakāma, 292

Ā

ākiñcañña, 240
 ādinava, 23, 287
 āyatanāni (12), 49, 285
 āyatapamha, 255
 āvilacitta, 251
 āsava, 94, 173
 āharima, 227

I

iūghālakhu, 256
 itthipāda, 199
 itthibhāva, 178
 itthirūpa, 225
 indriya, 168

U

ukkā, 287
 ukkhalikā, 29
 ujjhita, 256
 uñcha, 235, 242
 utthāyika, 267
 uttamakulīna, 266
 uttamaṅgabhūta, 209
 uttamattha, 160
 udakceara, 204
 udadhi (4), 289
 udayabbaya, 90
 upanita, 289, 290
 upapatti, 282
 upamānita, 255

upalitta, 284
 upasagga, 242
 upasampadā, 107
 uppala, 254, 255
 uppāda, 282
 ubbigga, 267
 ummādanā, 243
 ummāra, 267
 ulāra, 173, 220
 ullapanā, 243
 ullolanā, 243
 nssauna, 271

E

ekaggacitta, 219
 ekatthā, 94

O

ojava, 168
 oḍḍita, 243
 opamma, 290
 orabbhika, 204
 orambhāgamanūya, 158
 orasa, 236

K

kaṭkana, 211
 kaṭasi, 291
 kaṭuka, 281
 kaṇṇapālī, 211
 katakicca, 236
 kapauikā, 178
 kaṇṇaphala, 270
 kaliūgara, 284
 kalebara, 254
 kaḷopī, 219
 kalyāṇamittatā, 174
 kūṇakacchapa, 290

kānana, 210
 kāmabhetuka, 243
 kāyakali, 282, 291
 kārika, 267
 kimi, 270, 271
 kiḷauaka, 255
 kuthita, 292
 kupita, 292
 kumagga, 205
 kumbhī, 219
 kumbhila, 291
 koccha, 267
 koṭṭha, 219
 koriyā, 255
 kolaṭṭhimatta, 289

Kh

khaṇḍa, 211
 khandhā (5), 49, 99, 285
 khalita, 211
 khipa, 243
 khemaṭṭhāna, 242

G

gaṇḍa, 288
 garuka, 251
 guḷikā, 289
 godha, 242
 gehavigata, 234
 goṇaka, 253

Gh

ghaṭikā, 269, 290
 ghāta, 285, 288

C

caṇḍāla, 293
 caturaṅgulika, 290

cittakathā, 281
 cittappamāthin, 243
 cirassam, 217
 cotopariyañña, 76, 197
 cetosamattha, 119

Ch

chattaka, 29
 chanda, 21
 churikā, 227

J

jajjara, 212
 jarāghara, 213
 jalita, 292
 jātimūlaka, 285
 jātisaṃsāra, 159
 jāmātā, 269
 jina, 268

Th

ṭhiti, 241

T

takkāri, 226
 tantikbilaka, 257
 tapaniyakata, 252
 tamokkhandha, 10, 65, 160
 tāpa, 242
 tāpana, 243
 tāla, 286
 tāvatimsā (devā), 169
 tiladandaka, 212
 tuccha, 281
 turi, 254
 tusitā (devā), 169

Th

thanaka, 212
 thañña, 289

D

damaka, 268
dahara, 239, 251
dāyādika, 234
dārūkacillaka, 257
dālimalatthi, 226
ditthi, 165
dibbacakkhu, 94
dubbacana, 268
dubbaliṅka, 211
dessa, 268
dehaka, 258
dvaṅgulisaññā, 66
dviṅṇā, 269

Dh

dhanika, 271
dhammattha, 244
dhammasamvega, 174
dhammādāsa, 179
dhātu, 20, 21
dhātuyo (18), 49, 285
dhāreyya, 285
dhītikā, 252
dhutakilesa, 266
dhuttaka, 250
dhuva, 241

N

naṅgala, 270
nandi, 65, 67, 167
nayana, 255
nikūjita, 211
nigga, 288
nicita, 286
nibbiṇṇa, 286
nimmūnaratino (devā), 169

niratthika, 258
niraya, 282
nirupatāpa, 294
nirūpadhi, 233
nirodha, 13, 142
nisattha, 286
nissaraṇa, 233
nihatamāna, 267
nekkhamma, 266

P

pakka, 270
pakkha, 269
pacchada, 253
paṭcakaṭṭhaka, 291, 292
paṭimukka, 290
paṭirūpa, 240
paṇāma, 266
patoda, 174
pattali, 211
padhānapahitatta, 174
panaccita, 257
pabbajjā, 251
pabbhaṅgura, 95
paramatthasaññita, 174
parikamma, 253
parikammakārika, 267
pariklesa, 241
pariddava, 241
paribandha, 242
paribāhira, 209
parilāha, 41, 292
palambita, 211
paligha, 211
palipa, 224
palepa, 213
palokin, 94
pasāda, 267

pasādhana, 267
 pabita, 212
 pahitatta, 143
 pahūtadhana, 266
 pāṭali, 211, 226
 pāṭihārikapakka, 38
 pāṇa, 253
 pāsāṇḍa, 164, 165
 pāvācana, 286
 pāsāda, 253, 286
 pāsādika, 266, 281
 piṇḍita, 259
 pītaka, 211
 pītisnka, 160
 piṭṭhikā, 259
 putbu, 241
 putbuloma, 292
 pubbaḥhakā, 259
 punabbhava, 142
 pubbenivāsa, 74, 197
 purakkhata, 170
 purisadammasāratthi, 178
 pūṭikāya, 283
 ponti, 269

Pb

phalaka, 212
 phalavipāka, 271
 phīta, 234
 phutika, 212

B

bandha, 241
 bandhaniya, 243
 balisa, 292
 bahuāyāsa, 241
 bahuvigbāta, 281
 bojjaṅga, 27, 50, 160
 brahmuabandhu, 206

Bh

hbattikata, 267
 hbavagata, 282, 283
 bhavatanhā, 282
 bhasta, 283
 bbāvitindriya, 164
 bhiṃsanaka, 252
 bbitti, 258
 bhimarūpa, 242
 bhedanadhamma, 254

M

makula, 211
 maccharika, 204
 maṇiknḍala, 234
 maṇḍa, 265
 madana, 240
 manussalābba, 290
 mantabhāṇī, 219
 mabiddbika, 295
 mahilā, 271
 mānūsika, 258
 māyā, 258
 migavadhika, 204
 mucchita, 282
 muduka, 286
 muddikā, 212
 uusala, 29, 118, 161
 mūla (3), 218
 mūlamūlika, 212
 medhaka, 241
 momuḥa, 164
 mobana, 240
 mohauāṃmukha, 242

Y

yathābhucca, 142
 yāmū (devā), 169

yugacchidda, 290
yūthapa, 270
yoga (4), 8, 78
yogakkhema, 13

R

rajavadḍhana, 240
raṇa, 244
rapakara, 244
ratana, 287
rittaka, 258
rupparūpa, 258
rūpasamussaya, 98
roga, 288

L

lākhātamba, 270
lokāmisā, 243
lobhana, 240
loma, 199

V

vajjaghātaka, 204
vaṭṭani, 259
vaddhi, 271
vaṇṇarūpa, 139
vadha, 241, 288
vanasaṇḍacārini, 211
vantasama, 286
vandanā, 143
varakā, 266
valika, 266
vasavattino (devā), 169
vasānuga, 252
vasikata, 226
vāda, 295
vāsita, 209
vikala, 257

vikūlaka, 284
vijjā (8), 75, 167
viddesanā, 271
vinipāta (4), 282
viparītadassana, 258
vimuttamānasa, 251
vimokkha, 98
viraḷa, 210
vividha, 257
viveka, 64
visamyntta, 236
vissatṭha, 257
vītarāga, 236
vuṭṭhimā, 287
velunāli, 212
vellitagga, 209
vyasana, 241

S

samsarita, 289
saṃsāra, 289
sakaṇṭhaka, 242
sakipaggharita, 283
sakaṇṭhabhatta, 284
sakkāya, 289
saggāpāya, 74
saṅkilesa, 243
saṅkhāna, 292, 293
saṅkhāra, 94, 173
saṅkhāragata, 294
saccāni (4), 291
saccābhisamaya, 239
saṅñojana, 159
sati, 164
satti, 288
santāpita, 292
saṃnibhita, 267
sapatta, 242

sapattika, 178
 samagga, 143
 samānta, 287
 samappita, 282
 samussaya, 28, 98, 212
 samūlaka, 256
 samphusanā, 250
 salomagandhika, 210
 sallabandhana, 242
 savanagandha, 283
 savighāta, 242
 sassata, 282
 sahavatthu, 269
 sākaṭika, 271
 sākuntika, 227
 sāṭaka, 205
 sāṇavāka, 209
 sāpateyya, 240
 sādharāṇa, 292
 sāsaṇka, 241
 sikhara, 255
 sitibhāva, 244
 sila, 282
 silasampanna, 168

sihanāda, 235
 sunsumāra, 204
 sukkapakkhavisosana, 244
 sunika, 32
 suññata, 50
 suddhavasana, 239
 suddhi, 225
 snnakha, 292
 supina, 258
 suppavedita, 240
 surabhikaraṇḍaka, 209
 snvisama, 242
 susānavaddhana, 254
 sūkarika, 204
 sūla, 288
 soka, 241
 sombha, 257
 svāgata, 236

H

haritāla, 258
 harittaca, 235
 hāṭaka, 255
 hemavaṇṇa, 235

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

When nearly the whole of the text was printed off I obtained from Professor Grünwedel in Berlin: (1) A transcript of the Apadāna MS. belonging to the Phayre Collection in the India Office. (2) A Sinhalese paper MS. copied for Professor T. W. Rhys Davids at Kalutara, Ceylon, in 1885. As these MSS. offer in a certain number of cases better or equally good readings as those which I could use, I have thought it advisable to mention these readings among the corrections and additions.

Grünwedel's transcript is marked by the letter G, Rhys Davids' MS. by D.

At the same time I had the opportunity to read Mrs. Mabel Bode's articles: "Women Leaders in the Buddhist Reformation" in the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society for 1893. Here also I found in a few cases better readings than those offered by my Paramatthadīpanī MS.

I am sorry to see that under these circumstances the list of corrections and additions has become rather too extensive.

E. M.

P. 31 *line* 3 from bottom *read* "dūtopasampadaṇi" in one word.

P. 42 *line* 6 "naṅgalaṇi pādayāma' ahaṇi," D.

P. 54 " 2 from bottom "mālikā," G. D.

P. 55 " 14 *read* "ubbiddhaṇi."

P. 58 " 17 " "ito pi tīdivaṇi gatā."

P. 62 " 1 from bottom "bodhiṇi," G. D.

P. 63 " 2 " "ajaraṇaṇi" G. D.

P. 64 " 9 "sabbavositavosānā," G. D.

P. 70 " 12 "thūpass' imā disā tisso," G. D.

P. 71 " 14 "sovaṇṇaṇi satahatthakaṇi," G. D.

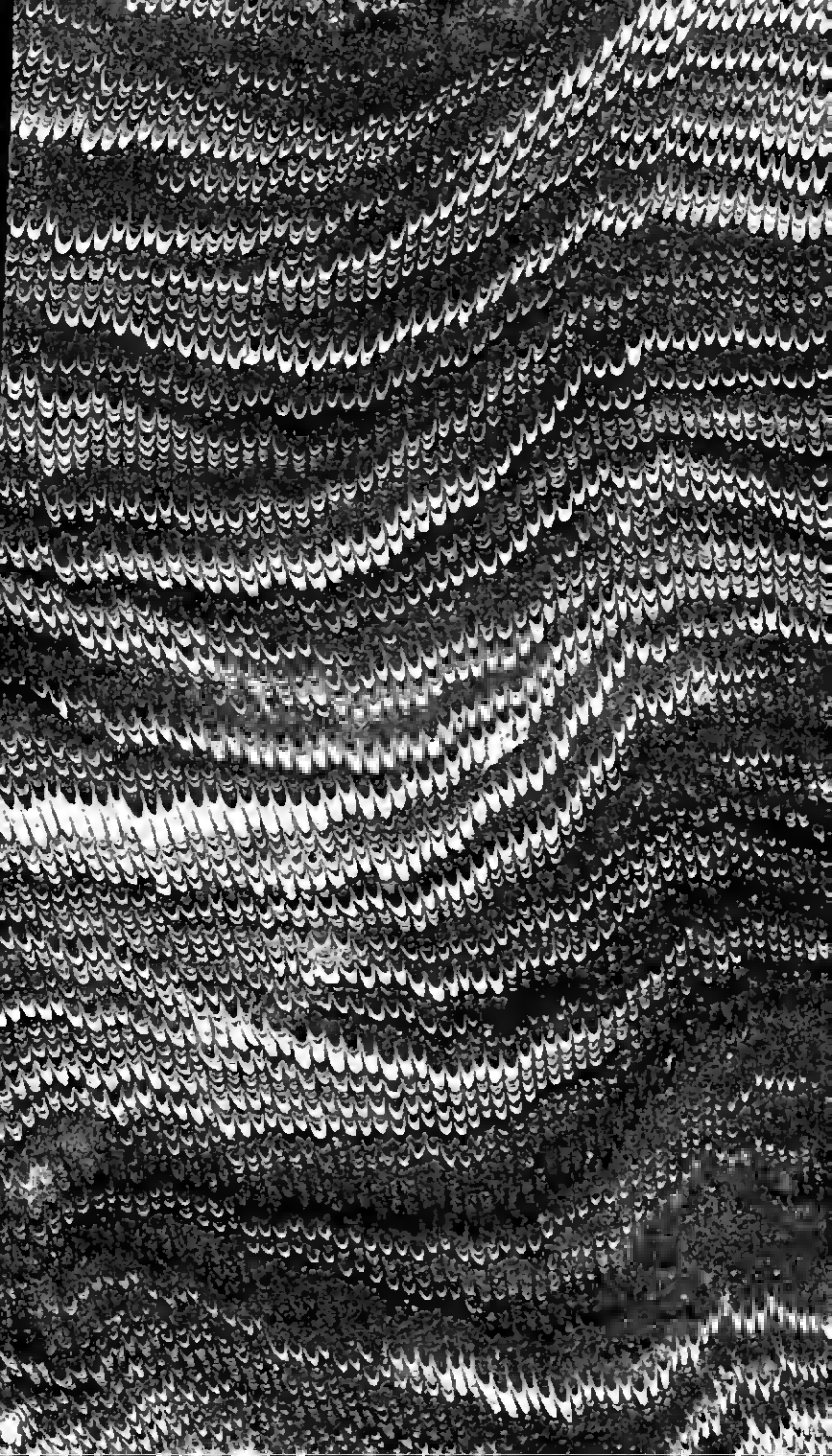
- P. 72 line 8 read "itthakagharam."
- P. 73 „ 7 „ "Mahātitthe."
- P. 83 „ 1 „ "adantadamako."
- P. 84 „ 4 from bottom "na sañha," G.; "na pañha-kāle subhago," D.
- P. 85 line 10 read "vadanam."
- P. 92 „ 11 from bottom and p. 93 line 7 from bottom "Vakulā," G.; "Nakulā," D.
- P. 98 lines 16 and 17 read "samussayasaddo" and "samussayo."
- P. 99 line 9 read "thitivatthuj' anej' amhi."
- P. 115 „ 11 from bottom read "pariciñño mayā satthā"
- P. 127 line 11 from bottom read "Samaṇaguttādihi."
- P. 130 „ 8 „ "sañghārāme," G. D.
- P. 131 „ 6 „ read "mamānuggahabuddhiyā."
- P. 132 line 2 „ read "vijamānam."
- P. 140 „ 14 „ „ "dāsim."
- P. 141 „ 5 read "ānesi."
- P. 144 „ 6 "tahiṃ setapure ramme," G. D.
- P. 144 „ 16 read "Khemādikānam."
- P. 144 „ 4 from bottom "sabbam," G. D.
- P. 145 „ 18 "tayā na yuttam," G. D.
- P. 146 „ 16 "thiyo yāva," G.; "piyo yāva," D.
- P. 146 „ 5 from bottom "karissam uttame aham," D.
- P. 147 line 4 "na tam okkam' aham puno," G. D.
- P. 148 „ 1 from bottom read "gato yattha narissaro."
- P. 152 „ 10 read "satāhi saha pañcahi."
- P. 153 „ 15 „ "Na ca me vandanam vira tava padesu komala samphusissati lokaggam. Ajja gacchāmi nibbutiṃ."
- P. 154 line 1 from bottom read "suriyodaye."
- P. 155 „ 9 „ „ "mahiyā."
- P. 156 „ 11 read "daddham o'assā sarirakam."
- P. 157 „ 1 „ "jātavedaso."
- P. 163 „ 18 „ "Andhavanam."

- P. 182 *line 19 read* "susānarathiyāhi ca."
P. 183 ,, 9 from bottom *read* "puttā assu."
P. 188 ,, 13 *read* "posāvanikamūlam."
P. 188 ,, 20 ,, "bhujissā."
P. 191 ,, 4 from bottom *read* "vināyakam pūjayitvā."
P. 200 ,, 7 *read* "Sīhanādasnttantadesanāya," and
"udakasuddhikam."
P. 214 *line 11 from bottom read* "mahāvibhavassa."
P. 220 ,, 4 ,, ,, "āhañcam," and *comp.*
Majjhima Nikāya, ed. Trenckner, p. 545, "Pāli
Miscellany," p. 74.
P. 225 *line 14 read* "Cāpā" instead of "Cāpāya."
P. 260 ,, 8 from bottom *read* "sākatikassa."
P. 277 ,, 10, and 286 *line 9 read* "tālā vattbukatā,"
and *comp.* Buddhaghosa's explanation Vinaya
Piṭaka, ed. Oldenberg, III. 267.
P. 290 *line 3 ff. comp.* Journal of the Pāli Text Society,
1889, p. 210.



The Gresham Press,
UNWIN BROTHERS,
CHELWORTH AND LONDON.





"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
